

Harloe - Kelso  
Genealogy

Gc  
929.2  
H2276h  
1254839

M. L.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01284 7619

GC  
929.2  
H2276H







DR. CHARLES BRUCE HARLOE (183)



# HARLOE-KELSO GENEALOGY

of the Descendants of

JOHN WILLIAM HARLOE

and

JAMES KELSO

From the Beginning of Their Lineages in  
this Country to the Present Time

with

A Number of Allied Families and Many  
Historical Facts

---

Compiled by

DR. CHARLES BRUCE HARLOE (183)

---

The Shadowy Past

*"Gather we from the Shadowy past  
The straggling beams which linger yet,  
Ere o'er those flickering lights is cast  
The shroud that none can penetrate."*

---

PRIVATELY PRINTED FOR THE COMPILER IN DECEMBER, 1943  
BY PIFER PRINTING CO., WINCHESTER, VA.

## DEDICATION



*This book is sincerely dedicated:*

First: to my devoted wife, Maynard Sutphin Harloe, whose patience, encouragement and sympathetic understanding have been a great inspiration to the author, during the long period, covered in the collection of data and the compilation of this genealogy.

Second: to the memory of our ancestors, who have worked and wrought in their day and whose efforts, doubtless, have contributed, at least, some small part in making our country a safer, better and happier land in which to live.

Third: to the present generation of this lineage whose privilege it is to carry on the splendid traditions which their forbearers have thus far so faithfully maintained.

Fourth: to the fond hope that future generations will prize and enrich their heritage and will produce the descendant who will feel the urge to take up this subject where we have laid it down, and continue it to a much greater degree of completeness than we have been able to do at this time.



Carrier - 12-50  
4-29-64

1254839



MRS. MAYNARD SUTPHIN HARLOE (183)

Of this Edition of 300 Copies of the

*HARLOE-KELSO GENEALOGY*

This is No. **174**-----

The price of this book is five dollars which covers  
the cost of printing and engraving.

# TABLE OF CONTENTS

---

	<i>Page</i>
Preface -----	XI
Introduction -----	1

## *Part One*

### CHAPTER I

The John William Harloe Family -----	7
General Remarks -----	9
Roll of Honor -----	15
Six Generations of the Harloe Family -----	17

### CHAPTER II

The Cavanaugh Family -----	23
----------------------------	----

### CHAPTER III

The William Harloe Family -----	27
---------------------------------	----

### CHAPTER IV

The Weeks Family -----	73
------------------------	----

### CHAPTER V

The Matthew Harloe Family -----	79
---------------------------------	----

### CHAPTER VI

The Lindley Family -----	123
--------------------------	-----

## *Part Two*

### CHAPTER VII

The James Kelso Family -----	129
General Remarks -----	132
Roll of Honor -----	135
Seven Generations of the Kelso Family -----	136

### CHAPTER VIII

The Isaac Brill Family -----	145
------------------------------	-----

### CHAPTER IX

The William Kelso Family -----	150
--------------------------------	-----

### CHAPTER X

The Robert Hook Family -----	153
------------------------------	-----

### CHAPTER XI

The John Henry Kelso Family -----	177
-----------------------------------	-----

	<i>Page</i>
CHAPTER XII	
The William Pennington Family .....	190
CHAPTER XIII	
The Joseph Alexander Kelso Family .....	205
CHAPTER XIV	
The James Franklin Kelso Family .....	231
CHAPTER XV	
The John Wesley Kelso Family .....	243
<i>Part Three</i>	
CHAPTER XVI	
The Samuel Pinckney Family .....	253
The Jacob Milslagle Family .....	259
<i>Part Four</i>	
CHAPTER XVII	
The Will of James Kelso (The Immigrant) .....	273
The Will of Annie Hite Kelso .....	274
<i>Part Five</i>	
CHAPTER XVIII	
Letters by Matthew Harloe .....	277
<i>Part Six</i>	
CHAPTER XIX	
Poems by William Harloe .....	289
Poem by Matthew Harloe .....	318
<i>Part Seven</i>	
CHAPTER XX	
History of the Church of the Holy Comforter .....	323
CHAPTER XXI	
Sermon by Rev. Robert F. Crary .....	328
CHAPTER XXII	
Bible Class Discourses, by Dr. C. B. Harloe .....	334
General Index to Harloe Section .....	349
General Index to Kelso Section .....	351
General Index to Allied Families .....	355
General Index to Miscellaneous Section .....	357
Addenda .....	359



## P R E F A C E

Three essential factors in the compilation of a genealogy are: First, a sincere feeling of interest for the subject; second, the procurement of data; third, the compilation.

A deeply rooted feeling of interest is vital to sustained effort in doing the great volume of work and overcoming the many discouragements incident to an undertaking of this sort. The writer cannot recall the time when he was not interested in family history, and one of his principal pleasures in younger years was sitting in the family circle and listening to the discussions by older ones of the activities of family connections, in various parts of the country. For a number of years, he has realized the value of a family register and has many times wondered why same had not already been prepared. In more recent years, he has been obsessed with the idea of compiling a genealogy of his paternal and maternal ancestry and at last has yielded to that urge.

There can be no argument but that a worthy lineage should be perpetuated and a knowledge of ancestry is an important part of one's education. It is regrettable indeed that one seldom contacts those whose knowledge of their forebearers is scarcely more than a vague impression of their grandparents.

In the procurement of data for this publication, no previously prepared genealogy or manuscript to revise and enlarge upon was available; it was necessary to start from scratch.

The writer has explored every avenue and has exhausted every resource where information might be found. Much time has been consumed in searching through church registers and the musty records of probate courts in various parts of different states; in copying records from old family Bibles; in procuring data from inscriptions on weatherbeaten gravestones in cemeteries and out of the way family burial plats, in many places, where family connections have been interred. In addition to this, the writer has traveled many hundreds of miles; has talked with older residents here and there and has written letters of inquiry almost without number.

In all of these endeavors, there has been a certain measure of compensation in making new friends and acquaintances; many of whom have been most cooperative and delightful and shall continue to remain as pleasant memories.

In the compilation of this volume, the author feels that he has spared neither time nor effort to produce a family register that would suffice in some small degree to commemorate a worthy ancestry down through six generations in this country to the living present and covering a period of approximately one hundred and sixty years. He has labored diligently to make it as full, accurate and complete as is humanly possible. Notwithstanding this, we know that goal has not been attained and many errors and omissions may be found. We deeply regret all such imperfections and for such, we sincerely trust that due tolerance and forgiveness may be shown.

*We usually find what we look for. If we look solely for mistakes and imperfections we can find them anywhere, and this work is no exception. In the garden is a beautiful rose bush full of lovely pink bloom. Enjoy the beauty of the many blossoms and don't see only the one ugly thorn which happens to be there.*

However, it will be considered a personal favor for all those who detect errors of any sort, to inform the author that a record may be kept of these corrections, so that when this work is revised and rewritten by some future genealogist, these same mistakes may not be repeated.



## INTRODUCTION

Keen interest in one's ancestry is not a weakness but a virtue. No subject which an individual may elect to study should be of greater interest than the history of his own lineage and a thorough knowledge of same should be considered an essential part of an education. The teaching of ancestry is a consideration which parents should show their children, but remissness on their part, in not doing so, is all too common and regrettable. Blood has always been thicker than water and those of the same succession should be nearer and dearer than others. It has been fittingly said: "They who care not to know their ancestors are wanting in natural affection and remiss in filial duty."

If it is of consequence to write up the pedigree of certain animals and register them, should not the record of a worthy family be of much greater importance?

If it is essential that the church and state should keep careful records of their historical incidents and facts, it is equally so that the family, the most important of the three, should do so, because it is a well recognized fact that it forms the very foundation of the others and that the strength and prosperity of the state and the success and continuance of the church are dependent upon the virtue, order and sanctity of the home. Destroy the safeguards of this—the first institution in the divine plan of God—and social order is wrecked and national stability and greatness are imperiled.

As important as family histories and genealogies are, the fact remains that those who have them are few and far between. The principal reasons for this are, that it is a distinct and impelling inner urge, which comes to one only in every so many generations, to make the necessary contribution of time, effort and money, for the production of a work of this sort. It is largely a labor of love without hope of any financial reward and most genealogists agree that the instances are few in which so much as even the cost of publication is recovered. As the book is obviously for private circulation, to be sold among members of the family for whom it is written and frequently too few of them appreciate its value.

With full knowledge of these facts, the writer has followed the urge to prepare this genealogy, choosing to make it his

hobby and has compiled it at intermittent periods; over weekends, on holidays, during vacations, of evenings at the end of a day's work and at the office when a broken appointment or otherwise slack periods occurred. No consecutive space of time has been given it and using it as a diversion has relieved much of the usual grind which ordinarily would have been experienced. It is our fondest hope that the generation is not far distant, which will produce the genealogist, who will take up this subject where we have laid it down and keep the history of our ancestry revised and up-to-date. Having this foundation already laid, the task should be much easier and more inviting.

In the preparation of this volume, the author has combined the genealogy of both his paternal and maternal ancestry, beginning with his great-grandparents who were the first of each lineage to come to this country. On his father's side, John William Harloe was the immigrant, and on his mother's side, James Kelso was the progenitor. In point of interest and filial obligation, we are unable to discriminate between our paternal and maternal lineages, and feel under the same obligations to preserve to posterity the traditions of both. For that reason, this volume is entitled, "The Harloe-Kelso Genealogy." We wish it clearly understood that this is not a general history of the Harloe and Kelso families in this country, for it covers the lineages of our paternal and maternal great-grandparents only.

As the records in old family Bibles continue falling to pieces, and becoming less legible or lost, it may be definitely stated that the chain of family connections and the historical incidents concerning them are becoming more difficult to procure with each passing year and within a few more decades may be lost completely. This family register will serve a useful purpose in preserving that material for all time. Moreover, as the country grows older and family connections increase and become more widely scattered and the name becomes more familiar in the various arts, trades and professions, this register will become more useful to both present and future generations in enabling them easily to trace the family back to its origin in this country and to establish the various relationships among the numerous branches which compose these lineages.

In all the printed matter contained in this volume, it has been our earnest endeavor to state only facts to the best of our



knowledge and ability, and in writing of each individual, we have sought always to give such interesting details, as date and place of birth, marriage and name of wife and children, occupation and place of former or present abode. It has been our aim to avoid disparaging comments in all cases. There is enough good in all people to dwell upon without giving unnecessary publicity to their deficiencies. No mention has been made of divorces; although several have occurred among the connections. We have sought to be fair and complimentary to everyone, and in those instances in which scant mention is made, it was because fuller details were not available to the author.

We wish to express our sincere appreciation to all who have assisted in any way in the production of this genealogy. Complying with requests for assistance has required a greater contribution of time and effort on the part of some than others. For that reason, our special thanks are due, Mr. and Mrs. William L. Harloe, Brooklyn, N. Y.; Senator and Mrs. William M. Calder, Brooklyn; William V. Harloe, Manhasset, L. I.; Dr. Ralph F. Harloe, Brooklyn; Mrs. Charles G. Post, Stanfordville, N. Y.; Mr. and Mrs. William G. Forsyth, Hosbrough Heights, N. J.; Mrs. W. E. Baxter and Mrs. H. B. McNair, Brooklyn; Lt. Col. Bartley M. Harloe, Washington, D. C.; Frank Harloe Lindley, Lynn, Mass.; Mr. and Mrs. D. E. Evarts, Jersey City, N. J.; Dr. and Mrs. H. R. Burdick, E. Orange, N. J.; Mrs. Winfield Mumford, Southern Pines, N. C.; Mrs. Jack Williams, Lake Ariel, Pa.; Gilbert Harloe Baker, for data from New York City Library and the Surrogate Court, New York City; Rev. C. E. Hopkins, for copy of register and history of the Church of the Holy Comforter, Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

I. E. G. Kelsoe, Clayton, Wash.; Mrs. Minatree E. Catron, Lexington, Mo.; Lillian Brill, Kaw City, Okla.; I. Miller Grove, Martinsville, Va.; Mrs. Cecil C. Garner, Kellogg, Idaho; Mrs. R. W. Hickox, Spokane, Wash.; Haywood Kelso, Hapeville, Ga.; Nellie Kelso, Springfield, Ill.; Harry A. Lowther, Hawthorne, Cal.; Bessie Moore, Philadelphia, Pa.; Mrs. Flossie Martin, Los Angeles, Cal.; Albert L. Pennington, Chicago, Ill.; Mrs. Jefferson S. Davis, Yellow Springs, W. Va.; Mildred I. Hook, Mrs. Robt. C. Hook and George W. Jones, Winchester, Va.; George E. Kelso and Lemuel S. Kelso, Cumberland, Md.; Dr. William P. Warden, Charles Town, W. Va.; Miss Ruth A.

Brill, Intermont, W. Va., for survey of register of Hebron Lutheran Church from 1786 to present.

We wish also to give due credit for valuable information, gleaned from several genealogies of other families studied and especially the "History of the Spaid Family of America," by the late A. T. Secrest, of Pleasant City, Ohio. Last but not least, we wish to mention Miss Mary Warren Ramey, my office assistant, who has performed the laborious task of typewriting every word of the manuscript and the great volume of correspondence which has gone out in the procurement of data for it.

DR. CHARLES BRUCE HARLOE.

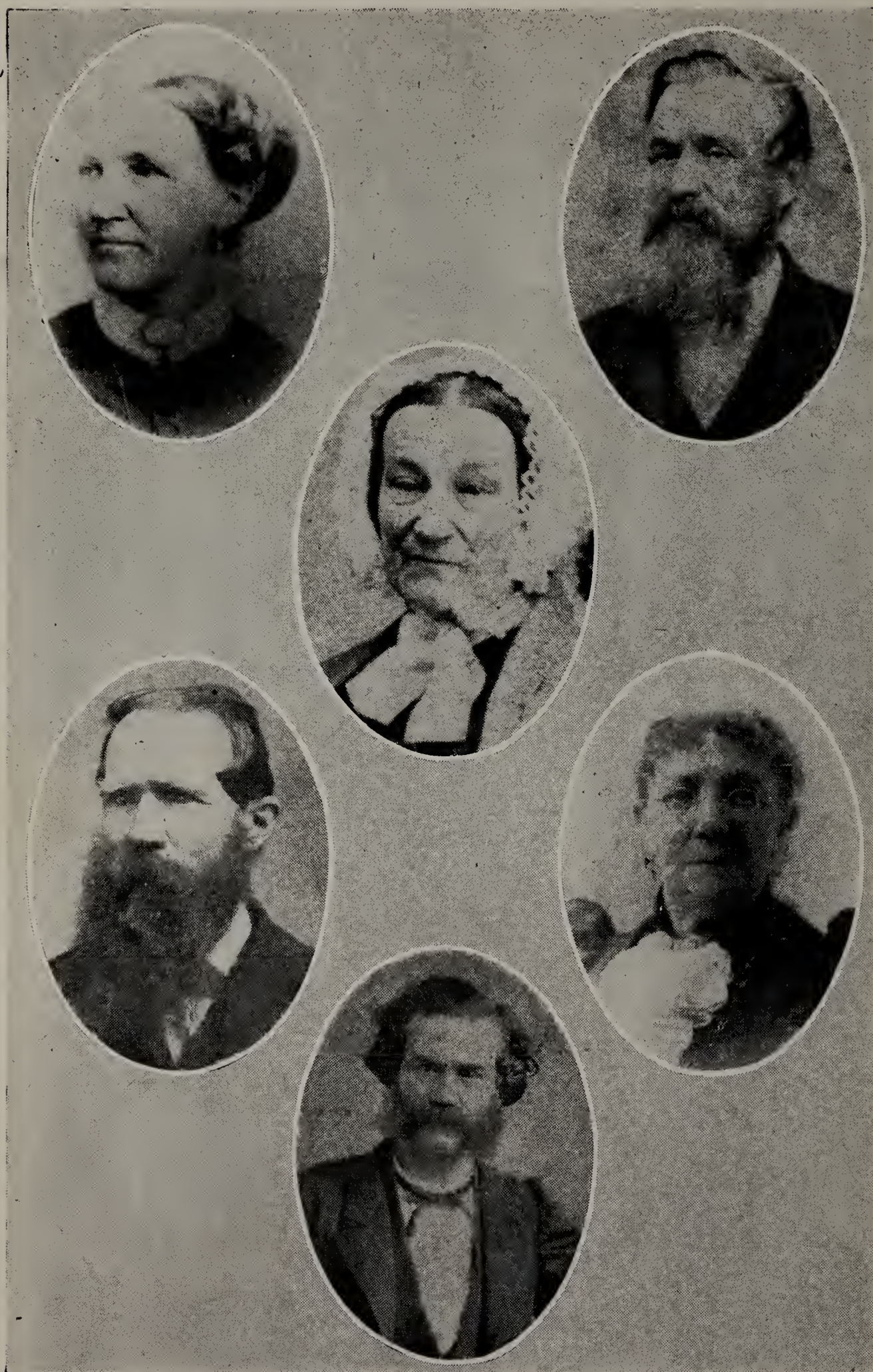
Winchester, Va., July 24, 1943.



PART ONE

THE HARLOE GENEALOGY





JANE  
MARY HOLLOWAY HARLOE AND HER CHILDREN  
MATTHEW  
JOHN EDWARD  
WILLIAM  
CATHERINE



# CHAPTER 1

## THE JOHN WILLIAM HARLOE FAMILY

In so far as we have been able to ascertain, John William Harloe was the progenitor of the succession of those whose family name is spelled Harloe in this country. We fully realize that a complete and authentic life sketch of our first ancestor would be most interesting and desirable and to this end an exhaustive research for data of documentary nature was made. However, efforts along this line achieved only a small degree of success for the following reasons: First, our ancestor was born in a foreign land and lived a considerable part of his life there, and whatever data of an authentic nature there might be in the British church or state records have not been available to us; second, the long lapse of time since he lived in this country and the inadequate system of record keeping of that early period have rendered fruitless our efforts in every avenue of research suggested to us. The only documentary matter, coming into our possession and conveying any light on his career was the family Bible record, giving the account of his marriage in London, the names of his children with dates of birth and death and places of birth. All other statements made in the sketch concerning him are of a semi-authentic nature, having been gathered from conversations with the few older surviving relatives, but even these of their own knowledge were able to give but little information.

With the above explanation, we venture to write the following life sketch of John William Harloe. He was born in England during the latter part of the eighteenth century, the exact time and place of his birth are not known, but probably in about 1785. He was an architect and builder and followed his vocation in various parts of the British Isles. He is said to have been the builder of the Post Office in Dublin, Ireland. From the Bible record we learn that on January 31, 1813, he was united in marriage to Mary Frances Holloway, in St. George's Cathedral, Hanover Square, London. They became the parents of ten children. The first twelve or thirteen years of married life were lived, at successive periods, in England and Ireland, during which time their first six children were born. Some of them were born in each of these countries. The last four children were born in the United States.

The family migrated to America in about 1826, landing in New York City. Diligent efforts were made at the Bureau of Immigration there and at the Archives in Philadelphia and Washington to determine the exact date of the voyage and any other items of interest concerning it, including the name of the vessel on which they sailed, but without success; for the reason, the records covering the crossings of that period have been destroyed accidentally by fire.

From the family record of names and births of his children, we learn that the last child born abroad was Matthew, who was born December 25, 1824, in England. The next child was Charles II, who was born March 3, 1827, in New York City. From this data, it is clear that the voyage was made in the interim and in all probability in 1826. They lived in New York City, where the father of the family continued his vocation as contractor and builder and it is possible that some of the buildings which he erected may be standing in various parts of that city, even to this day. There is no record and no living relative, at this time, knows the time of his death or the place of his burial. His last child, Mary Ann, was born November 5, 1834, and presumably it occurred after this date. The widowed mother made her home with her son, William, and lived to be ninety years of age. Her last years were spent at Poughkeepsie, N. Y., where she died January 11, 1877, and lies at rest in the Harloe burial plat at Poughkeepsie Rural Cemetery. It is said she had a twin-sister, Jane, who married Lord Hill and they continued to reside in England.

The original family in America, using for their family name the spelling Harloe, consisted of parents and children as follows:

- (1) John William Harloe, born in England in about 1785—died in New York City later than 1834.
- (2) Mary Frances Holloway Harloe, born in England in 1787—died at Poughkeepsie, N. Y., Jan. 11, 1877.
- (3) Catherine Harloe, born April 21, 1814—died December 23, 1814.
- (4) Jane Harloe (13), born December 8, 1815—died June 19, 1885.
- (5) William Harloe (15), born March 20, 1818—died January 31, 1891.



- (6) Catherine Harloe, II (137), born February 10, 1820—died April 9, 1898.
- (7) Charles Harloe, born February 10, 1823—died May 27, 1825.
- (8) Matthew Harloe (168), born December 25, 1824—died November 27, 1885.
- (9) Charles Harloe II, born March 3, 1827—died December 20, 1828.
- (10) John Harloe, born January 22, 1829—died March 3, 1830.
- (11) John Edward Harloe, born April 14, 1832—died time and place unknown.
- (12) Mary Ann Harloe (315), born November 5, 1834—died February 6, 1884.

Several interesting observations may be mentioned from the preceding birth record of the children of our English parentage: Two of them were given the name Catherine and two were named Charles; in each instance the older ones having died previously, the same name was given to those of a later birth. Four of the children died in infancy; the first two having the names Catherine and Charles, respectively, died in England and are interred there. John and the second Charles died in New York City. All the rest grew to maturity, married and left descendants with the possible exception of John Edward, who, when a young man, left New York, went to New Orleans, La., and no further record of him has been found. Jane and Matthew died within the brief period of five months in the same year, 1885; Catherine II, outlived all the other members of her immediate family, dying in 1898 at the age of seventy-eight. The family, at the time of coming to this country, consisted of the two parents and four children: Jane, William, Catherine II and Matthew.

#### GENERAL REMARKS ON THE FAMILY

In addition to the origin of a family and the relationship of its branches, it is also interesting to know its dominant characteristics, its habits, religious convictions, political affiliations; what its members have lived for and what they have accomplished.

Our ancestry is of English origin and our forbearers doubtless were strongly endowed with the characteristics of British people, being zealous of their democratic way of life, sturdy, resolute and unemotional. These same characteristics have been transmitted and prevail among their off-spring even to this day. For the most part, people of the Harloe lineage have strong personal convictions and are resolute in carrying them through. Moreover, they are endowed with a modest sense of family traditions and family pride which inspires them to be law-abiding; to live in harmony with religious influence and to support the requirements of our well established social order.

A majority of our people belong to that large middle group in our American life which plays the dominant part in making and preserving any country. They are not given to pushing themselves into public notice; but few of them have sought public office, preferring to use their own resources and ingenuity in the various trades and professions to achieve whatever honorable degree of success they can. They are found engaged in many phases of human endeavor in many parts of the country.

Of the five children of John William Harloe who lived to marry and of whom we have record: All of them were industrious, honorable and highly respected citizens; all of them lived practically their entire life in New York State with the exception of Matthew, who in later years, moved with his family to West Virginia and became the progenitor of that branch of the family, now living in the two Virginias. He was a machinist by trade and served with distinction in the Union Navy during the War between the States; later he supervised the erection of cotton plants and sugar refineries in several of the southern states and the Republic of San Domingo. His family consisted of nine children.

William was an outstanding man in many respects, a great churchman and a contractor and builder with few equals in his day. He served as mayor of Poughkeepsie, N. Y., and became the father of fourteen children—the largest in all the Harloe lineage to the present time.

Catherine was the last survivor of her family and had three children. Jane and Mary Ann each had one son.



For the number of descendants of John William Harloe, we have listed in this book two hundred and fifteen souls, but there are doubtless more than this number.

It would be interesting to know the reason for our ancestor family having migrated to this country, but no authentic reason is available. It is safe to conjecture that it was not likely to have been because of religious persecution or tyranny which formed the basic reason for the earlier migrations to these shores, seeking a place of refuge. It is most probable that their coming was from a spirit of adventure and the prospect of greater opportunities for material gain. Be that as it may; none of us regret their having come, for we all rejoice that the precious privilege has been ours to have been born and to live in this "Land of the Free and Home of the Brave."

### ON EDUCATION

Another characteristic of the members of this family is that they are endowed with keen active minds, with both the desire and capacity for knowledge. Very few, if any, do not have a high school education or its equivalent. Many are college and university graduates and have attained a creditable degree of distinction in several of the professions. We have lawyers, physicians, dentists, pharmacists and nurses. A large number have engaged in the teaching profession and are located in many parts of the country.

### ON RELIGION

From the family record, we learn that our English ancestors were married in St. George's Cathedral, London. It is reasonable to assume that they were members of the Established Church of England and on coming to America continued their membership in its equivalent in this country, the Episcopal Church. From the parish register of the Church of the Holy Comforter, Poughkeepsie, N. Y., we learn that three of the children of John William Harloe, namely: William, Matthew and Mary Ann, were members of that church. Two others, Jane and Catherine, lived practically their entire life in New York City, and were communicants of one of the Episcopal Churches of that city. William Harloe was the builder of

the Church of the Holy Comforter and continued an active member all during the period of his residence there, and at various times served on its vestry and as trustee. When this church was completed in 1860, the very first entries on its register are the baptismal records of three of his older children: William Jr., George H. and Ida M. These were the very first baptisms in the new church. During the following years, numerous other records appear of baptisms, confirmations, marriages, deaths, etc., of various members of the Harloe family. It seems as if more of these rites were performed through this church for more members of our family than any other single church in this country. Nearly all of these incidents occurred during the rectorship of the Reverend Robert Fulton Crary, who served that parish for the very long period of forty consecutive years. For the reason the Church of the Holy Comforter has had so large a part in the religious life of our ancestry, a picture of it, along with a brief historical sketch, appear in the appendix of this book, which doubtless will be read with interest.

In the spring of 1871, Matthew Harloe moved with his family to West Virginia and located near High View in Hampshire County. In as much as there was no Episcopal Church in that vicinity, this family became affiliated with the Lutheran denomination, and a number of them became members of the Hebron Lutheran Church. Many of the younger generation have been life long members of that faith. While the original family was Episcopalian at this present time, representatives are to be found in nearly all of the leading Protestant denominations and some have grown up in the Roman Catholic faith.

#### ON D. A. R.

Inquiries have already been made and shall likely continue to be made by members of future generations, as to the possibility of securing membership in local Chapters of the Daughters of the American Revolution. We regret to state that through the Harloe lineage this is not possible. The war for American freedom occurred from 1774 to 1782, and our first Harloe ancestors did not arrive in this country until about 1826, and in so far as we have been able to ascertain, had no part in any way in that historic event.



## ON THE ORIGIN OF THE NAME

The name Harloe is of Saxon origin and, like most names, has undergone a variety of different spellings; the present spelling is greatly simplified as compared to its original forms: Herlaughe, Herlaghe, Harlowe, Harlow, Herlow, Harley and Harloe. The Saxon meaning of the word is Army-Hill, and comes from the town of Harlow, England, a suburb of London. It became a family name, not because our ancestors lived in Harlow, but because they came from there. There are several branches of the family living in this country at present who use different spellings for the name. A large number in the New England States, particularly in Massachusetts, use the spelling Harlow, and some in various other places, including Virginia, use the same. The California branch uses the spelling Harloe and originated as follows: In about 1850, two brothers, Marcus and Matthew by name, nephews of John William Harloe, came over from England and after a short stay in New York moved on to California. They were seafaring men and seem to have been engaged in maritime enterprise during the greater part of their life. A number of their descendants continue to live in San Francisco and other parts of California. These are more closely related to the New York and Virginia branches than any of the others. It is said that all who spell the name Harloe are more closely related.

## ON HERALDRY

There is a well supported legend that among the early British families there was a Coat-of-Arms (a Family Crest) and a copy of same is said to be in the possession of one of the New York families at this time. In olden times these insignia denoted a certain degree of family class and distinction, but in our modern age of American individual enterprise, but little time and attention are given to such things. Instead of relying upon the achievements of ancestors for place or position socially or economically it is the duty of each individual to carve out his own destiny: As "It matters not to whom related or by whom begot, a man is a man for all that." Let us always seek to be living examples of this doctrine of thrift and individualism.

## ON ILLUSTRATIONS

The value of a genealogy is greatly enhanced by the pictures it contains, especially those of earlier members of the lineage. Realizing that it is of much interest to know what their likeness was, we set about procuring as large a collection of photographs as possible. We are by no means satisfied with the results of our efforts, because the pictures of many who would be of special interest are not in existence. We have made the best use of those we have been able to procure. It should be borne in mind that pictures of the early members were of a primitive form of photography, taken when the subjects were well advanced in years and consequently do not do them justice. However, the one dominant trait stamped in the face of all of them is that of force of character.

We have also used a number of representative members of the younger generations and would like to have used more, but the cost of producing the half-tones necessary for this form of printing incurs considerable expense which naturally placed a limit upon the number reproduced.

## ON MODE OF TRACING

The names of persons in this volume who married are always mentioned in two different places. First, in their original family list of children in the order of birth; second, as the head of a new family. The number placed before each name refers to the original family list of children; the number placed after each name refers to the family of which he became its head. In the index, the number appearing with each name indicates the original family list to which the individual belongs, and by using the suffix number his descendants can be traced easily. By reversing this order any person can be traced readily back to his first ancestor. For example:

(85) Gail Perrin is the youngest son of (82) Helen Frances Baxter Perrin (78). (78) followed back shows Helen Frances Perrin to be the oldest daughter of (77) Helen Elizabeth Harloe Baxter (70). (70) followed back shows Helen Elizabeth Baxter to be the oldest child of (69) George Holloway Harloe (23). (23) followed back shows George Holloway Harloe to be the second son by the second marriage of (15) William Harloe (5). Turn back to (5) and you will find William Harloe is the third child



of (1) John William Harloe, thus the child of 1943 is traced back six generations to the progenitor of the Harloe dynasty in America, who was born in about 1785, thus covering a period of approximately one hundred and sixty years.

The numbers run consecutively from (1) to (320), but to correct an error or two and for the names of babies sent in since the the numbering was thought to have been completed and the index was written, we have been compelled to split numbers. Thus (88) and (203) were made to serve two individuals instead of one by the use of letters (88-A) and (203-A).

### ABBREVIATIONS

In names of months of the year, days of the week and several other instances, the ordinary abbreviation is used. Occasionally we have used a few others as follows: B., born; d., died; wid., widow; unm., unmarried. In many instances in which towns and cities, particularly large and well known ones, are mentioned more than once, we have omitted mention of the state in which located. for the obvious reason, it would amount to needless repetition.

### ROLL OF HONOR

Under this caption, we have listed all of those of Harloe ancestry who have served in the armed forces in the several wars in which this country has been engaged: Beginning with the War between the States and including the Spanish-American War, World War I and World War II. This list will unavoidably be incomplete, as it has been prepared while the War of Survival is still in progress and some who are not now in service will likely be called later. We think the list is correct so far as it goes and in so far as we know. We regret not being able to give the rank for each individual, but special mention and undying gratitude are due all our heroes. We congratulate and salute each one of them. This list includes those connected by marriage as well as by blood relationship, and is as follows:

### THE WAR BETWEEN THE STATES

Joseph Cavanaugh (drummer boy), New York City.

Capt. Matthew Harloe, New York City.

## SPANISH-AMERICAN WAR

William Harloe Broas, New York City.

George Washington Broas, New York City.

Oliver Thomas Ritter, Sr., Winchester, Va.

## WORLD WAR I

Lieut. Col. Bartley Marcus Harloe, Brooklyn, N. Y.

Lieut. Com. Robert Corwin Lee, Brooklyn, N. Y.

Capt. William Vincent Harloe, Brooklyn, N. Y.

Dr. Ralph Farnsworth Harloe, Brooklyn, N. Y.

Dr. S. Potter Bartley, Brooklyn, N. Y.

Dr. Charles Bruce Harloe, Winchester, Va.

Sgt. Curtis Gilbert Harloe, Winchester, Va.

William Edwin Harloe, Winchester, Va.

Arthur Clinton Harloe, Hawley, Pa.

Philip Eskridge Kennedy, Winchester, Va.

Warren Livingston Burget, Pittsfield, Mass.

Emil William Albert Schumann, Jersey City, N. J.

## WORLD WAR II

Lieut. Col. Bartley Marcus Harloe, Washington, D. C.

Lieut. Com. Robert Corwin Lee, Brooklyn, N. Y.

Lieut. Com. Beverly Eoff Moodey, Norfolk, Va.

Maj. Lawrence Coe Hollis, Winchester, Va.

Col. Robert Tyron Frederick, Washington, D. C.

Dr. Ralph Edmond Baxter, Brooklyn, N. Y.

Lieut. Warren Livingston Burget, Pittsfield, Mass.

Lieut. Albert Joseph Keenan, Jr., Brooklyn, N. Y.

Ens. William Stanton Baxter, Brooklyn, N. Y.

Arthur Charles Forsythe, Hasbrough Heights, N. J.

Howard Emerson Harloe, Matoaka, W. Va.

Edward Morton Harloe, E. Straudsburg, Pa.

James Sidney Moore, Greenville, N. C.

Harrison Bowers Keckley, Winchester, Va.

Marcus Oliver Ritter, Winchester, Va.

Matthew Franklin Ritter, Winchester, Va.

Oliver Thomas Ritter, Jr., Winchester, Va.

Joseph Ceasar Ritter, Winchester, Va.



## SIX GENERATIONS OF THE HARLOE FAMILY

For the purpose of providing a quick and easy comprehension of the Harloe family the following table has been prepared, showing the six generations which comprise its history to the present time. This method is used to show to which generation each individual belongs instead of indicating same by numerals or alphabetical letters attached to each name all through the text.

It is interesting to note that of the five children of John William Harloe who lived to marry and of whom we have record, Matthew has the largest number of descendants—ninety-nine; William has the next largest number—eighty-three; Catherine has nineteen; Mary Ann two and Jane one. So far as there is any record, twins or triplets are unknown in the Harloe succession. The first generation of this family was composed, of course, of two persons, the second of ten, the third of 28, the fourth 63, the fifth 85, and the sixth of 28, at the date of this compilation. All of the first and second generations have passed away and only two of the third generation are now living: They are Frank Harloe Lindley, of Lynn, Mass., now in his seventy-third year, and Katherine Harloe Calder, of Brooklyn, N. Y., in her seventy-fourth year. These are the two oldest living members. In the following table the names of all persons deceased up to July, 1943, are marked with an asterisk.

## FIRST GENERATION

*John William Harloe	*Mary Frances Holloway Harloe
----------------------	----------------------------------

## SECOND GENERATION

*Catherine Harloe	*Matthew Harloe
*Jane Harloe Cavanaugh	*Charles Harloe II
*William Harloe	*John Harloe
*Catherine Harloe II Weeks	*John Edward Harloe
*Charles Harloe	*Mary Ann Harloe Lindley

## THIRD GENERATION

*Jane's Children*

\*John Cavanaugh

*William's Children*

- |                              |                               |
|------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| *Ellen Harloe                | *William Lindley Harloe       |
| *Mary Ann Harloe             | *Ellen Elizabeth Harloe Broas |
| *Charles Campbell Harloe     | *John Harloe                  |
| *William Harloe, Jr.         | *George Holloway Harloe       |
| *Ida Maria Harloe Flagler    | *James Renwick Harloe         |
| *Mary Frances Harloe Bartley | *Caroline Emma Harloe         |
| *Harriett Jane Harloe Post   | Katherine Harloe Calder       |

*Catherine's II Children*

- |                                   |                      |
|-----------------------------------|----------------------|
| *Elizabeth (Libby) Weeks<br>Noble | *George Edgar Weeks  |
|                                   | *William Henry Weeks |

*Matthew's Children*

- |                                  |                                   |
|----------------------------------|-----------------------------------|
| *William Edwin Harloe            | *Samuel Pinckney Harloe           |
| *Mary Jane Harloe Davis          | *George Richmond Harloe           |
| *Alma Gertrude Harloe<br>Forsyth | *Laura Rebecca Harloe<br>Slonaker |
| *Morton Brock Harloe             | *Emily Louvenia Harloe Gray       |
| *Matthew Henry Harloe            |                                   |

*Mary Ann's Children*

Frank Harloe Lindley

## FOURTH GENERATION

*William's Grandchildren*

- |                                 |                                  |
|---------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| *Pierre Briggs Post             | *William George Post             |
| *Charles Gilbert Post           | *Elmer Post                      |
| *William Harloe Broas           | *George Washington Broas         |
| Leda Marion Broas Smith         | Edith Elizabeth Broas Smith      |
| *Marion Harloe                  | Nellie Livingston Harloe         |
| *John William Harloe II         | Steinway                         |
| Dr. Ralph Farnsworth<br>Harloe  | Helen Elizabeth Harloe<br>Baxter |
| Magdaline Harloe Ray            | *Blanche Harloe                  |
| *George Bartley Harloe          | *Caroline Mabel Harloe           |
| Christene Harloe Flagler        | *Robert Samuel Flagler           |
| Roos                            | Lt. Col. Bartley Marcus          |
| Dr. Samuel Potter Bartley       | Harloe                           |
| Capt. William Vincent<br>Harloe | Mildred Titus Bartley Simler     |
| William Musgrave Calder, Jr.    | Elsie Frances Calder Lee         |



*Catherine's II Children*

Cora Elizabeth Noble	Ida Frances Noble Charles
Evarts	Walter Scott Weeks
*William Noble, Jr.	Adele Harloe Weeks
Edgar Harrison Weeks	Burdick

*Matthew's Grandchildren*

*Dr. Walter Weldon Harloe	Lillian Gertrude Harloe
*Etta Catherine Harloe	Gilpin
Dr. Charles Bruce Harloe	Mable Garnett Harloe Horn
*William Edwin Harloe, Jr.	Edwin Homer Harloe
*Marcus Harloe Davis	Eva Dale Harloe Hottel
Elizabeth Gertrude Forsyth	Curtis Gilbert Harloe
Keckley	Catherine Maria Davis Ritter
Minnie Gertrude Slonaker	George William Forsyth, Jr.
LaMonds	*Morton Mathew Harloe
*Laura Mae Harloe	George Edward Harloe
Carrie May Harloe Hobday	Arthur Clinton Harloe
*Charles Earnest Harloe	Mary Delilah Harloe Moodey
Laura Reba Harloe Kennedy	Beulah Sophie Harloe Funk
Marion Lisette Harloe	*Samuel Simpkins Harloe
Adams	Geneva Emily Harloe
Eleanor Morse Harloe Moore	Gallagher
*Royal Newton Harloe	Norma Leona Harloe Frisbie
Laura Catherine Harloe	Wanda Naomi Harloe Ryan
Mickel	

*Mary Ann's Grand-Children*

Frank Harloe Lindley, Jr.

## FIFTH GENERATION

*William's Great-Grandchildren*

*William Miller Post	John Newton Post
*Carolyn Harloe Post	Warren Livingston Burget
Marion Elizabeth Smith	Helen Frances Baxter Perrin
Schumann	Dr. Ralph Edmond Baxter
*Franklin Donald Steinway	Jane Adelaide Harloe
Janet Harloe Baxter	Frederick
William Stanton Baxter	Jack Bartley Harloe
Ann Elizabeth Harloe	Katherine Harloe Roos
*Blanche Katherine Harloe	Humphrey
Robert Barnard Roos	June Bartley

William Alfred Harloe	Rodney Theadore Harloe
Katherine Calder Lee Keenan	Mollie Foulkes Lee
Elsie Calder Lee II	Robert Corwin Lee, Jr.
William Musgrave Calder III	Frederick Coverly Calder
Marguerita Harriett Post Boyce	Norma Coverly Calder Bartley Harloe Calder

*Catherine's II Great-Grandchildren*

Daniel Edgar Evarts, Jr.	Alma Noble
Barton Harrison Weeks	Marjorie Adele Burdick
Helen Ruth Burdick Merrick	Hewett
Nathalie Travers Maisch	Cora Harloe Burdick
*Edgar Harrison Weeks, Jr.	

*Matthew's Great-Grandchildren*

Lucille Frances Harloe	Earl Edson Mickel
Masoncupp	Dr. Weldon Merritt Harloe
Sarah Janette Harloe Huff	Howard Emerson Harloe
Dr. John Pinckney Harloe	Edith Virginia Harloe Funk
*Edwin Homer Harloe, Jr.	Ethel Margaret Harloe
Dr. Davis William Ritter	Elaine Catherine Harloe
*Curtis Gilbert Harloe, Jr.	Marcus Oliver Ritter
Matthew Franklin Ritter	Mary Catherine Ritter Hollis
Joseph Ceasar Ritter	Oliver Thomas Ritter, Jr.
Harrison Bowers Keckley	Elizabeth Gertrude Keckley
Robert William Forsyth	Arthur Charles Forsyth
Walter Edwin Forsyth	Edward Morton Harloe
*Joseph Harold Harloe	*Edwin Harloe
Dorothy May Harloe Boden	*June Ruth Harloe
Evelyn Carrie Hobday	Edith Elizabeth Hobday Molter
Bettie May Hobday	Beverly Eoff Moodey, Jr.
Roderick Sheldon Moodey	Mary Margaret Moodey
Elizabeth Pendleton Kennedy	Philip Eskridge Kennedy, Jr.
*Hugh Jackson Funk, Jr.	*Eleanor Louise Funk
Donald Jackson Funk	Barbara Ellen Funk
Myron Gilbert Adams, Jr.	Nelson Harloe Adams
James Frederick Moore	Claire Rose Gallagher
Marlene Leona Gallagher	Shirley Margie Frishbie
Janet Louise Mickel	Laverne Harloe Mickel
Roger Herbert Gilpin	Judith Ann Mickel

## SIXTH GENERATION

*William's Great-Great-Grandchildren*

Carolyn Humphrey Post	John Bigelow Post
Donald Arthur Boyce	Marilyn Cecilia Boyce
Grant Boyce, Jr.	Constance Ann Steinway
Donald Warren Steinway	James Perrin
Mark Perrin	Gail Perrin
Linda Blair Baxter	Katherine Baxter
Jane Adelaide Frederick	Anne Tryon Frederick
William Bartley Harloe	Barry Edward Humphrey
Helen Diane Harloe	

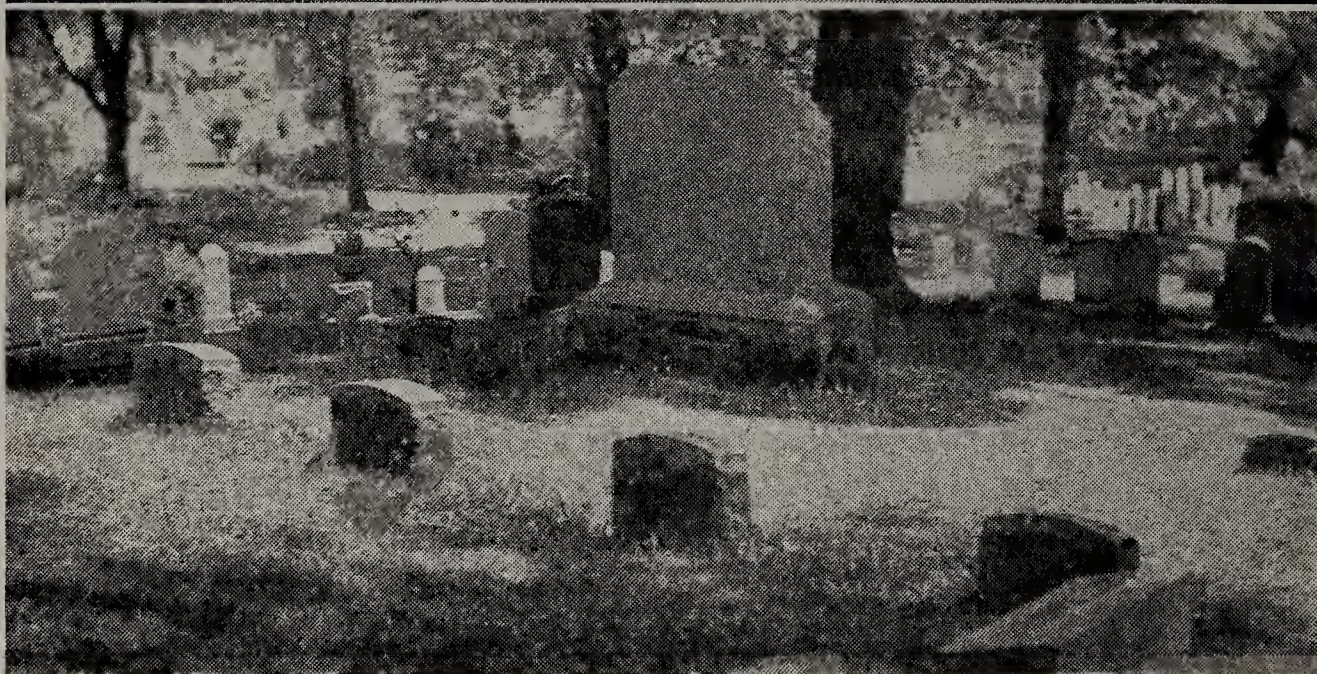
*Catherine's Great-Great-Grandchildren*

Daniel Edgar Evarts III	Craig Russell Merrick
-------------------------	-----------------------

*Matthew's Great-Great-Grandchildren*

Donna Eileen Harloe	Sarah Ann Ritter
Davis William Ritter, Jr.	Robert William Forsyth, Jr.
Oliver Preston Ritter	Charles Gibson Funk
Sarah Elizabeth Harloe	Particia Frances Harloe
William Peck Harloe	Walter Weldon Harloe II





Upper: Harloe Family Burial Plat, Mt. Hebron Cemetery, Winchester, Va.

Lower: Harloe Family Burial Plat, Poughkeepsie Rural Cemetery, Poughkeepsie, N. Y. (Section E Lot 91.)



## CHAPTER II.

### *THE CAVANAUGH FAMILY*

(13) Jane Harloe (4), the second daughter of John William and Mary Holloway Harloe, was born in England, Dec. 8, 1815, and was about eleven years of age, when she came with her parents to New York City, where she continued to live the remainder of her life. This chapter will necessarily be a short one, as nothing of a documentary nature has come to light, that would enable the writer to prepare a more extensive life sketch of her and her family. She had but one son about whom little is known and in so far as, we have been able to ascertain her family line is now extinct. All we have to mention are impressions of older members of the family which have been transmitted down by word of mouth. She seems to have been a favorite among her relatives and highly respected by all who knew her. She led a pious Christian life and was a communicant of Calvary Episcopal Church.

In about 1842, she married John Michael Cavanaugh, of New York City and continued to reside there. The story has it that she was sensitive of his Irish name and lineage, and to satisfy her native English vanity preferred having the



MICHAEL CAVANAUGH

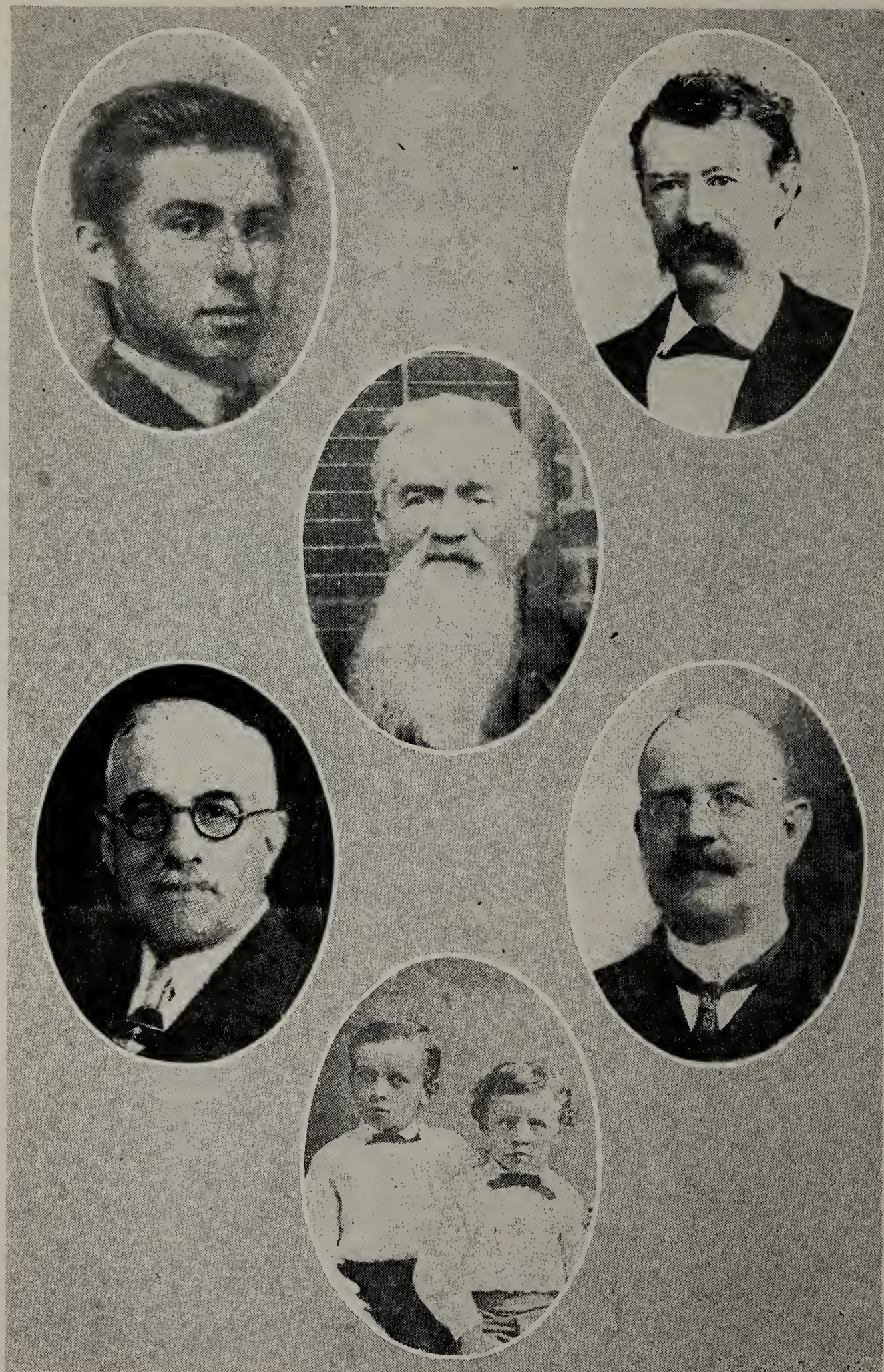
name changed to Cavener and being addressed as such: All nieces and nephews were taught to call him Uncle Cavener. She lived to be seventy-years old, dying very suddenly of heart attack, at her home in New York, June 19, 1885 and is interred in the Harloe lot in Poughkeepsie Rural Cemetery.

Michael Cavanaugh was a tin and iron worker. He was born in about 1812; outlived his wife by nine years and died in the eighty-eighth year, on Aug. 3, 1894. Incapacitated through advanced age in February 1888, he entered the Home for Old Men and Aged Couples, on Amsterdam Avenue, New York City, where he died and is buried in St. Michael Cemetery in Astoria, N. Y. He was a member of the Odd Fellows Fraternity. They left one son concerning whom we have been unable to procure any account except the tradition that during the Civil War, he joined the Union Army and served as a drummer boy. The consensus of opinion is that he did not marry.

(14) John Cavanaugh, probably born in about 1844 and died in about 1921.







JOHN  
WILLIAM LINDLEY  
WILLIAM HARLOE AND HIS SONS  
WILLIAM, JR., AND JAMES RENWICK  
CHARLES  
GEORGE



## CHAPTER III.

### *THE WILLIAM HARLOE FAMILY*

(15) William Harloe (5), was the oldest son of John William and Mary Holloway Harloe and was born in Dublin, Ireland, March 20, 1818. According to the best information procurable, he came to this country about 1826, spent his boyhood years in New York City, attending school and serving his apprenticeship in the building trade, under the skillful tutelage of his father and later became an outstanding builder and contractor of his day. In about 1839, he became a resident of Staten Island and began building operations on his own account. Among his first enterprises there was the erection of a dwelling for Jacob Vanderbilt. His residence there covered a period of approximately fifteen years, during which time he was twice married, and all five of the children of his first marriage and the first two of his second were born. He was connected with the Health Department of that section of New York City, and during an epidemic of cholera rendered valuable service in its control and eradication. In about 1854, he moved with his family to Mt. Vernon, N. Y., and after a residence there of three or four years, removed to Poughkeepsie, where he was prominently identified with the development of that city and probably spent the best years of his life. Here



Former Residence of Mayor William Harloe  
12 Davies Place, Poughkeepsie, N. Y.





HARRIETT

ELIZABETH CAMPBELL HARLOE AND DAUGHTERS

IDA

KATHERINE

ELIZABETH

CAROLINE



he carried on building operations extensively and it is said that he was the builder of fourteen of that city's churches. Among those which stand out today as gems of the builder's art are the Church of the Holy Comforter, the Washington Street M. E. Church, the German Lutheran Church and St. Paul's Episcopal Church on Mansion Street. There is also the Harloe Block situated near the Soldiers Memorial Fountain.

In the spring of 1861, he was awarded the contract for the erection of Vassar College in Poughkeepsie. At this point a digression from our subject is justified to state a few interesting facts concerning that institution. Its erection was made possible by Matthew Vassar, a wealthy Brewer of Poughkeepsie, through a gift of four hundred thousand dollars in securities and two hundred acres of land for a college site. James Renwick, Jr., the designer of the Smithsonian Institute and many other outstanding buildings in Washington, D. C., and elsewhere, was the architect. Ground was broken by him June 4, 1861, and the first spade full of dirt is still preserved in a suitable container in the college museum. The contract for this construction was awarded at the outbreak of the War between the States. Soon thereafter prices began to rise for labor and materials and reached such a peak as to preclude the possibility of its completion at the contract price. Thus it became necessary for William Harloe to contribute thirty thousand dollars of his own resources to carry on the project. While little or no credit has been given him for so noble a sacrifice to maintain his integrity, the following statement is a fair and just inference: That in point of comparative wealth, William Harloe made a greater contribution towards the erection of Vassar College than did its philanthropic founder. For he gave virtually all he had financially and came out of the transaction a well nigh depleted man, but greatly enhanced in those finer graces: Respect, integrity and honor.

In politics, he was a staunch democrat and in 1879 was elected mayor of Poughkeepsie and filled that position with ability and distinction. His religious affiliation was with the Episcopal faith and he and his family were actively identified with the Church of the Holy Comforter; on the vestry of which he served and also as trustee. After a brief residence in Garnerville, N. Y., he returned to New York City in about 1883, where the

family remained five years and where he continued his vocation as contractor and builder and erected many buildings in the upper section of that city. During this period, he was the principal financier in a lumber enterprise near High View, West Virginia, in the early development of the lumber industry in that state. The subject of our sketch had now reached the age of seventy and due to failing health and the accidental loss of vision of one eye, he retired from his long and active business career and moved with his family to Brooklyn, where he lived the last three years of his life at 451 Eighth Street, and died from an impaired heart condition, January 31, 1891, and is interred at Poughkeepsie.

William Harloe had marked poetic ability and wrote much poetry of considerable merit which was published from time to time in the local newspapers in Poughkeepsie. He wrote under the pen name, "Veritas," and several of his poems appear in the appendix of this book.

On January 24, 1840, he married Bertha Catherine Grant or Graut (indistinct writing renders it impossible to tell whether the fourth letter is n or u). She was born about 1820 and died about 1848. They resided on Staten Island and became the parents of four daughters and one son, but Ellen died on the same day she was born and Mary Ann lived less than a year. The remaining three grew to maturity and married.

On January 12, 1852, he was married at Staten Island to Elizabeth Marion Campbell, of Astoria, N. Y. She was born May 7, 1830, and died of pneumonia at the home of her daughter, Catherine Calder, in Brooklyn, November 19, 1902. Nine children were born to this union: All of whom lived to marry and have children with the exception of William, Jr., James Renwich and Caroline. The first two died quite young in the same month and year, December, 1863, of diptheria. James Renwich was named for the architect, James Renwich, Jr. Caroline was an unusually attractive young woman, but had the great misfortune to contract a fatal case of intermittent fever and died only a short period before her wedding day. All of these are interred in the Harloe family lot No. 91, section E, Poughkeepsie Rural Cemetery. Of the nine children born to these excellent parents, only one, Catherine Calder is living at



this time. Their names with dates are:

By the first marriage:

- (16) Ellen Harloe, Nov. 5, 1840-Nov. 5, 1840.
- (17) Harriett Jane Harloe (30), Feb. 14, 1842-Jan. 29, 1898.
- (18) Mary Ann Harloe, March 2, 1843-Feb. 6, 1844.
- (19) Ellen Elizabeth Harloe (48), Apr. 2, 1844-May 4, 1907.
- (20) Charles Campbell Harloe (57), Sept. 26, 1845-Time and place unknown.

By the second marriage:

- (21) John Harloe (59), Oct. 26, 1852-Feb. 9, 1881.
- (22) William Harloe, Jr., March 12, 1853-Dec. 15, 1863.
- (23) George Holloway Harloe (69), Oct. 10, 1856-June 14, 1928.
- (24) Ida Maria Harloe (101, Sept. 12, 1859-Dec. 13, 1832.
- (25) James Renwick Harloe, Aug. 7, 1861-Dec. 29, 1863.
- (26) Mary Frances Harloe (110), Feb. 20, 1864-July 5, 1925.
- (27) Caroline Emma Harloe (Unm.), July 1, 1866-Aug. 12, 1890.
- (28) William Lindley Harloe (116), Oct. 26, 1868-July 11, 1941.
- (29) Katherine Harloe (123), Dec. 16, 1870-

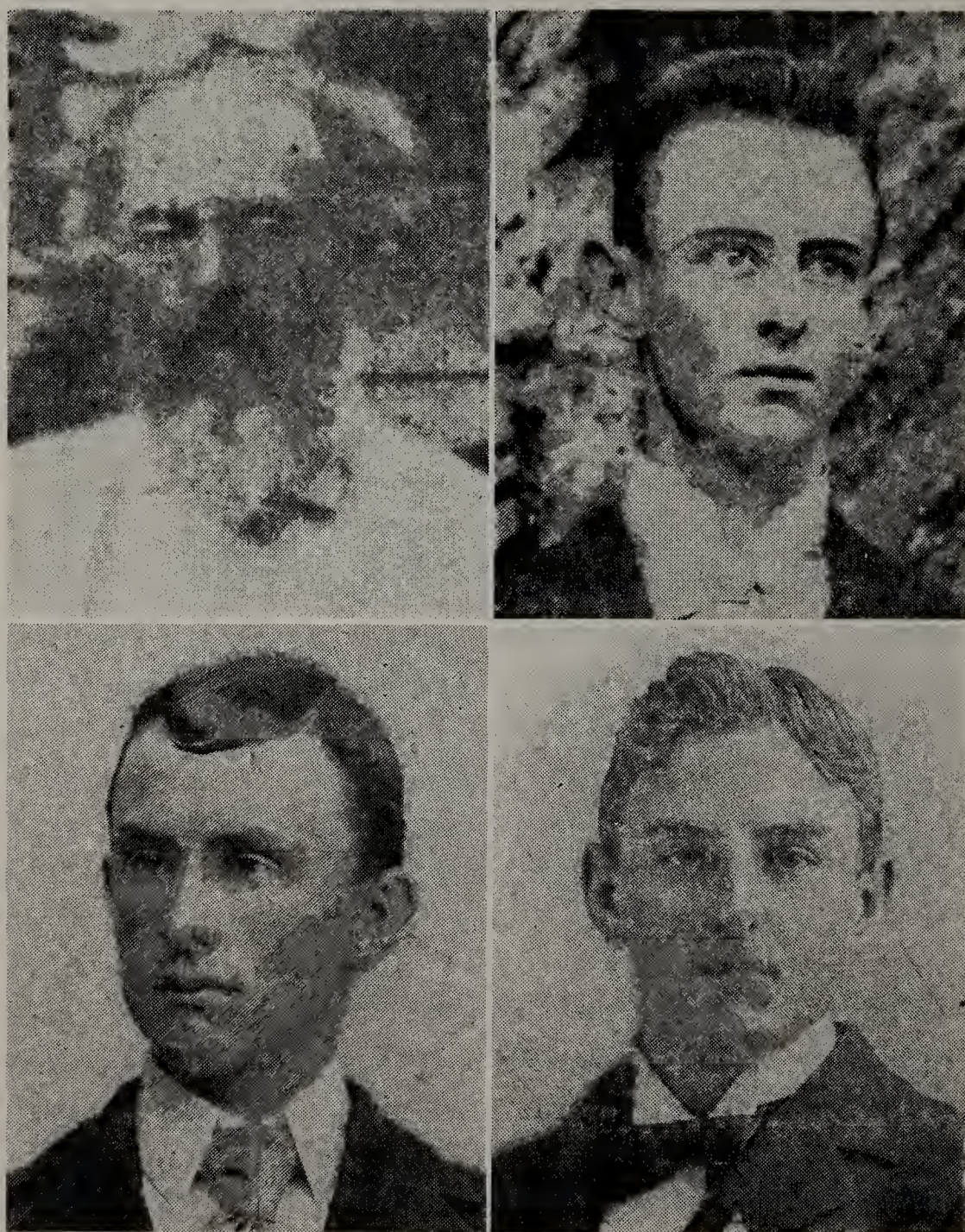
#### PART ONE

(30) Harriett Jane Harloe (17), second daughter of William and Bertha C. Grant (or Graut) Harloe, was born Feb. 4, 1842, at Staten Island, N. Y. She attended school there at Mt. Vernon and later in Poughkeepsie. Her family having lived at these several places. She was a communicant of the Holy Comforter Episcopal Church and from the old register of that parish, we use the exact wording of the record of her marriage: "Monday, P. M., December 13th, 1869, marriage of William H. Post and Harriett J. Harloe; residence of the parents of the bride, 12 Davies Place, Poughkeepsie. Witnesses: George W. Lake and Washington Broas; officiating Priest—Robert F. Crary." We continued to wonder why they had selected December 13 for their wedding day until we discovered it was the groom's birthday.

They lived for two years after their marriage in Poughkeepsie, where Mr. Post followed the vocation of carpenter, builder and cabinet maker. He bore the reputation of being an unusually skillful worker. In the spring of 1873, they moved to



near High View, West Virginia, where he engaged in the erection of the Harloe Bros. Stave Factory, and where he continued to be employed until 1875, when the family returned to live in Poughkeepsie. Later they moved to Bangall, Dutchess County, N. Y., and continued to reside there until the time of their death. In so far as is known, all the original members of the Post family were members of the Episcopal Church. Mr. Post was born Dec. 13, 1838, and died August 19, 1901. Mrs. Post died January 29, 1898. Both are buried in Poughkeepsie Rural Cemetery. Of the four sons born to this union all are



WILLIAM H. POST AND HIS SONS

WILLIAM G.

PIERRE  
CHARLES



now dead; Elmer, the youngest, died in infancy. William G. was born in Hampshire County, W. Va., but lived the greater part of his life in Dutchess County, N. Y., and followed the carpenter trade. He remained unmarried. The last 20 years of his life were spent at Bangall, where he died and is interred in the Post burial plat in Poughkeepsie Cemetery. The names of the Post boys are:

(31) Pierre Briggs Post (35), Sept. 9, 1870-Aug. 22, 1932.

(32) William George Post (Unm.), July 9, 1873-April 29, 1937.

(33) Charles Gilbert Post (37), Sept. 14, 1876-Nov 23, 1933.

(34) Elmer Post, June 10, 1880-June 10, 1880.

(35) Pierre B. Post (31), the first son of William H. and Harriett Harloe Post, was born in Poughkeepsie. He followed the vocation of his father and was a building contractor. He was married Feb. 13, 1896, to Rowena Miller, daughter of John H. and Phebe Jane Miller, of Stanfordville, by the Rev. C. N. Nichols, at Pine Plains, N. Y. She was born Aug. 21, 1872. They lived at Standfordville, N. Y., where he died and is buried. One son was born to them who died in infancy and is buried there:

(36) William Miller Post, March 11, 1897-Aug. 7, 1900.

(37) Charles G. Post (33), third son of William H. and Harriett H. Post, was born in Poughkeepsie and attended school there. He became a very energetic man and was continuously doing his very best to discharge his responsibilities honorably and efficiently. At first he followed the vocation of painting and interior decorator; for a time he held a clerical position in a grocery store and later was appointed Postmaster at Bangall, N. Y., in which position he was serving at the time of his death in 1933. He was married July 12, 1900, to Nellie E. Humphrey, born April 6, 1879, daughter of Charles H. and Marietta Preston Humphrey, by the Rev. George W. Holman, at Pine Plains. To these parents were born three children. The second daughter, Carolyn, was a high school student at Millbrook, when she died in her eighteenth year and is interred at Stanfordville. Their names are:

(38) Marguerita Harriett Post (41), Jan. 12, 1902-



(39) Carolyn Harloe Post (Unm.), Dec. 9, 1904-Feb. 22, 1922.

(40) John Newton Post (45), March 29, 1908.

(41) Marguerita H. Post (38), first daughter of Charles G. and Nellie Humphrey Post, was born at Bangall and was educated in the public school of that place; she was married to Grant Boyce, Aug. 17, 1921, at Lenoxdale, Mass., by the Rev. Robt. J. Harrison. Mr. Boyce is the son of Isaac and Amanda Lee Boyce, of Standfordville, was born Dec. 8, 1893, and followed the pursuit of farming. Their children are:

(42) Grant Boyce, Jr., June 17, 1922-

(43) Marilyn Cecilia Boyce, Oct. 4, 1924.

(44) Donald Arthur Boyce, Aug. 19, 1928.

(45) John N. Post (40), the only son of Charles G. and Nellie H. Post, was born at Bangall, graduated from Millbrook High School and later from Eastman Business College in Poughkeepsie. In August, 1936, he was appointed Postmaster at Stanfordville and continues to serve in that capacity at this time. He married Nora Kathleen Bigelow, the daughter of Scott S. and Anna Guide Bigelow, at Bangall, Nov. 5, 1932; the Rev. K. W. Reynolds officiating. Mrs. Post is a Canadian by birth and was born May 18, 1910, at Chase, British Columbia. A son and a daughter have come to bless this union.

(46) John Bigelow Post, Sept. 17, 1933-

(47) Carolyn Humphrey Post, Nov. 26, 1934-

## PART TWO

(48) Ellen Elizabeth Harloe (Lizzie) (19), the second daughter of William and Bertha Grant Harloe, was born on Staten Island, N. Y., April 4, 1846. Within a few years thereafter, her parents established their home in Poughkeepsie, where she attended school and grew to womanhood. She was baptized and confirmed in the Holy Comforter Episcopal Church and throughout her life continued to be a faithful communicant of the Episcopal Church. On July 9, 1869, she was united in marriage to Washington Broas, the son of Isaac and Ellen Elizabeth O'Connor Broas, of Poughkeepsie, in the Holy Comforter Episcopal Church, by the Reverend Robert Fulton Crary. Mr. Broas was born Oct. 9, 1844, on Academy Street in Poughkeepsie. He received his education from the public schools of that

city, a private school in Kingston, N. Y., and Eastman Business College in Poughkeepsie. For several years after their marriage, they continued to reside in Poughkeepsie, later moving to Garnerville, New York, where he successfully operated a large general store and served as Postmaster during President Cleveland's first administration. Having disposed of his merchantile enterprise, he entered the contracting and building business and in 1890, the family moved to Brooklyn, where he devoted his time and energy to the building industry until the time of his death, which occurred Nov. 24, 1925, at the home of his daughter, Leda Broas Smith, in Jersey City, and lies buried in New York Bay Cemetery, in Jersey City, by the side of his wife, who died in Brooklyn, May 24, 1907. To this worthy couple were born two sons and two daughters. The older son, William, was born in Poughkeepsie and attended River-view Academy on-the-Hudson. For a time he held a position with a New York Bank. In 1905, he came on a visit to relatives in Virginia and West Virginia, where he remained for approximately a year; returning to New York. At the outbreak of the Spanish-American War, he joined the army and served during that period, receiving his honorable discharge at Fort Slocum, N. Y., Nov. 23, 1898. Later he went to California and then to Seattle, Washington, where he died in 1941 and is buried. The second brother, George, was born at Garnerville. He also volunteered his services in the army during the war with Spain and received his honorable discharge at the same time and place as his brother. On Feb. 22, 1904, he was accidentally killed in a railroad accident at St. Louis, Mo., and is buried in that city. Both of these sons remained unmarried. The names of the children of this family with dates are:

(49) William Harloe Broas, April 18, 1870-Feb. 16, 1941.

(50) George Washington Broas, July 6, 1875-Feb. 22, 1904

(51) Leda Marion Broas (53), March 31, 1880-

(52) Edith Elizabeth Broas (56), May 8, 1882-

(53) Leda Marion Broas (51), the first daughter of Washington and Elizabeth Harloe Broas, was born at Garnerville. She attended the school there and at the age of ten, when her parents moved to Brooklyn, her education was continued in the schools of that city. She is an interesting conversationalist and enjoys the reputation of being well versed in the history of the



Harloe family and has in her possession the old family Bible with its records. She was married on June 18, 1902, in Brooklyn, N. Y., to Theodore Henry Smith, the son of Thomas Henry and Catherine Gertrude Bridgart Smith, by the Rev. William P. Brush.

Mr. Smith was born in Jersey City, Aug. 4, 1878; graduated from the public schools there and Trinity Episcopal Church School in New York City, and studied law in the law firm of Lawrence & Babbitt in Jersey City. Since marriage they have made their home in Jersey City where Mr. Smith serves as managing director of the Chapultepec Land Improvement Company; the headquarters of which is situated in the City of Mexico. All the Smith family are Episcopalians, including their only child.

(54) Marion Elizabeth Smith (55), July 1, 1903-

(55) Marion E. Smith (54), the only daughter of Theodore H. and Leda Broas Smith, was born in Jersey City. She was educated in the Bergden School for Girls in Jersey City and Mrs. Dow's School, Briarcliffe Manor on-the-Hudson, and spent eight years in the study of music. She is a Colonial Dame of America; her paternal ancestry dates back to 1663, at which time they came over to this country from Holland. She is also a member of the Junior Service League at Jersey City and Short Hills, N. J.

On July 25, 1931, she married Emil William Albert Schumann, the son of Emil and Maud Weeks Schumann. He was born March 21, 1898, at Union City, N. J., and received his education from the the following: Hasbrouck Institute, Jersey City, Newark Academy, Princeton University and the Law School of Columbia College, New York City. He is a veteran of World War I, having served with the armed forces overseas. At the present time they reside at Short Hills, N. J. Mr. Schumann is engaged in the practice of law in Jersey City under the firm name, Schumann and Schumann. They have no children.

(56) Edith E. Broas (52), the second daughter of Washington and Elizabeth Harloe Broas, was born at Garnerville. She attended both public and private schools in Brooklyn. She was married at Malden, Mass., on Sept. 17, 1921, to Millard Floyd



Rogers, the son of Millard Franklin and Fannie Fairchild Rogers, of Malden, by the Rev. Henry R. Crane. Mr. Rogers was born Jan. 23, 1876, at Frankfort, Conn. He was a graduate of Cornell University and for a number of years was engaged in the undertaking business. He died Aug. 21, 1931, and is buried at Malden. Mrs. Rogers is now living in St. Petersburg, Fla. They have no children.

### PART THREE

(57) Charles Campbell Harloe (20), the only son of William Harloe by his first marriage, was born Sept. 26, 1845, at Staten Island. It was discovered upon inquiry among the oldest living relatives that some of them had never heard of this member of the family lineage. However, when the William Harloe family established its residence in Poughkeepsie in about 1858, he was with them, as we learn from the register of the Church of the Holy Comforter, the following record of his marriage: "August 2, 1868, 8th, Sunday after Trinity; place—the Rectory, Charles Campbell Harloe, age 22, and Kathleen Lawson, age 21, were married by Rev. Robert F. Crary. Witnesses: Thomas E. Lawson and Sarah E. Lawson." We infer from this record that the bride was a resident of Poughkeepsie, and the daughter of Thomas E. and Sarah E. Lawson. We also infer that Charles C. Harloe was engaged in the building industry and assisted his father in his extensive contracting and building operations.

Under the baptismal section of the register of the same church we give the following transcript: "Sept. 25, 1870, at the Church of the Holy Comforter, 15th, Sunday after Trinity, Marion Harloe, born Aug. 26, 1870, Poughkeepsie, daughter of Charles C. and Kathleen Lawson Harloe, was baptized. Sponsors: The father and Mrs. Elizabeth Marion Harloe, Robert F. Crary, Rector." Accompanying the above entry in the church register is the following brief notation: "Moved to California." Again we infer that at some time shortly after 1870, this family migrated to California. We have written numerous letters of inquiry to various individuals and agencies in different parts of that state in the hope of making contact with some of the descendants of that family, if any, but with no success. However, the fact that we have been unable to make any contacts is no

conclusive proof but that there may be descendants of Charles Campbell Harloe living at this time. We do know there was at least one child born to them while living in Poughkeepsie.

(58) Marion Harloe, born Aug. 26, 1870-

#### PART FOUR

(59) John Harloe (21), the first son of William (second marriage) and Elizabeth Campbell Harloe, was born Oct. 26, 1852, at Staten Island, but lived the most of his life at Poughkeepsie. He was spoken of as an unusually attractive man, possessing a number of talents which he had developed to a marked degree: In music, he was accomplished on both the pipeorgan and piano and sang well; in art, he could draw, sketch and paint; in literature, his talent for writing poetry afforded him a convenient and easy medium for expressing his thoughts and feelings in verse.

On May 27, 1873, he was married to Alice Garnett Hues in a fashionable wedding at the Church of the Holy Comforter, by the Rev. Robt. F. Crary. (The writer's father and mother attended this wedding, having been married in West Virginia, only a few days previously, on May 20, 1873, and were on their honeymoon at that time, visiting relatives in Poughkeepsie.) Alice G. Hues was the daughter of Alexander and Eliza Van Buskirk Hues, of Poughkeepsie, was born June 12, 1853, and died in New York City December 6, 1906, and is interred in Kensico Cemetery, New York City. John Harloe died of pneumonia in New York City, Feb. 9, 1881, at the comparatively young age of twenty-nine years and is buried in Poughkeepsie Rural Cemetery. They left one daughter and one son. Of the son we have no authentic data. It is said, he grew to maturity, married the daughter of an Episcopal clergyman and died quite young. Their names are:

(60) Nellie Livingston Harloe (62), July 21, 1874-

(61) John William Harloe, Aug. 14, 1875-deceased.

(62) Nellie L. Harloe (60), the only daughter of John and Alice Hues Harloe, was born in Poughkeepsie and was educated in the schools there. She spent a number of years in the study of music. On Jan. 16, 1895, she was married to John Sylvester Burget in Grace Chapel, New York City, by the Rev. Frank



Nelson. Mr. Burget was the son of Charles and Lydia Penny Burget, of Great Barrington, Mass. He was born in 1859 and died in 1899, and is interred in Elm Wood Cemetery, Gt. Barrington. One son was born to this union.

On Nov. 19, 1903, she became the wife of Franklin B. Steinway, of Gt. Barrington, born May 20, 1873, died of carcinoma, May 7, 1941, at Pittsfield, Mass., and is interred there. He was the son of Peter and Augusta Steinway and was a toolmaker by trade. They became the parents of one son.

By her first marriage:

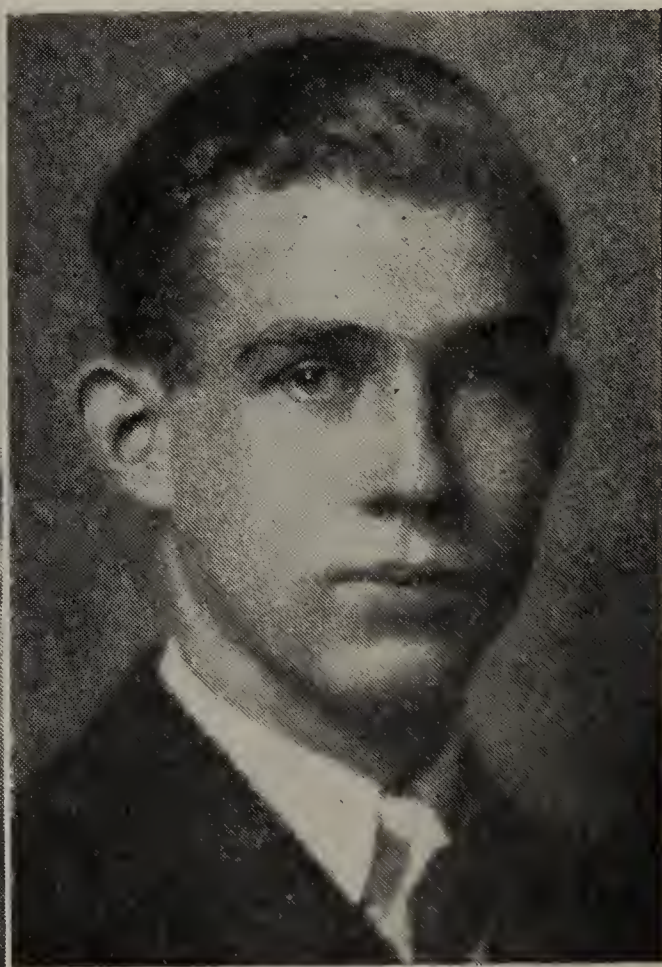
(63) Warren Livingston Burget (65), Dec. 19, 1896-

By her second marriage:

(64) Franklin Donald Steinway (66), Nov. 5, 1907-March 30, 1940.



WARREN L. BURGET (63)



FRANKLIN D. STEINWAY (64)

(65) Warren L. Burget (63), son of John S. and Nellie Harloe Burget, was born in New York City, but later lived in Pittsfield, Mass., where he graduated from high school. He served in the armed forces overseas in the First World War, and has an honorable discharge from the U. S. Army. For a

period of twelve years, he was connected with the United Fruits Company, N. Y. At present, he is a training officer at the U. S. Maritime Training School, Pensacola, Florida, and holds the rank of lieutenant. He is a member of the Episcopal faith, and while living at Gt. Barrington, sang in the choir of St. James Episcopal Church.

On May 21, 1938, he was married in New York City to Leona Mildred Norman, born Nov. 8, 1902, the daughter of William A. and Hattie Norman, of Pittsfield. No children have been reported.

(66) Franklin D. Steinway (64), the only son of Franklin B. and Nellie Harloe Steinway, was born at Gt. Barrington, Mass. He graduated from Pittsfield High School and R. P. I. College, Troy, N. Y. On Sept. 16, 1939, he married Emma Hartuagel, born Jan. 22, 1910, at Troy. After marriage, they resided at Milwaukee, Wis., where he was employed as a chemical engineer with the A. A. Smith Company. He died March 30, 1940, in his thirty-third year, in Milwaukee, and lies buried in Elm Wood Cemetery, Gt. Barrington. Mr. and Mrs. Steinway became the parents of two children:

(67) Constance Ann Steinway, March 14, 1932-

(68) Donald Warren Steinway, Jan. 29, 1936-

#### PART FIVE

(69) George H. Harloe (23), third son of William and Elizabeth Campbell Harloe, was born Oct. 12, 1856, at Mt. Vernon, N. Y. He was about two years old when the family moved to Poughkeepsie, where he grew to manhood and where he attended Bisbee Military Academy and Eastman College. Upon the completion of his schooling, he became associated with his father in the contracting and building industry. At a later period, he formed a partnership with Robt. J. Dunwoody and for several years operated a merchantile establishment in Poughkeepsie. For a time he served as police commissioner of that city.

On December 5, 1877, he was united in marriage to Mary Christiana Klady, the daughter of Jacob and Christiana Klady, of Poughkeepsie, in the Holy Comforter Episcopal Church by the Rev. Robert Fulton Crary. For several years after their



marriage they resided on Davies Place, Poughkeepsie. In 1890, they moved with their family to Brooklyn, where they made their permanent home. While living in Brooklyn, Mr. Harloe held a responsible position in the United States Customs Bureau in New York City, where he served with efficiency and fidelity for approximately forty years. He was a man of pleasing personality and a well informed and interesting conversationalist. He lived to be nearly seventy-two years of age, dying on June 14, 1928, at Long Island College Hospital of peritonitis, and is buried in Poughkeepsie Rural Cemetery.

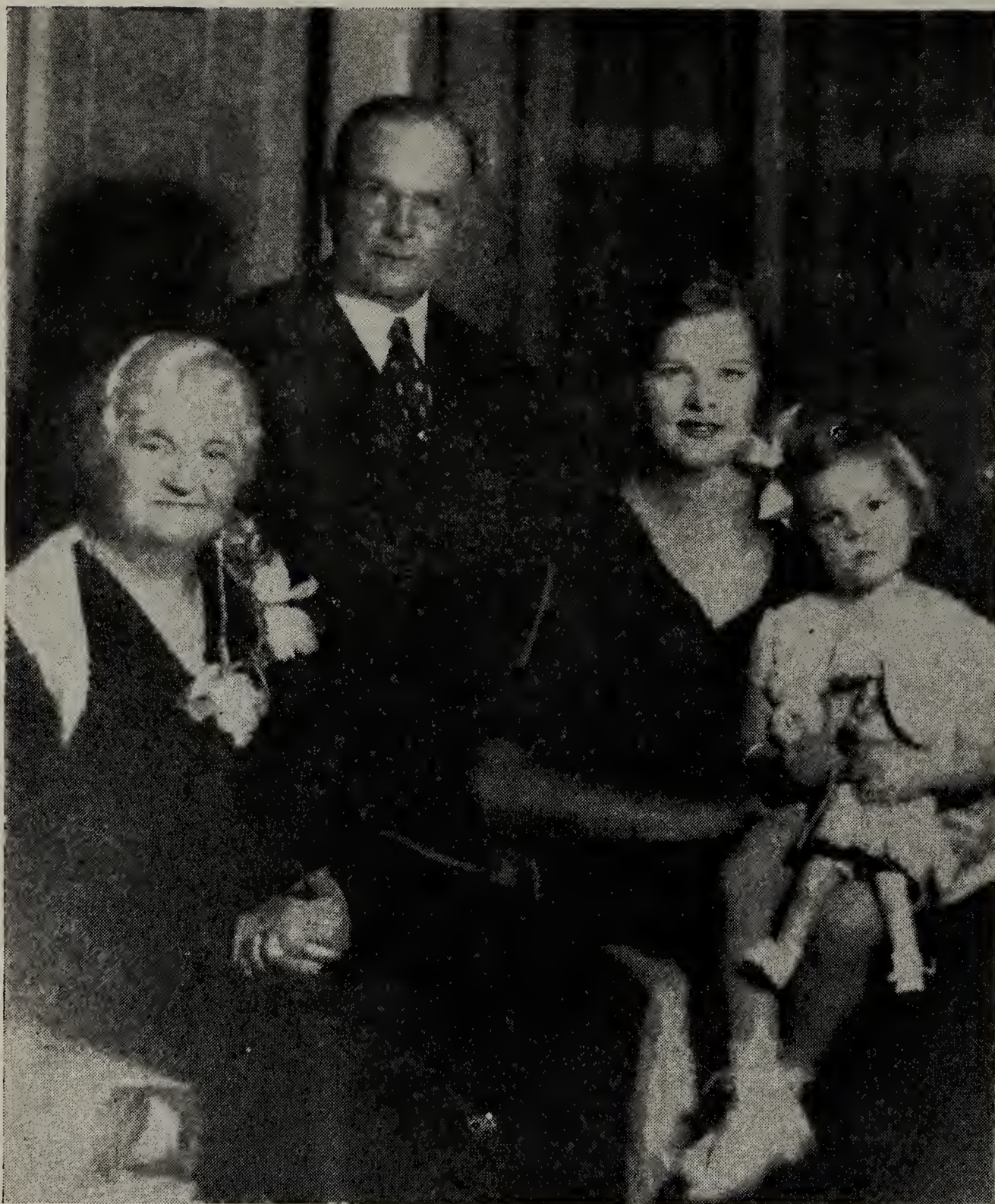
His wife, who was born Oct. 14, 1858, continued to live for nearly ten years longer, reaching the age of 80 when she died at her home in Brooklyn, March 10, 1938, from broncho-pneumonia and lies buried by the side of her husband in the Harloe lot at Poughkeepsie. She is remembered as a most refined and attractive woman; always concerned for the interest of others less fortunate and devoted to the care of her home and family.

They were baptized and confirmed in the Holy Comforter Episcopal Church, and upon moving to Brooklyn transferred their membership to All Saints Episcopal Church of that city, and continued to be life long members of the Episcopal faith.

To these fine parents were born seven children, all of whom were born in Poughkeepsie, with the exception of Blanche, who was born in New York City, and George Bartley and Bartley Marcus, who were born in Brooklyn. Three of them died quite young and are buried at Poughkeepsie. Blanche was nine years old when she died from scarletina; Caroline Mabel and George Bartley both died in infancy. It was the desire of these good parents that one of their sons should bear the name Bartley, out of high regard for their brother-in-law, Dr. Elias H. Bartley. After the death of their infant son, George Bartley, the name was continued to the next son, Bartley Marcus. The names of these children with dates are as follows:

- (70) Helen Elizabeth Harloe (77), Nov. 4, 1878-
- (71) Dr. Ralph Farnsworth Harloe (89), Nov. 23, 1879-
- (72) Blanche Harloe, Jan. 2, 1883-Feb. 2, 1892.
- (73) Magdalena Harloe (95), June 11, 1886-
- (74) Caroline Mabel Harloe, June 26, 1888-Nov. 26, 1891.
- (75) George Bartley Harloe, Jan. 23, 1894-March 5, 1895.
- (76) Lt. Col. Bartley Marcus Harloe (96), Feb. 16, 1897-





## FOUR GENERATIONS

MRS. G. H. HARLOE (69), DR. RALPH F. HARLOE (71).

MRS. R. F. FREDERICK (91) AND  
JANE FREDERICK (93).

(77) Helen E. Harloe (70), the first daughter of George H. and Mary Klady Harloe, was born in Poughkeepsie; she attended school there until she was twelve years of age, when her parents moved to Brooklyn, where her schooling was continued and completed in the public schools of that city. For many years she has been a communicant of St. Paul's Episcopal Church



in Brooklyn, and is actively identified with the various local organizations for the promotion of charity and civic welfare. She has the happy faculty of seeing only the bright and better side of life and possesses an unusual gift of humor, and is very popular among all the relatives.

On Oct. 25, 1899, she was married to William Edmond Baxter, the son of Francis J. and Elizabeth Pitt Baxter, of Brooklyn, at the home of her parents in Brooklyn, by the Reverend William J. Morrison, Rector of All Saints Episcopal Church.

Mr. Baxter was born on March 12, 1875, in Brooklyn and was educated in its public schools. He is an active member of the following organizations: Veteran 23rd Regiment National Guard, State of N. Y.; the Montauk, Knickerbocker Field Club, Invincible Club, Society of Old Brooklynites and the Masonic Order, holding membership in Kismet Temple A. A. O. N. M. S. All during their married life, they have continued to live in Brooklyn, where Mr. Baxter has been extensively engaged in the textile industry, and holds the position of president of the Joseph W. Woods Co., and is secretary and treasurer of the Cotton Goods Commission House of J. H. Lane & Co., both of New York City.

Mr. and Mrs. Baxter are the parents of two daughters and two sons. All of whom were born in Brooklyn, have grown to womanhood and manhood there and are married with the exception of Janet, who remains at the home of her parents. After completion of the course of study in the public schools of Brooklyn, Janet was graduated from Wellesley College, Wellesley, Mass., in 1927, and from Katherine Gibbs School, N. Y. City, in 1928. Since then she has been engaged in secretarial work and has held responsible positions in business and educational projects in N. Y. City, Brooklyn and Washington, D. C. In 1938, she went on a trip around the world, and visited many countries and places of interest. The children of this family are:

(78) Helen Frances Baxter (82), April 12, 1903-

(79) Janet Harloe Baxter (Unm.), April 22, 1906-

(80) Dr. Ralph Edmond Baxter (86), Jan. 25, 1911-

(81) William Stanton Baxter (88), Dec. 7, 1915-

(82) Helen F. Baxter (78), the first daughter of William E.

and Helen Harloe Baxter, after attending the elementary and secondary public schools of Brooklyn, entered Wellesley College, from which she graduated with an A. B. degree in 1923. She then entered the Massachusetts Institute of Technology, Boston, from which she received a B. S. degree in Architecture in 1924.

On June 5, 1925, she married Hugh Perrin, the second son of Arthur and Mary Perrin, of Brookline, Mass. Mr. Perrin is a graduate of Harvard University, class of 1921, and of the School of Architecture, Massachusetts Institute of Technology, receiving the degree of Master of Architecture with the class of 1924. In 1932, they moved from Boston to their present home in Dedham, Mass.—an old colonial house of historical and architectural interest, which they have remodeled. The cellar has been transformed into a well-equipped modern studio where they build an outstanding quality of architectural models under the firm of Perrin and Perrin. In conjunction with this, during normal times, Mrs. Perrin operates on her own account a thriving real estate business in Dedham. For the duration of the present war, this family is residing in Orlando, Florida, where Mr. Perrin has a government assignment. They have three children:

(83) James Perrin, Jan. 27, 1930-

(84) Mark Perrin, May 22, 1934-

(85) Gail Perrin, Oct. 14, 1938-

(86) Dr. Ralph E. Baxter (80), the first son of William E. and Helen Harloe Baxter, completed his local public school training and entered Phillips Exeter Academy, Exeter, N. H., from which he graduated in the class of 1929. He then spent four years at Princeton University, graduating in 1933. Deciding upon a professional career, he entered the College of Physicians and Surgeons, Columbia University, N. Y. City, and the Medical School of Boston University, from which he received his degree in medicine in 1938. Following this formal schooling he served a three year internship in the Kings County Hospital, Brooklyn, N. Y. The third year of which he served as a resident physician in the Pediatric department. The doctor has selected Pediatrics for his specialty and has taken advanced training in this specialty at the Children's Memorial Hospital in Chicago. At the beginning of World War II, he enlisted in the service, completed



training at Randolph Field, Texas, and is a captain in the air force.

On Oct. 7, 1939, he was married to Lois Huckins, the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Albert Osgood Huckins, of Center Ossipee, N. H. They have one daughter, born in Boston.

(87) Katherine Baxter, March 24, 1943-

(88) William S. Baxter (81), the second son of William E. and Helen Harloe Baxter, received his schooling at Phillips Exeter Academy, N. H., from which he was graduated in 1933, and Harvard University, Cambridge, Mass. Following his graduation from Harvard in 1937, he secured a position with a banking firm in Brookline, Mass., with which organization he was associated four years. He discontinued his banking career in 1941, and moved to New York City to become associated with a firm of cotton textile commission merchants. He married Margaret Blair Smith, daughter of William Alexander Smith, of Pittsburg, Pa., on Nov. 1, 1936, at Newport, Kentucky. He is an ensign in the navy; their home is in Garden City, Long Island, and have one daughter:

(88-A) Linda Blair Baxter, April 27, 1942-

(89) Dr. Ralph F. Harloe (71), the first son of George H. and Mary Klady Harloe, spent his early boyhood in Poughkeepsie, where he attended school. On moving with his family to Brooklyn in 1890, he continued his academic schooling in that city; later entering the Brooklyn College of Pharmacy, from which he graduated in 1899. From 1902 to 1905, he served in the N. Y. National Guard in the 1st Mounted field hospital corps. In 1913, he received his doctors degree in pharmacy from that same institution. In 1905, he became an instructor in chemistry and pharmacy in the Long Island College of Medicine in Brooklyn, subsequently becoming Assistant Professor in Chemistry. In 1913, he began the study of medicine at the Long Island College of medicine and graduated in 1918. After graduating from the Medical College and completing his internship at the Long Island College Hospital, he became interested in thoracic surgery. In 1925, was appointed Assistant Professor of Surgery at the Long Island College of medicine, and holds the position of Associate Professor at the present time. Besides this, Doctor Harloe holds a long and imposing list of hospital connections

which are as follows: Director of thoracic surgery, Kings County Hospital, Brooklyn; attending surgeon, Long Island College Hospital, Brooklyn; associate attending thoracic surgeon, Sea View Hospital, Staten Island; chief thoracic surgeon, Kingston Avenue Hospital, Brooklyn; chief thoracic surgeon, Bushwich Hospital, Brooklyn; consulting thoracic surgeon, Evangelical Deaconess and Bay Ridge Hospitals, Brooklyn. In addition to these distinctions, he holds memberships in the following medical organizations: American College of Surgeons, American Medical Association, Kings County Medical Society, past-president Brooklyn Surgical Society, Associated Physicians of L. I. Brooklyn Thoracic Society, Sea View Clinical Society, Pan-American Medical Association, American Association of Industrial Physicians and Surgeons, and the Theta Kappa Psi Medical Fraternity, and has attained high rank in the Masonic Order, being a member of Kismet Temple, A. A. O. N. M. S.

On June 11, 1899, he was united in marriage to Adelaide Jane Flood, daughter of Luke and Ann Flood, of Brooklyn. She was born Feb. 13, 1879, was graduated from the Brooklyn High School in 1897 and was a member of the Protestant Episcopal Church. While on a visit to her daughter, Ruth, in San Francisco, Cal., she died very suddenly from cerebral hemorrhage on July 29, 1929. Her remains were returned to Brooklyn and lie buried in Greenwood Cemetery. Doctor and Mrs. Harloe became the parents of two daughters, both of whom were born in Brooklyn. Blanche, the older one, died at the age of seven after a short illness following diphtheria, and is buried in Greenwood Cemetery.

Notwithstanding tragedies such as these and the wear and tear of a number of years practice, Doctor Harloe is a youthful appearing and a well preserved man. On Oct. 3, 1931, he remarried. His present wife was formerly Mildred Eva Wray, daughter of Joseph Gambel and Eva Cockrane Wray, of Burlington, Vermont. She was born in Burlington, and graduated from Long Island College Hospital Training School for Nurses, and attended New York University. At present she is in charge of personnel work for women of the consolidated Edison System Companies. She is a lineal descendent of Captain Robert Coch-



rane, of Vermont, who fought under General Ethan Allen during the Revolutionary War. No children have been born to the Doctor's second marriage. The children of his first marriage are:

(90) Blanche Katherine Harloe, April 6, 1903-June 3, 1910.

(91) Ruth Adelaide Harloe (92), Sept. 7, 1906-

(92) Ruth A. Harloe, the second daughter of Ralph F. and Adelaide Flood Harloe, was graduated from the public schools of Brooklyn and later from the Maxwell Training School for Teachers, and taught in the public school system of Brooklyn for three years. On June 9, 1928, she was united in marriage in Brooklyn to Robert Tryon Frederick, who was born in San Francisco, California, on March 14, 1907, the son of Doctor Marcus White and Pauline Adelaide McCurdy Frederick. He attended schools in San Francisco and the Staunton Military Academy in Virginia, being graduated from the latter in June, 1924. He was graduated from the United States Military Academy, West Point, N. Y., on June 9, 1928, at which time he was commissioned in the United States Army. He has advanced through the commissioned grades of the Army to his present grade as Colonel, and has served at various stations in the United States, Panama and Hawaii. At present stationed at Helena, Mont. Two daughters have been born to Colonel and Mrs. Frederick. The first was born at Pensocola, Florida, and the second in San Francisco, California.

(93) Jane Adelaide Frederick, Aug. 29, 1930-

(94) Anne Tryon Frederick, Feb. 15, 1935-

(95) Magdalena Harloe (73), the third daughter of George H. and Mary Klady Harloe, was born in Poughkeepsie, but with the exception of the first four years, has lived her entire life in Brooklyn, where she completed her high school course and a commercial course at Erasmus Hall. She is an accomplished stenographer and for more than thirty years has held a responsible position at the Hall of Records in Brooklyn, where she continues to be employed. She has a most engaging personality and friendly nature. She has spent much time in travel in various sections of this country and has frequently visited her relatives in Virginia. At her home, in Brooklyn, on Jan. 8, 1930, she was married to Hamilton Bigger McNair, of Brooklyn, by the Reverend Wallace J. Gardener.

Mr. McNair was born in Richmond, Va., Oct. 6, 1863, and was the son of Stephen Yerkes and Mattie Knowles McNair, of that city. The greater part of his life was spent in Brooklyn, where he was engaged in the real estate business and where he died Aug. 12, 1931. He is buried in Greenwood Cemetery. To them were born no children. On Aug. 10, 1943, Mrs. McNair married James Aloysius Ray, of Brooklyn.

(96) Lt. Col. Bartley M. Harloe (76), the youngest of the seven children born to George H. and Mary Klady Harloe, was born Feb. 16, 1897, in Brooklyn, and completed the course of study in the public school system of that city. In June, 1914, he received his appointment to the United States Military Academy, West Point, N. Y., from which he was graduated with the B. S. Degree Aug. 29, 1917, standing fifth in his class of one hundred and fifteen cadets. Subsequently he attended Rensselaer Polytechnic Institute, Troy, N. Y., and was given a degree as Civil Engineer in 1922. In 1938, he was graduated from the Command and General Staff School, Fort Leavenworth, Kansas.

He has served continuously as a commissioned officer in the Regular Army of the United States since his graduation from the West Point Military Academy in 1917. During World War I, he served as captain with the 601st Engineers in the American Expeditionary Forces in France. Other assignments include service in the Philippine Islands and in Nicaragua, and also in many parts of the United States. From December 1938, to July 1940, he was detailed to serve with the Works Project Administration in the capacity of assistant Commissioner and Chief Engineer of that federal agency. The 1940 edition of "Whose Who in America" carries his name and a resume of his achievements. At present, he holds the rank of Lieutenant Colonel in the Corps of Engineers of the Regular Army and has served on the War Department General Staff, in Washington, D. C. He has been awarded the World War Campaign Medal and the second Nicaraguan Campaign Medal, and is a member of the Army and Navy Club. He is now with the A. E. F. in North Africa.

On March 9, 1918, he was married, at Macon, Georgia, to Virginia Hazel Rankin, born June 7, 1897, the daughter of Col.





(76) BARTLEY M. HARLOE (96)  
AS A WEST POINT CADET

Charles H. and Emma Leona McCracken Rankin, of Denver, Colorado, (Colonel Rankin is a graduate of the U. S. Military Academy, West Point, N. Y., and during the First World War held the commission of Colonel of Engineers. His son is also a West Point Graduate and is serving as Major of the U. S. Field Artillery.) Mrs. Harloe is a graduate of the University of Colorado, Denver. One son and one daughter have been born to Lt. Colonel and Mrs. Harloe. Their daughter, Anne, was born in Washington, D. C. She has lived in the following places, where she has attended school: West Point, N. Y.; Granada, Nicaragua; St. Louis, Mo.; Salt Lake City, Utah; and Western High School and Gunston Hall, Washington, D. C. She is unmarried and remains at home with her parents. Their names with dates are:

(97) Lieut. Jack Bartley Harloe (99), July 18, 1919-

(98) Anne Elizabeth Harloe, Oct. 3, 1922-

(99) Lieut. Jack B. Harloe (97), the only son of Lieut. Colonel Bartley M. and Virginia Rankin Harloe, was born at Manila, P. I. He attended the University of Utah, Princeton University, and in 1941 was graduated from the Foreign Service School at Georgetown University, Washington, D. C. He accepted a commission in the Reserve Corps with the 32nd Armored Regiment, Camp Polk, La. After the customary period of training, was sent overseas and for several months was stationed in London. On Jan. 1, 1942, he was married to Marion Byers Smith, born in 1919, the daughter of William Alexander Smith, of Webster Grove, Mo. One son born in St. Louis, Mo.

(100) William Bartley Harloe, Feb. 11, 1943-

### PART SIX

(101) Ida M. Harloe (24), first daughter of William and Elizabeth Campbell Harloe, was born in Poughkeepsie, Sept. 12, 1859, and lived practically her entire life in Dutchess County. She was educated in Doctor Wright's Female Academy, Poughkeepsie. She and her two older brothers, William and George, were the very first ones to be baptized in the Church of the Holy Comforter after its completion in 1860. Here she was confirmed in 1874, and from that parish register we give a transcript of her wedding record: "Feb. 5th, 1883, Monday after Quinquagesima, in the Church, Samuel Pryne Flagler, aged 35, and Ida Maria Harloe, aged 23, Poughkeepsie, were married by Robt. F. Crary. Witnesses: Isaac B. Van Vliet and Fannie Harloe."

Mr. Flagler was born Sept. 22, 1848, and was an outstanding musician, being especially well accomplished on the pipe organ. For a period of forty years, he served as organist at the Church of the Holy Comforter and at a later period served in the same capacity at St. James Episcopal Church, Hyde Park, N. Y.—the church of which President Franklin D. Roosevelt and his family are communicants. He was holding that position at the time of his decease, Dec. 18, 1923, and is interred in St. James Cemetery. Mrs. Flagler died in Poughkeepsie Dec. 13, 1932, and rests beside her husband in Hyde Park. Two children were born to this union, both of whom were born in Poughkeepsie:

(102) Christine Harloe Flagler (104), July 6, 1884-

(103) Robert Samuel Flagler (109), Apr. 26, 1890-Jan. 5, 1935.





(102) CHRISTINE FLAGLER ROOS (104)  
(103) ROBERT S. FLAGLER AND WIFE (109)

(104) Christine H. Flagler (102), the only daughter of Samuel P. and Ida Harloe Flagler, was educated in the public school of Poughkeepsie and on June 11, 1914, was married to Delmar Gerle Roos, of New York, born Oct. 11, 1887, the son of Christian and Alexandria Roos. Mr. Roos was graduated from Bordentown Military Academy and Cornell University, N. Y. He is a former vice-president of the Studebaker Corporation and is now vice-president and in charge of engineering of Willys-Overland Company, Inc., Toledo, Ohio. Of the two children born to Mr. and Mrs. Roos, it was found advisable, because of a subnormal development, that Robert should be interned in the Devereux School in Philadelphia. They are:

(105) Katherine Harloe Roos (107), March 15, 1917-

(106) Robert Barnard Roos, March 12, 1923-

(107) Katherine R. Roos (105), the only daughter of Delmer G. and Christine Flagler Roos, was born at Poughkeepsie and was educated at the following schools: Knox School, Coopertown, N. Y.; St. Mary's Academy and College of Notre Dame, Indiana. She was married on July 15, 1939, to Edward

Ross Humphrey, who is the son of Laura and Edward Humphrey, of South Bend, Indiana, and was born March 7, 1911.

Mr. Humphrey is a graduate of Whittenburg, College, Springfield Ohio, and Notre Dame University, South Bend, Ind. He is a member of the English Lutheran Church. They reside in Chicago, where he holds a position as radio announcer over W. J. J. D. and W. I. N. D., Chicago. They are the parents of one son:

(108) Barry Edward Humphrey, Aug. 28, 1941-

(109) Robert S. Flagler (103), the only son of Samuel P. and Ida Harloe Flagler, was born in Poughkeepsie and grew to manhood there. He devoted almost his entire life to music, having inherited a great deal of native musical ability from his father; he applied himself diligently to the study of it and achieved an enviable degree of success as teacher, composer, choir director and organist. The following sketch appeared in the columns of the Poughkeepsie Evening Star and Enterprise, in August, 1933, while he was organist at Zion Episcopal Church, Wappingers Falls, N. Y.

"Robert Samuel Flagler, widely known composer, concert organist, pianist and teacher, is another of Poughkeepsie's famous native sons. Born and reared here, he remained to follow his musical profession in this city. A veteran church organist of Poughkeepsie, Mr. Flagler is now organist and choir director at Zion Episcopal Church, Wappingers Falls.

"Outstanding in the career of this dynamic personality is his imaginative and fruitive mind which has given to the musical world numerous compositions, including songs, organ and piano numbers, male choruses and anthems. Mr. Flagler's compositions are inevitably stamped with sparkling beauty and finish.

"Robert Flagler was born of a family of distinguished musicians. He was born in Poughkeepsie April 26, 1890, a son of the late Samuel Pryne and Ida M. Harloe Flagler. His father was an organist in Poughkeepsie for forty years, and his uncle, the late I. V. Flagler, of Auburn, N. Y., was an eminent organist, teacher and composer. Young Flagler received much of his training through his uncle, who perceived in the boy musical genius. At the time of the death of I. V. Flagler his entire musi-



cal library was left to his nephew, Robert S. Flagler.

"As early as Robert S. Flagler began to live, music became the outstanding spirit of his life. When he began to read, he began music. Music became life to him. His first training on the organ was received from Harry S. Bock, now music supervisor in the local schools. Following a thorough beginning in organ training, Mr. Flagler later went to New York to study harmony and composition with Max Spicker, R. Huntington Woodman, and Dr. Tertius T. Noble.

"Robert Flagler's first organ position was held when he was fourteen years of age. Since that time he has played in many churches in Brooklyn, Newburg, Poughkeepsie and other communities. His first organ position in Poughkeepsie was at the old Reformed Church on Mill street, where he played ten years. He went to Christ Church, where for three years he was organist and choirmaster. Thence to Trinity Church, where he served three years,

"For the past three years he has been at Zion Episcopal Church, Wappingers Falls. He has a choir of 35 voices, and has also developed the Wappinger's Choral Society composed of some 30 voices.

"Mr. Flagler's keen and productive musical mind is still functioning and is turning out new compositions. One of his latest published compositions is the scintillating, 'I've Never Been to "Frisco"', which has been sung by male choruses. 'Gunga Din' and 'A Song of the Ships' are two of his most widely known numbers which have become radio hits. His dashing choral numbers have been sung by the Federated chorus, the Salon Singers, and the Modern Male Chorus.

"In more than thirty of Mr. Flagler's song numbers the lyrics are written by Elizabeth Evelyn Moore, formerly of this city, who is now a widely known lyricist.

"Mr. Flagler has been accompanist for the Euterpen Glee Club for nineteen years and the club has done several of his compositions. He has also given many pipe-organ concerts. He is a member of the Dutchess County Musical Association, and maintains a studio at 46 South Clinton Street.

"During fifteen years of teaching in this city, Mr. Flagler has become widely known as instructor in piano, organ, harmony and composition."

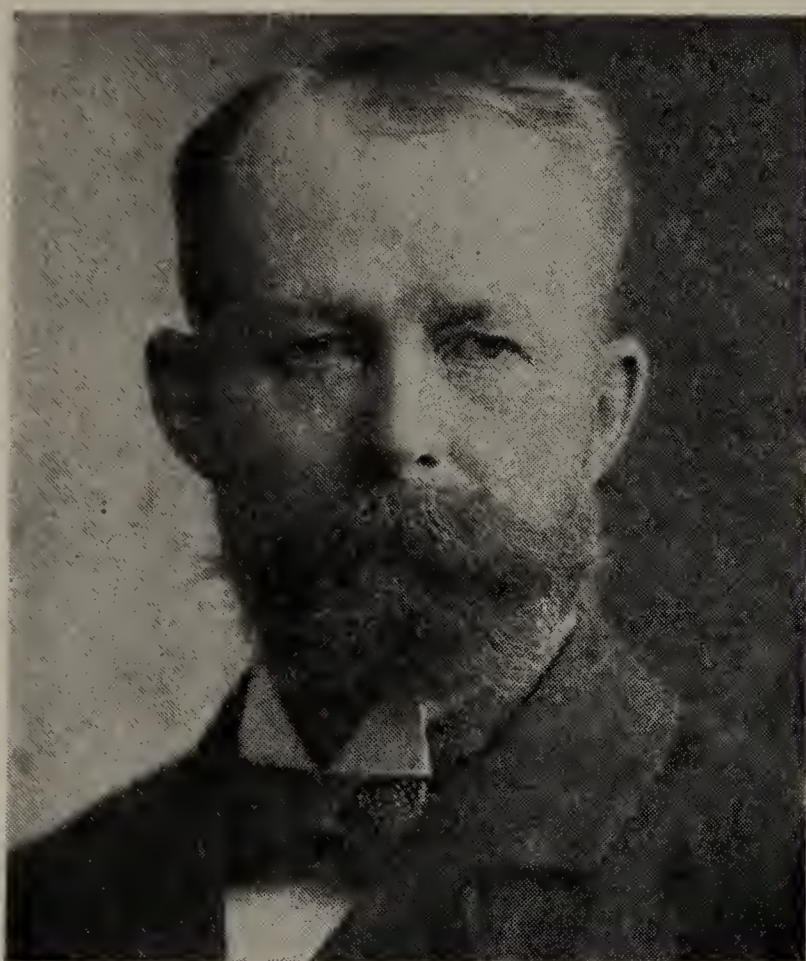
On May 10, 1933, Jean MacCauley, of Wappingers Falls, became his wife. She was educated at Vassar College, and is a graduate technician. Robert Flagler died at Vassar Hospital, Poughkeepsie, Jan. 5, 1935, from a condition of general peritonitis, following an appendectomy operation and is interred in Wappingers Falls Cemetery. They had no children.

#### PART SEVEN

(110) Mary F. Harloe (26), second daughter of William and Elizabeth Campbell Harloe, was born in Poughkeepsie Feb. 20, 1864. She was educated in the schools of that city and spent the first twenty years of her life there. In about 1884, the family established their home in Brooklyn where the remainder of her life was spent. She was a life long member of the Episcopal Church, having in her early years become a communicant of the Church of the Holy Comforter in Poughkeepsie. She possessed to a marked degree all of those fine qualities and characteristics of the daughters of the William Harloe family and caused the edifying effect of those qualities to be felt in her home and the community in which she lived. On November 5, 1888, she was united in marriage, in Brooklyn, to Doctor Elias Hudson Bartley, the son of Samuel Potter and Anne Eliza Ewalt Bartley, of Bartley, New Jersey.

Doctor Bartley was born December 6, 1849, and became the family physician of the William Harloe family after their arrival in Brooklyn. He has a long and brilliant list of educational and professional activities and achievements: In 1873, he received his B. S. degree in Chemistry from Cornell University; in 1879, he was graduated with the Doctor's Degree in Medicine from the Long Island College of Medicine. Taught Science, Princeton High School 1873-1874. Instructor in Chemistry, Cornell 1874-1875. Professor of Chemistry, Swarthmore College 1875-1878. Instructor in Chemistry, Long Island College Hospital 1880-1886. Professor of Chemistry, Toxicology and Pediatrics 1886-1915. Emeritus Professor, 1917 Long Island College Hospital. Chief Chemist, Health Depart-





(110) DR. ELIAS H. BARTLEY

ment, Brooklyn, New York, 1882-1888. Also Inspector State Board of Health and State Dairy Commission. Member of Kings County Board of Pharmacy 1891-1898. President of Board 1896-1898. Dean and Professor of Organic Chemistry in Brooklyn College of Pharmacy 1892-1902. Consulting Pediatricist Long Island College Hospital, Methodist, Kingston Avenue Contagious Diseases, and South Side Hospitals. Late Chief, Department of Pediatrics, Brownsville and E. New York Hospital. Organized and started the Long Island Medical Journal as president of the Associated Physicians of Long Island in 1906. President of the American Society Public Analysts. Member American Chemical Society. Member of the American Public Health Association. Fellow of New York Academy of Medicine. Member New York State Medical Society. President Kings County Medical Society 1912. Member of the Committee on Revision of the United States Pharmacopeia, 1910-1920. In 1902 organized the Milk Commission under the authorization of the Medical Society, County of Kings, and was its first chairman. Recreation, gardening. Author of Textbook of Medical and Pharmaceutical Chemistry

(7th Edition) 1909; Manual of Clinical Chemistry (3rd Edition) 1907; also articles in various journals and handbooks.

He lived to be nearly ninety years of age, dying at his home in Brooklyn, January 8, 1937, and is interred in Oakwood Cemetery, Bay Shore, Long Island, N. Y., by the side of his wife who passed away July 8, 1925. To these splendid parents were born a son and a daughter, both of whom were born in Brooklyn.

(111) Dr. Samuel Potter Bartley (113), June 6, 1890-

(112) Mildred Titus Bartley (115), Jan. 17, 1892-

(113) Dr. S. Potter Bartley (111), the only son of Dr. Elias H. and Frances Harloe Bartley, followed in his distinguished father's footsteps in the medical profession. He attended the Polytechnic Preparatory School of Cornell University and received his M. D. degree from the Long Island College of Medicine, New York. Later he did post-graduate work at Harvard Medical School and the University of Vienna, Austria. In World War I, he held the rank of Lieutenant in the Medical Corps, U. S. Navy, from 1917 to 1920. At this time, he is attending surgeon: Kingston Hospital; St. Giles Hospital for the Cripple and Long Island College Hospital, and is assistant professor of surgery at Long Island College of Medicine. He is a member of the following medical organizations: American Medical Association; New York State Medical Association; Medical Society of Kings County; Brooklyn Surgical Society; Fellow of American College of Surgeons; Fellow of American Society of Traumatic Surgery, and Chevalier of Legion D'Honor. He is the author of several Monographs on Surgery.

On March 30, 1922, Doctor Bartley was married to Virginia Sayles, born May 4, 1895, and died April 27, 1934, the daughter of Charles and Leocardi Sayles, of Brooklyn. She was a graduate of Packer Collegiate Institute and Berkeley Preparatory School, and is interred in Greenwood Cemetery. Doctor and Mrs. Bartley became the parents of one daughter who was born in Brooklyn and is at the time of this writing a student at National Park College, Washington, D. C.

(114) June Bartley, June 8, 1924-

On June 27, 1940, Doctor Bartley married Ethel Ennis, the



daughter of Charles M. and Mary Alice Ennis, of Burbank, California. She was born in the State of Oklahoma, Jan. 21, 1904, and graduated from the University of Oklahoma in 1920. They live in Brooklyn, where Mrs. Bartley is a member of and takes an active part in the following organizations: Board of Long Island College Hospital Guild; L. I. C. Social Service Department; Local Planning Committee of Office of Civilian Defense; Co-chairman of Local Organization of American Women's Voluntary Service, and the Urban Club. They have no children.

(115) Mildred T. Bartley (112), only daughter of Dr. E. H. and Fannie Harloe Bartley, was born in Brooklyn and grew to womanhood there. She was educated at Delphi Academy and National Park Seminary. On July 19, 1926, she married William Simler, born May 21, 1886. They make their home in New York City, where he holds a position with the U. S. Camera Corporation. They have no children.

#### PART EIGHT

(116) William Lindley Harloe (28), the fifth son of William and Elizabeth Campbell Harloe, was born Oct. 26, 1868, at Lomax, Mass. He lived in Poughkeepsie during his boyhood years and attended Riverview Academy. In 1883, he moved with his family to Brooklyn, where he married and continued to live the rest of his life. For forty-two consecutive years he served as registrar and instructor at the Brooklyn College of Pharmacy of Long Island University, New York, and was an honorary member of the Kings County Pharmaceutical Association. He also held active membership in the Invincible Club, the Montauk Club and the Bergen Beach Yacht Club. Not unlike other members of his family, he was a man of unusually pleasing personality and his life was strongly marked by the exercise of a spirit of helpfulness to others and aiding them, when the doing so meant inconvenience and sacrifice to himself.

He was one of the last two survivors of a family of fourteen children, and was well versed in his family history. It was due to his splendid cooperation that the task of compiling this genealogy was greatly facilitated. After much correspondence and, by a strange coincidence, the writer called upon him in person for further assistance, at his home in Brooklyn, during the week in which he passed away.

On the last evening of the writer's stay in Brooklyn, he was invited to the home of his cousins, Senator and Mrs. W. M. Calder, of Brooklyn, for dinner, along with Mr. and Mrs. William L. Harloe, whom the writer accompanied thither. The evening was spent in looking over pictures in family albums, examining family records and discussing genealogical data. All present were in a pleasant reminiscent mood, and the subject of this sketch was reading from an autograph album in which he had written many years before, belonging to his sister, Carrie, who died in 1890. When unexpectedly and suddenly he slumped in his chair and died instantly from coronary thrombosis, only July 11, 1941. He lies buried in Poughkeepsie Rural Cemetery. As shocking as this tragedy was it was most fortunate that the writer was privileged to secure from him valuable genealogical data before his demise.

As evidence of the esteem and appreciation which he enjoyed among his friends and associates, the following resolution is fittingly included in this sketch:

Long Island University  
Brooklyn College of Pharmacy  
Brooklyn, N. Y.  
October 24, 1941.

Mrs. William L. Harloe  
140 Ruthland Road  
Brooklyn, N. Y.

Dear Mrs. Harloe:

"At the October meeting of The Kings County Pharmaceutical Society the following resolution was adopted with the request that a copy be forwarded to you:

"WHEREAS, The members of The Kings County Pharmaceutical Society have learned with profound regret of the decease of their esteemed Honorary Fellow Member, William L. Harloe, and,

"WHEREAS: The membership of The Kings County Pharmaceutical Society greatly esteems the many years of true membership of the deceased in the Society, and,



"WHEREAS: They also appreciate his 42 years of faithful and efficient services as Registrar and Instructor in the Brooklyn College of Pharmacy,

"THEREFORE be it resolved: That the Members of the Kings County Pharmaceutical Society hereby tender their sincerest expressions of sympathy and condolence to Mrs. Harloe and the other members of the family upon the departure from this life of a dear Husband and Father."

Sincerely yours,

(Sgd.) Charles E. Heimerzheim, Secretary

On March 17, 1890, he was married, in All Saints Episcopal Church, Brooklyn, to Caroline Johanna Hermans, the daughter of William and Caroline Hermans, of Brooklyn. She was born Jan. 4, 1870, in that city and has spent her entire life there, and since the death of her husband makes her home with her only son.

(117) William Vincent Harloe (118), Dec. 28, 1890-

(118) William V. Harloe (117), the only child of William L. and Caroline Hermans Harloe, was born in Brooklyn and grew to manhood there. He completed his high school course in June, 1904, and became connected with the Old Dominion Steamship Line, where he continued for several years. During this time, he received preliminary training in the shipping industry and advanced his academic education by attending sessions in night school. In 1911, he entered the employ of the United Fruit Company Steamship Service of New York City, and in recognition of his ability has been promoted to the position which he now holds of General Traffic Manager. During World War I, he volunteered for enlistment in the army and served the greater part of the duration of that conflict with the A. E. F. overseas. He held the rank of Captain in the Transportation Corps and served in the Headquarters of the Army Transport Service in the capacity of assistant to Chief of Operations-Troop and Cargo Division. After the cessation of hostilities his outfit was demobilized in France during the latter part of February, and he returned home on the S. S. Mauretania, arriving in N. Y. March 6, 1919. He received his honorable dis-

charge from the army on March 12, 1919, and at a later date the following commendatory letter from his superior officer, Major General W. M. Black:

War Department,  
Office of Chief of Engineers,  
Washington, D. C.  
March 27, 1919.

Capt. William V. Harloe,  
Engineers,  
620 East 26th St.,  
Brooklyn, N. Y.

Sir:

1. The signing of the Armistice with the Central Powers having made further sacrifice on your part unnecessary, I wish to convey to you my appreciation of your efforts in behalf of your country during the recent emergency. The Engineers of the United States have by their patriotic and self-sacrificing conduct well merited greater thanks and appreciation than it is possible for me or any other one man to give them. I am sure, however, that when it is possible to relate in full the efforts and accomplishments of American Engineers, both overseas and in this country, that the people of the United States will show appreciation of their efforts in no uncertain terms.

2. That you have been one of these Engineers and have contributed your part toward this successful accomplishment constitutes in itself an honor greater than any official expression of opinion. Permit me, however, to extend to you my personal thanks and those of the Corps of Engineers for your efforts and assistance.

Very respectfully,  
(Sgd.) W. M. Black

Major General, Chief of Engineers

On August 24, 1911, he married Helen Marie Frosch, daughter of Herman and Amanda Frosch, of Brooklyn. She is of German descent and was born on March 29, 1888.





## THREE GENERATIONS

MRS. W. L. HARLOE (116)  
WILLIAM A. HARLOE (119)

CAPT. W. V. HARLOE (117)  
RODNEY T. HARLOE (120)

She attended the Brooklyn public schools and is a graduate of Pratt Institute of that city. At the present time they are living at 38 Sound View Crest, Manhasset, L. I., where they own their own home. They are the parents of two sons: William and Rodney. Both of them were born in Brooklyn and were graduated from the Brooklyn public schools and the



Polytechnic Preparatory Day School in Brooklyn. Later they entered Dartmouth College, Hanover, N. H., from which they were graduated—William graduating in 1935 and Rodney in 1937. Rodney is unmarried and held a position with the Grace Line, Inc., N. Y. City, until the time of his enlistment in the new defense army in which he is now serving. The names of these two fine sons with dates are:

(119) William Alfred Harloe (121), March 27, 1912-

(120) Rodney Theadore Harloe (Unm.), Sept. 25, 1915-

(121) William A. Harloe (119), the first son of William V. and Helen Frosch Harloe. Upon the completion of his course at Dartmouth College, secured a position on a New York newspaper. Later he was employed in a food manufacturing concern. On Jan. 12, 1941, he was married to Marion Leland Adams, born Oct. 2, 1913, the daughter of Andrew Leland and Marion McGuire Adams, of Brooklyn. Their wedding took place aboard ship on way to South America, whither he was going in the interest of the company in which he was employed. They now reside in New York City, where he holds a position in a Steamship Agency Business. One daughter has been born to this marriage—a member of the sixth generation of the Harloe lineage in this country. Her name:

(122) Helen Diane Harloe, Feb. 2, 1942-

## PART NINE

(123) Katherine Harloe (29), is the youngest child of William and Elizabeth C. Harloe and was born in Poughkeepsie, Dec. 16, 1870. At about the age of thirteen, her parents moved to New York City, and after residing there about four years, moved to Brooklyn, where she has continued to make her home to the present time. She was educated in the schools of Poughkeepsie and New York City and was reared in the Episcopal faith, but after her marriage united with the Dutch Reformed Church in Brooklyn, of which her husband already was a member.

On Feb. 14, 1893, she was married to William Musgrave Calder, the son of Alexander Grant and Susan Ryan Calder, of Brooklyn, at the home of her brother-in-law and sister, Dr.



and Mrs. Eliza H. Bartley, in Brooklyn, by the Reverend Robert Crary, Rector of the Church of the Holy Comforter. This wedding was an outstanding social event of that day and was attended by a large number of family connections and acquaintances. On Feb. 14, 1943, they celebrated their golden wedding anniversary.



MRS. WILLIAM M. CALDER (123)

Mrs. Calder has always been an unusually attractive woman. While the writer was in her home, only a short time

ago, securing data for this genealogy, he recalls overhearing her husband say, "That at the time of his marriage, he felt that he was marrying the most beautiful woman in the world." At the time of this writing, she has attained the Biblical span of years, and is the sole survivor of a family of 6 brothers and 8 sisters. She is hale of body, vigorous of intellect and possesses all the comeliness which has endeared her to all whose privilege it has been to know her. She has spent much time in travel in this country and abroad.

She has given much of her time and means in aiding those less fortunate and enjoys the distinction of being the organizer and vice-president of the Navy Boys' Club of Nassau Street, Brooklyn, and is also vice-president of the Shelter Island Sunshine Home for underprivileged children.

During the several years she lived in Washington, while her distinguished husband was serving in the Congress of the Nation—first as a member of the House of Representatives and later as a member of the Senate—she enjoyed an enviable degree of popularity among the members of the social circles of the Nation's Capital of that period; she was a charter member of the Ladies' Congressional Luncheon Club of Washington, D. C., and also a charter member of the Senate Ladies' Luncheon Club, of which Mrs. Thomas Marshall, the wife of Vice-President Marshall, was the first president.

The writer has requested Senator Calder to write an autobiographical sketch of his distinguished career, to which he has kindly acquiesced as follows:

"William Musgrave Calder was born in Brooklyn, March 3, 1869. He is of Scotch Irish Ancestry, his father having been born in New York City of Scotch parentage, and his mother in Ireland. The latter died before the young boy was nine years old. His father was a successful builder, and the son, after graduating from public school, entered his father's employ and became thoroughly trained in the building industry. During his apprenticeship, he attended Cooper Institute High School, and graduated with the architectural class in the year 1888. When twenty-two years of age, he left his father's employ and





SENATOR & MRS. W. M. CALDER  
IN VENICE, ITALY, IN 1925.

became a builder on his own account and in the years since has designed and constructed over 4,000 houses in Brooklyn.

Young Calder, in early manhood, gave little of his time to politics and it was not until 1898-in Theodore Roosevelt's campaign for the Governorship of New York-that he became actively interested. He was elected a member of the Republican County Committee in Brooklyn in 1898 and has continued a



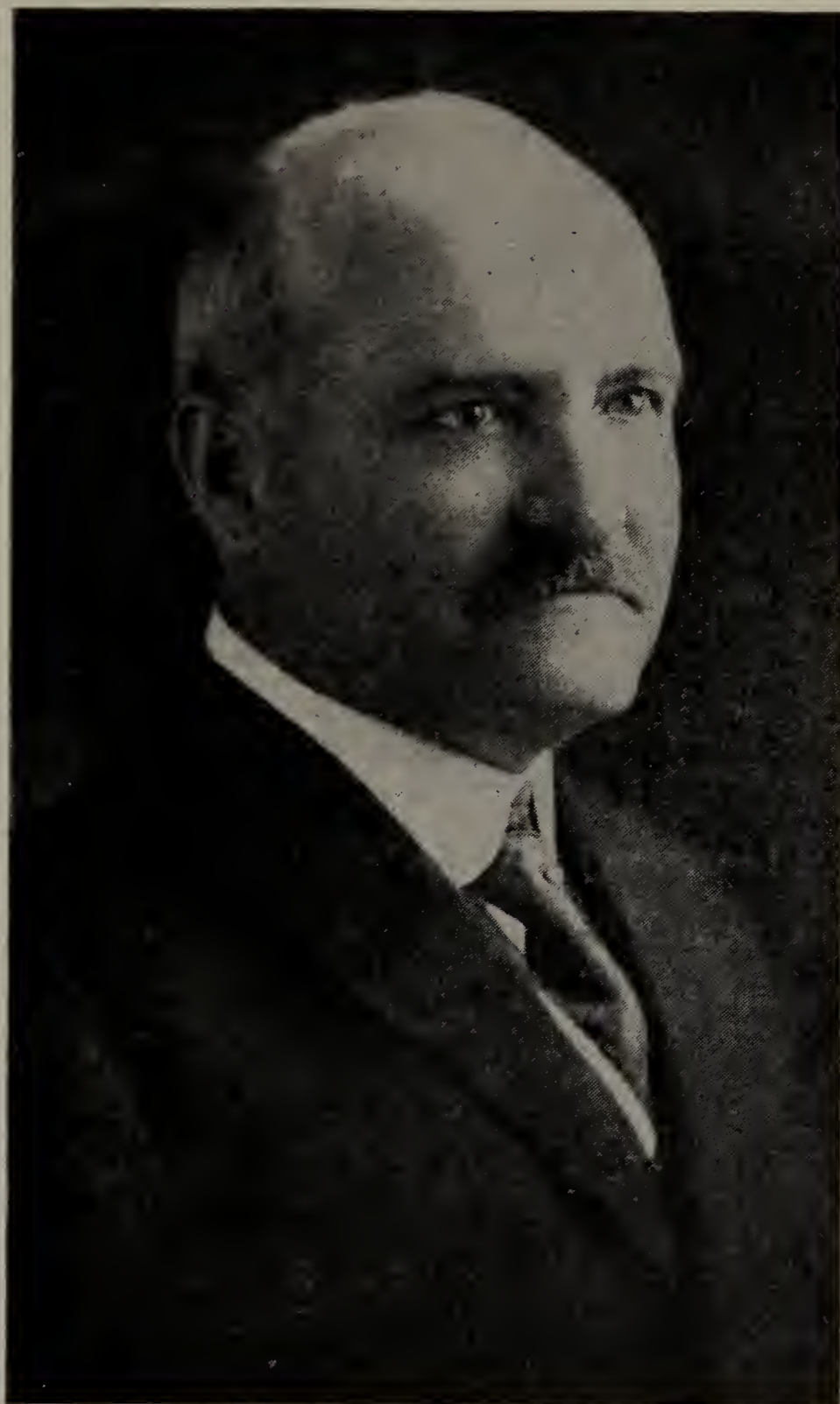
member until this day. In the election of 1901, the Republican Party in New York City was successful and the new President of the Borough of Brooklyn, Hon. J. Edward Swanstrom, tendered the thirty-one year old builder the appointment as Commissioner of Buildings for Brooklyn. He accepted the appointment and served for two years in this important place. He reorganized the department, placing it in a high state of efficiency and retired from the office at the end of two years to return to his own business, as one of the most successful builders in a great growing community that had reached a population exceeding 1,500,000 people.

In 1888 he met Katherine Harloe; whose family had recently moved to Brooklyn and she was only seventeen years of age. They became the best of friends immediately and continued as such until five years later, when they were married and began a congenial family life which has now lasted half a century. They have been blessed with two fine children, both of whom, during all the years have been a source of great comfort and joy to their parents.

Mrs. Calder's father passed away a year before her marriage, but her mother lived for nearly ten years to adorn the home of her daughter and son-in-law, a comfort and joy to them, and an inspiration to little Elsie and Billy, who had come into the world to bless this successful union.

Early in 1904, Calder was urged by a group of friends who were actively engaged in republican affairs, to become the party candidate for a seat in Congress, Calder's activities had not been along the line of national politics and besides, the district was democratic and the chances of election uncertain. He finally gave his consent to enter the Republican Primaries and from March 1st, until August 31st, conducted a most difficult contest against the party leader, winning the primaries by a vote of over two to one. His election followed in November, his majority exceeding 2,900. Congressman Calder was elected for five successive terms, and in his last election to the House of Representatives in 1912, his majority exceeded 8,000, and he was the only Republican elected to any office in the southern half of the entire state.





SENATOR WILLIAM M. CALDER (123)

During Calder's first two terms in the House, Theodore Roosevelt was President of the United States, and Joseph G. Cannon, one of the greatest Americans who ever graced the office, was Speaker of the House of Representatives. Champ Clark succeeded Mr. Cannon as Speaker after the 1910 election, and altogether made an excellent presiding officer. The contest between Taft and Roosevelt for the republican nomination for President, disrupted the Republican party in 1912, and resulted in the overwhelming election of Woodrow Wilson,

to the Presidency and the control of both Houses of Congress by the Democratic Party. Calder's continued reelection to the House of Representatives, despite the overwhelming defeat of his party, made him a marked man and resulted in his being supported by the party organization in Greater New York for the Senatorship in 1914. This was the first year of the direct primary in New York State and the contest was difficult and close, Calder losing by less than 2,000 votes in the entire State. In 1916 after a bitter contest in the primary, Calder was nominated by a majority exceeding 12,000, and elected by over 260,000, to the United States Senate. The largest majority given any candidate for any state office in the entire history of the State of New York up until that time.

During the sixteen years, Senator Calder served in the two houses of Congress, he was an earnest, hard working Representative, with membership in the important committees, highly respected by his colleagues, and of great influence in determining the final action in important legislation. He was the sponsor of the Daylight Saving Bill which was enacted into law during World War I. During Senator Calder's service in Washington he enjoyed the friendship of Presidents: Theodore Roosevelt, Taft, Harding, Coolidge and Hoover.

Mrs. Calder lived in Washington during her husband's service in both Houses of Congress. She was a member of the Woman's Congressional Club, and the Senate Ladies Luncheon Club. She was one of the popular hostesses at the Capital and of great assistance to her husband.

The Senator has had an important part in determining the policy of the Republican Party both in New York and in the Nation. He has the distinction shared with only one other person of being a delegate to every Republican National Convention since 1904. In addition to these honors Senator Calder is the recipient of the honorary degree of LL.D. from each of the following well known institutions of learning: Fordham University and Syracuse University, New York; George Washington University and Gonzales University, Washington, D. C.

At the end of the Senator's term he returned to Brooklyn



and despite his over three score years and ten, has been active in constructing thousands of Model homes in Brooklyn which has now grown to a community of over 3,000,000 people.

His son and daughter, with their eight splendid children, have been a great comfort to Mr. and Mrs. Calder while they go down the remaining years of life's road together."

Senator and Mrs. Calder are the parents of one daughter and one son:

(124) Elsie Frances Calder (126), Jan. 10, 1895-

(125) William Musgrave Calder, Jr. (132), Sept. 29, 1900-

(126) Elsie F. Calder (124), the only daughter of Senator William M. and Katherine Harloe Calder, was born in Brooklyn. She studied at Packer Collegiate Institute, Brooklyn and Ely Court Seminary, Greenwich, Conn. Very much like her mother, she gives much of her time and energy to charitable enterprises. She was chairman of the committee for the blind and crippled and a member of the Board of the Brooklyn Bureau of Charities. She has traveled extensively in Europe and South America. During the time her father served in Congress, she lived with her family in Washington.

On June 15, 1918, she was married to Lieutenant Commander Robert Corwin Lee of the United States Navy, in Brooklyn, by the Rev. Doctor Ranucher of the 12th Street Dutch Reformed Church. This event occurred during her father's term of office in the U. S. Senate and while this country was engaged in World War I, Lieut. Commander Lee being at the time an officer in the U. S. Navy in active service. The wedding followed the customary pattern of military pomp and splendor and was attended by many of the most distinguished citizens of the country and a large delegation of naval officers, wearing uniforms befitting their rank and station. They have continued to make their home in Brooklyn.

Lt. Commander Lee is the son of Judge William Alexander and Mollie Folkes Lee and is a descendant of the famous family of Lees of Virginia. His parents having gone west toward the latter part of the eighteenth century, he was born at Central City, Nebraska, on August 30, 1888. For a number of years his father served as Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of the

**State of Idaho.**

At the age of sixteen, he was appointed to the United States Naval Academy, Annapolis, Md., by Senator Sutherland, of Utah, who later became associate justice of the U. S. Supreme Court. He was graduated in 1910 from the Academy and subsequently was commissioned as Lieut. Commander. He saw active service, during the first World War, as Commander of a destroyer, which operated in the Bay of Biscay, guarding the port of Nantes on the coast of France.

In 1922, he resigned from the Navy and became connected with the shipping industry, as executive vice-president of the Moore-McCormick S. S. Lines, operating the Goodwill Fleets of the East and West Coast of the United States and the East Coast of South America. In addition to attaining a high degree of success in the shipping enterprise, he has acquired a farm of four hundred acres in Far Hills, New Jersey, which he has developed to a high degree of productiveness and on which he operates a modern dairy. At the beginning of World War II, he was recalled to active duty and is again serving in the armed forces. To this union have been born four children. All of whom were born in Brooklyn. Mollie is a student at Packer Institute. In the spring of 1941, she had the unique distinction of having been selected queen of the widely publicized Apple Blossom Festival, held annually in the historic City of Winchester, in the Shenandoah Valley of Virginia, which is always a beautiful and gala occasion. In the history of this event, she was the most acceptable, popular and beautiful queen the festival has yet had during the eighteen years of its existence. Elsie Calder Lee II, is a student of Parker Institute. Bobby attended Friends School of Brooklyn until he was nine years of age and is now a student at the Brooklyn Polytechnic Preparatory School and was elected president of his class during his first year there.

The names of the children of the Lee family are:

- (127) Catherine Calder Lee, II (131), April 16, 1919-
- (128) Mollie Foulkes Lee, Dec. 21, 1923-
- (129) Elsie Calder Lee, II, May 20, 1927-
- (130) Robert Corwin Lee, Jr., Dec. 22, 1931-



(131) Katherine C. Lee, II (127), first daughter of Lt. Commander Robt. C. and Elsie Calder Lee, graduated from Packer Institute and attended William and Mary College, Williamsburg, Va. On June 20, 1942, she was married to Lieut. Albert Joseph Keenan, Jr., in St. Paul's Episcopal Church, Brooklyn, by the Rev. H. S. Olafson. Lt. Keenan is the son of Dr. Albert J. and Helen Reichman Keenan, of Brooklyn, was born April 15, 1913, and was graduated from Dartmouth College, N. H., and Brooklyn Law School and is serving in the armed forces. Their home is in Brooklyn. No children have been reported.



THE CORONATION OF QUEEN SHENANDOAH XVIII,  
MOLLIE FOULKES LEE (128)

(132) William M. Calder, Jr. (125), the only son of William M. and Katherine Harloe Calder, was born and reared in Brooklyn. He is a graduate of Public School No. 9, Brooklyn. He spent four years at Hackley Preparatory School, at Tarrytown-on-the-Hudson, from which he graduated. After which he entered Harvard University from which he was graduated in 1922.

He then became associated with his father in a long and well established building and real estate enterprise which his father has owned and operated for many years and known as the William M. Calder Company of which William Jr., is now vice-president and in recent years has assumed almost entire management and responsibility. He is also a member of the board of trustees of the Brooklyn Public Library and enjoys much prominence in the business and civic affairs of the Borough of Brooklyn. He is a young man of great promise and a worthy successor of a distinguished father.

He was married on Oct. 22, 1929, to Kathryn Coverly Fischer, the daughter of Frederick George and Norma Coverly Fischer, at Grace Church on the Heights, Brooklyn, by the Reverend Doctor George P. Atwater of the Episcopal Church. She was born in Brooklyn on July 1, 1909, and attended Packer Collegiate Institute. She was an accomplished horsewoman having won many championships for horsemanship. The children of these parents with dates are:

- (133) William Musgrave Calder, III, Sept, 3, 1932-
- (134) Frederick Coverly Calder, July 19, 1935-
- (135) Bartley Harloe Calder, March 15, 1940-
- (136) Norma Coverly Calder, July 31, 1941-



## CHAPTER IV.

### *THE WEEKS FAMILY*

(137) Catherine Harloe, II, (6), the third daughter of John William and Mary Holloway Harloe, was born in the British Isles, (some say in Dublin, Ireland) Feb. 10, 1820 and was about six years of age when her parents migrated to this country. She was educated in the schools of New York City and lived the remainder of her life there. In keeping with the traditions of her English ancestry, she was a member of the Episcopal faith and was always spoken of as a woman of much refinement and sympathetic understanding. As she advanced in years, it was her practice, as indicated by photographs, to wear a neatly adjusted white covering over her hair. She outlived all her brothers and sisters and was the last surviving member of her immediate family of ten children. During the last years of her life, cataracts formed over her eyes and at the time of her death April 7, 1898, she was almost completely blind. She passed away in New York City and was interred in grave No. 5, range No. 156, lot A, Woodlawn Cemetery, N. Y. City.

In about 1850, she became the wife of William Selah Weeks of N. Y., a carpenter by trade, who departed this life in 1865, and lies at rest in The Evergreens Cemetery in Brooklyn. They became the parents of one daughter and two sons:

(138) Elizabeth (Libbie) Weeks (141), Dec. 4, 1852-Sept. 14, 1920.

(139) William Henry Weeks (153), Oct. 16, 1856-Sept. 6, 1924.

(140) George Edgar Weeks (155), March 31, 1862-Feb. 23, 1938.

### PART ONE

(141) Elizabeth (Libbie) Weeks (138), the only daughter of William S. and Catherine Harloe Weeks, was born in the City of New York and obtained her education in the schools there. On August 6, 1872, she married William Noble, the son of John Noble of Poughkeepsie. He was born June 26, 1851, spent the greater part of his life in and around New York City, died May 21, 1902 in that city and is interred in Poughkeepsie Rural Cemetery. About the time of marriage,

he came into possession of a large amount of money, which he used in extensive building projects: Among which were the Grenoble Hotel, occupying the site of about 7th Avenue and 50th Street; the Empire Hotel, occupying the site of about 6th Avenue and 13th Street and the Grenoble Apartments: All of which were in N. Y. City. On Lake George, he built and operated the Fort William Henry Hotel. He also owned a fine yacht, called the Sagamore. But in the natural course of events, the major portion of this fortune gradually vanished. Libbie Noble spent the declining years of her life at the home of her daughter, Cora, in Jersey City, where she died Sept. 14, 1920 and was laid to rest in the N. Y.-N. J. Mausoleum in North Bergen, N. J. The following are the names of her children with dates:

(142) Cora Elizabeth Noble (145), March 2, 1874-

(143) Ida Frances Noble (149), June 9, 1878-

(144) William Noble, Jr. (151), July 12, 1880-Sept. 4, 1934.

(145) Cora E. Noble (142); first daughter of William and Elizabeth Weeks Noble, was born in N. Y. City, grew to womanhood and was educated in the schools there. On June 8, 1896, she married Daniel Edgar Evarts, son of Charles E. and Caroline Hiland Evarts of Jersey City. Mr. Evarts was born Feb. 26, 1868, was engaged in the banking business for approximately forty years, but now leads a retired life. They own a beautiful home in Jersey City and are most kind and hospitable. It was due to their fine cooperation that much of the data of the Weeks Family has been procured. Mr. and Mrs. Evarts are the parents of one son:

(146) Daniel Edgar Evarts, Jr. (147), March 8, 1901-

(147) Daniel E. Evarts, Jr. (146), the only child of Daniel E. and Cora Noble Evarts was born in Jersey City and is a graduate of Newark Academy and Williams College. On June 8, 1927, he was married to Charlotte Everiet, born Sept. 14, 1907, the daughter of Dr. C. D. and Lillian Everiet of East Orange, N. J. They reside in South Orange, where he is engaged in the manufacturing business and have one son:

(148) Daniel Edgar Evarts, III, March 6, 1931-

(149) Ida F. Noble (143), second daughter of William and



Elizabeth Weeks Noble, was born in the City of New York and attended the Reed School there. She married August Travers, Dec. 22, 1900, the son of Ambrose and Elizabeth Travers of N. Y. City. He died in 1925. On May 11, 1927, she became the wife of William Wilkins Charles. Their home is in Jersey City. One daughter was born to her first marriage, who has grown to womanhood and living in New York City.

(150) Nathalie Waisch Travers.

(151) William Noble, Jr. (144), the only son of William and Elizabeth Noble, grew to manhood in N. Y. City, the place of his birth. He spent a number of years as a traveling salesman and for a time operated a souvenir concession at Lake George. N. Y. On March 10, 1909, he married Edith Stevens, born Dec. 14, 1892, in N. Y. City. One daughter, Alma, was born to this union in Jersey City. She is not married.

(152) Alma Noble, Oct. 19, 1917-

## PART TWO

(153) William H. Weeks (139), first son of William S. and Catherine Harloe Weeks, was born Oct. 16, 1856, in N. Y. City and lived practically all his life there. For a time, he followed the vocation of painting, but later became an employee of the Consolidated Gas Company, formerly the New Amsterdam Gas Co., of N. Y. City. His connection with this organization continued until the time of his decease Sept. 6, 1924, and is interred in The Evergreens Cemetery, Brooklyn. In about 1885, he married Jessie H. Scott, born 1861, died Oct. 17, 1903, and is interred in The Evergreens Cemetery. They became the parents of one son, of whom we have been unable to procure any record.

(154) Walter Scott Weeks, born about 1888-

## PART THREE

(155) George E. Weeks (140), the youngest child of W. S. and Catherine H. Weeks, was born March 31, 1862, in the City of New York. He became an expert accountant and for a number of years held a responsible position with the Consolidated Gas Company of Brooklyn. At a later period, he was connected with the United Fruit Company of N. Y. City and was

an efficient and loyal employee of that organization at the time of his death which occurred Feb. 23, 1938, at the Kings County Hospital, Brooklyn, as the result of injuries sustained from being accidentally struck by an automobile on Flatbush Avenue and is interred in Evergreens Cemetery. On May 18, 1881, he married Agnes Mary Harrison, the daughter of Valentine Barton and Agnes Labogh Harrison, of N. Y. City. She was born Aug. 16, 1863, died June 29, 1926 and lies at rest in Kensico Cemetery, N. Y. Two children were born to this marriage.

(156) Edgar Harrison Weeks (158), March 21, 1882-

(157) Adele Harloe Weeks (161), Dec. 24, 1885-

(158) Edgar H. Weeks (156), the only son of George E. and Agnes Harrison Weeks, was born in N. Y. City and graduated from the public schools of that city. He has been engaged in the silver business since 1898. He was married March 19, 1908 to Carrie Louise Drew, the daughter of Jos. A. J. and Malinda Lockwood Drew of N. Y. City. Of the two sons born to this union, Edgar died quite young and during a considerable part of Barton's young life, he has had much severe illness to interfere with the attainment of his aspirations. He attended the Ridgewood School and more recently is taking courses in aeronautics in night school and holds a clerical position in one of the Wright airplane plants. He is unmarried. Their names are:

(159) Edgar Harrison Weeks, Jr., June 29, 1911-Sept. 10, 1916.

(160) Barton Harrison Weeks, Dec. 25, 1917-

(161) Adele H. Weeks (157), the only daughter of George E. and Agnes Harrison Weeks, was born Dec. 24, 1885, in N. Y. City and was educated in the elementary and high school there. She was married June 8, 1910, to Dr. Harrison Russell Burdick, born Aug. 12, 1886, the son of William R. and Elizabeth Lang Burdick of Troy, N. Y. For a number of years, Dr. Burdick was connected with the firm of J. P. Morgan Co., N. Y. City. Later he completed a course in Chiropody and is engaged in the practice of his profession in East Orange, N. J. His mother, Mrs. Elizabeth Burdick, is in her ninety-first year, a member of the M. E. Church and has maintained an unbroken Sunday School attendance record since she was four years of



age. Doctor and Mrs. Burdick are the parents of three daughters; all of whom were born in the Bronx, N. Y., and are married except Cora who has recently graduated from high school and remains at home. They are:

(162) Marjorie Adele Burdick (165), Jan. 31, 1913-

(163) Helen Ruth Burdick (166), June 28, 1918-

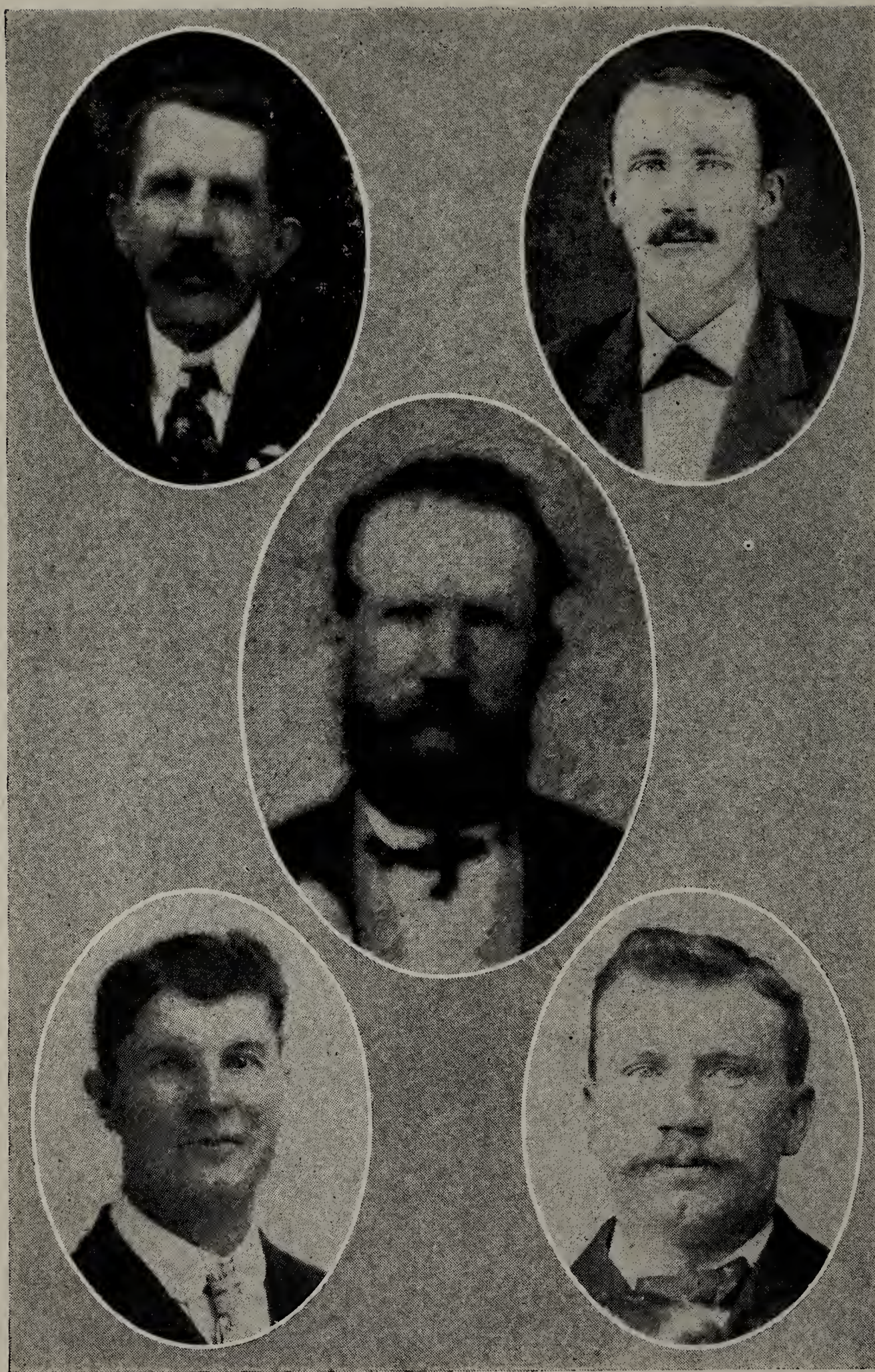
(164) Cora Harloe Burdick, Sept. 25, 1923-

(165) Marjorie A. Burdick (162), first daughter of Dr. H. R. and Adele Weeks Burdick, was graduated from the Glen Ridge, N. J. High School and the Newark State Teachers College, Newark, N. J. She is engaged in the teaching profession and at present is a teacher in the public school at Bellville, N. J. She was married to Woodward Maurice Hewett, Dec. 22, 1939. He was born May 11, 1916 at Minneapolis, Minn., the son of Dr. DeForest Maulsby and Annie Elizabeth Hewett of Buffalo, N. Y. They reside in New Jersey. No children have been reported.

(166) Helen R. Burdick (163), second daughter of Dr. H. R. and Adele W. Burdick, graduated from the Jersey elementary and high school. On Sept. 1, 1938 was married to Frank Medford Merrick, Jr., born Dec. 30, 1911, the son of F. Medford and Mary Carroll Foster Merrick, of Baltimore, Md. They reside at Livingston, N. J. and have one son:

(167) Craig Russell Merrick, Aug. 23, 1941-





WILLIAM  
MATTHEW HARLOE AND HIS  
MORTON

GEORGE  
FOUR SONS  
MATTHEW H.

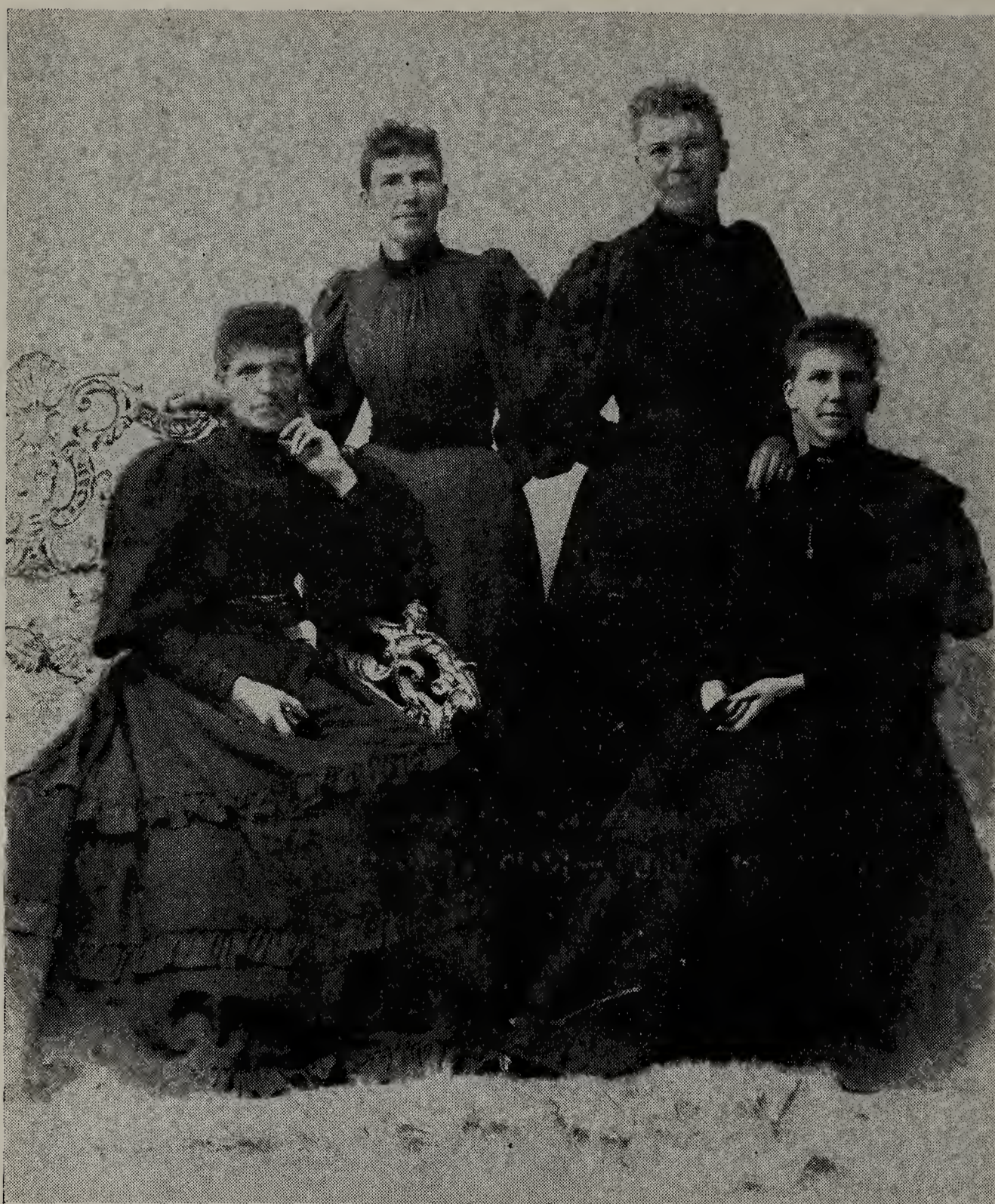


## CHAPTER V.

### *THE MATTHEW HARLOE FAMILY*

(168) Matthew Harloe (8), third son of John William and Mary Holloway Harloe, was born Dec. 25, 1824, in England. He was the last member of his family to be born in the British Isles and was about two years of age when his parents came to New York, where the greater part of his life was spent and where he followed the machinist trade. On August 20, 1848, on 26th, Street, New York City, he was married by the Reverend W. W. Wallace, to Catherine Marie Ann Pinckney, born Sept. 20, 1825 and died May 27, 1875, the oldest daughter of Samuel and Mary Jane Munger Pinckney of New York. The first few years of their married life were spent in the city of New York and at Low Point (now Chelsea-on-the-Hudson). In 1855 they moved to Richmond, Va., where they lived for approximately two years, returning to Low Point, N. Y. At the outbreak of the War of Secession, they were residing in Poughkeepsie, N. Y., where he was assisting his brother William in the erection of the first unit of Vassar College. In the early part of 1864, he enlisted in the Union Army, as Orderly Sergeant, in General Daniel Sickles' Excelsior Brigade of N. Y. and was soon commissioned as Captain in the 69th, N. Y. Regiment, under the command of Brig.-General Cochran. Shortly thereafter, he resigned this position to enlist in the U. S. Navy and was commissioned by Gideon Wells, then Secretary of the Navy, as Engineer and was assigned to duty on the U. S. Battleship, *Huron*, commanded by Capt. Thomas O. Selfridge of the fleet of Admiral David Porter. He was on duty in both bombardments of Fort Fisher, situated at the mouth of the Cape Fear River and guarding the port of Wilmington, N. C. The first attack on this fortification was delivered December 24 and 25, 1864 and was unsuccessful. The second attack was begun with a fleet of seventy vessels, carrying six hundred guns and after three days and nights continuous shelling the fort was captured Jan. 15, 1865. An interesting account of this exploit is given in one of Captain Harloe's letters, written to his wife in Poughkeepsie. A copy of which appears in the appendix of this book along with several other letters, giving interesting experiences during the Civil War.





FOUR HARLOE SISTERS

STANDING, LEFT TO RIGHT:

(174) LAURA (246)

(176) EMILY (294)

SITTING, LEFT TO RIGHT:

(171) MARY JANE (216)

(173) GERTRUDE (233)

On July 22, 1865, he received his honorable discharge from the U. S. Navy and returned to his family in Poughkeepsie and to civilian life. (This discharge along with his officer's sword and the old Harloe Family Bible are heirlooms of great sentimental value). Shortly after the close of the war, the family



removed to Dunmore, Lucerne County, Pennsylvania, where he served as superintendent of the Lackawanna Railway shops until about 1871, when they came to High View, Hampshire County, West Virginia, and purchased a farm. He became interested in the lumber industry and with his brother, William, formed a partnership, known as W. & M. Harloe & Co., built a stave factory and began the manufacture of barrel staves for the New York market. This was not a profitable enterprise and after few years operation was discontinued. His family continued to live in West Virginia while he became engaged in the following activities: In the employ of the West Point Foundry, he erected a mammoth cotton press at Memphis, Tenn.; at a later period he was employed by the Delmater Company, of New York City, to superintend the erection of a cotton press at Port Royal, S. C., which was the most powerful of its kind in existence at that time. At its completion, as a test, the most closely compressed bale of cotton in the United States was sent to it, from Atlanta, Georgia, for further compression. Under the direction of Captain Harloe, at the Port Royal press the bale was reduced and sent back to Atlanta several inches smaller and more compact. On October 21, 1883, he took out his naturalization papers in New York City and shortly thereafter in the employ of a New York firm, went to St. Domingo, in November, 1883, to erect a sugar refinery which required considerable time and which was his last accomplishment. While living in West Virginia he organized a Sunday School at Elridge and served as its superintendent. He was an interesting public speaker and lecturer and a thirty-second degree Mason. He died November 27, 1885, of pneumonia with which he was suddenly taken at the home of his daughter, Laura Harloe Slonaker, near Gainesboro, Virginia. After having made arrangements and was about leaving to spend the winter with his brother, William, in New York City. He lies buried in the Timber Ridge Christian Church Cemetery by the side of his wife who had died ten years previously. (His funeral services were based upon St. John's Gospel 11 chapter: 25 verse, and conducted by the Reverend Peter Miller of the Lutheran Church). To these parents were born nine children. All of whom grew to ma-

turity with the exception of their second son, Samuel, who died at the age of six months and is buried at Hamburg Heights, New York. They are as follows:

(169) William Edwin Harloe (178), July 1, 1849-June 30, 1917.

(170) Samuel Pinckney Harloe, Oct. 1, 1851-Apr. 2, 1852.

(171) Mary Jane Harloe (216), Feb. 8, 1853-Jan. 12, 1936.

(172) George Richmond Harloe (232), Jan. 21, 1856-Unknown.

(173) Alma Gertrude Harloe (234), May 8, 1858-Oct. 18, 1939.

(174) Laura Rebecca Harloe (247), Mar. 20, 1860-Oct. 6, 1930.

(175) Morton Brock Harloe (250), Oct. 3, 1862-June 1, 1926.

(176) Emily Louvinia Harloe (295), Mar. 18, 1867-Sept. 21, 1938.

(177) Matthew Henry Harloe (296), Dec. 13, 1869-Jan. 16, 1923.

### PART ONE

(178) William E. Harloe (169), the first son of Matthew and Catherine Pinckney Harloe, was born in New York City. His early boyhood years were spent in the city of New York, at Lowpoint-on-the-Hudson and in Poughkeepsie. At the last mentioned place, he attended school and was confirmed at the age of 17 in the Holy Comforter Episcopal Church by Bishop Horatio Potter. In 1867, he moved with his family to Dunmore, Pa., where he served four years' apprenticeship, learning the machinist trade in the Lackawanna locomotive construction plant. At the age of twenty-one, he came with the family to West Virginia, where he engaged in the stave manufacturing industry and agriculture. On May 20, 1873, he was married in the Timber Ridge Christian Church to Sarah Virginia Kelso, by the Reverend Webster Eichelberger of the Lutheran Church. They spent their honeymoon on a visit among the Harloe relatives in Poughkeepsie and New York City. They returned to the High View section of West Virginia, where they continued to live—with the exception of two years, 1875 and 1876, spent in Scranton, Pa.,—until March, 1903, when they mov-



ed to Winchester, Va. While living in West Virginia he acquired the farm which was previously owned by his father and on which his children were reared. In addition to agricultural interests, a considerable part of his time was spent in the capacity of a salesman, traveling extensively in nearly all of the eastern and mid-western states. The members of the Harloe family were inherently members of the Episcopal Church. For the reason there was no church of that faith in their section of West Vir-



(169) MR. AND MRS. WILLIAM E. HARLOE (178)

ginia, a majority of them became affiliated with the Lutheran Denomination. In 1900, the subject of this sketch was instrumental in the erection of Trinity Lutheran Church, near High-View. He served on the district school board and was the first in his community to advocate the consolidation of rural public schools. He was a fluent and forceful public speaker and was a life long adherent to principles of the Democratic Party. He died at his home in Winchester from a prostate in-

vovement on June 30, 1917, and is interred in Mt. Hebron Cemetery.

Sarah V. Kelso, his wife, was born March 10, 1852, at Concord, W. Va., and was a member of a pioneer family of that section. She was the oldest daughter of Joseph Alexander and Elizabeth Milslagle Kelso. When scarcely three years of age, she journeyed with her parents, by horse drawn conveyance, to near Springfield, Ill., where they remained three years. On returning to West Virginia, she attended the district school, and grew to womanhood there. She had vivid recollections of happenings and conditions during the Civil War. She was an attractive woman of the brunette type and retained her youthful and pleasing appearance until well advanced in years. In the summer of 1914, she traveled to the West Coast to visit her aged mother and other relatives living in Washington State. She was a devoted member of the Grace Lutheran Church. For several years, she served as superintendent of the home department of the Sunday School and maintained a marked degree of regularity in her church attendance and activities to within a few years of her decease, which occurred in her eighty-fourth year, at her home in Winchester, on Nov. 26, 1935. To this union were born eight children, all of whom were born in the High View section of Hampshire County, W. Va., and grew to maturity in the wholesome and invigorating atmosphere of farm life, with the exception of Etta who was a young girl of much promise and popularity, but who died in her sixteenth year, during an epidemic of typhoid fever in the home in which four members were seriously ill at the same time. To her belongs the questionable distinction of having taught the writer his A. B. C.'s and how to read. She is buried in the Christian Church Cemetery. Their names with dates are:

- (179) Dr. Walter Weldon Harloe (187), Aug. 23, 1874-Apr. 17, 1937.
- (180) Mabel Garnett Harloe (203-A), Jan. 24, 1877-
- (181) Etta Catherine Harloe, July 14, 1880-Mar. 3, 1896.
- (182) Edwin Homer Harloe (204), Oct. 9, 1882-
- (183) Dr. Charles Bruce Harloe (209), Oct. 17, 1886-
- (184) Eva Dale Harloe (210), Dec. 27, 1888.



(185) William Edwin Harloe, Jr., (211), Mar. 14, 1891-Feb. 4, 1936.

(186) Curtis Gilbert Harloe (212), July 1, 1893-



FIVE HARLOE BROTHERS

STANDING, LEFT TO RIGHT: (185) WILLIAM, JR. (211); (183) CHARLES (209); (186) CURTIS (212).

SITTING, LEFT TO RIGHT: (182) HOMER (204); (179) WALTER (187).

(187) Dr. Walter W. Harloe (179), the oldest son of William E. and Sarah Kelso Harloe, grew to manhood on his

father's farm in West Virginia. He attended the district school, Reliance College and Bridgewater College, Bridgewater, Va., graduating from the latter in 1893. He served as teacher in the public schools of Virginia and West Virginia, and later became associated with his father as traveling salesman for the firm of William C. Graichen Glove Company, Winchester, Va. On Sept. 28, 1899, he married Anna Catherine Cox of the Mt. Jackson section of Shenandoah County, Va., at the home of the bride and by her Uncle, the Reverend Benjamin N. Neff, of the Church of the Brethren. They purchased a farm near Gainesboro, Va., where they made their home. She was born Jan. 19, 1875, and was the only daughter of Reverend Henry C. Cox (b. Feb. 28, 1839; d. May 26, 1877), and Susana Miller Cox (b. Jan. 21, 1841; d. Apr. 27, 1877). Both parents died in 1877, leaving their daughter an orphan in her infancy. She was reared in the home of her Uncle, B. N. Neff, and was educated in the public school at Mt. Jackson and Bridgewater College. She was a consistently devoted member of the Church of the Brethren and a most admirable Christian woman. She was an artist of more than ordinary ability and the walls of her home were adorned with her paintings. She died near Gainesboro, Feb. 26, 1901, and is interred in Cedar Grove Cemetery, Quicksburg, Va. She died in her twenty-sixth year, but at that time had a maternal grandmother still living, who was ninety-seven years of age.

In the autumn of 1901, W. W. Harloe entered the Medical School of the University of Virginia, from which he graduated in 1905. While there he became a member of the Raven Society and on Oct. 14, 1903, he married Effie Lenore Merritt, at her home in Charlottesville, by the Reverend H. W. Tribble of the Baptist Church. She was born Feb. 25, 1885, at Clifton Forge, Va., and was the first daughter of John H. Merritt (b. March 4, 1855; d. July 28, 1908) and Annie Elizabeth Roadcapp Merritt (b. March 8, 1859; living at this time.) She was educated in the schools of Staunton and Charlottesville, graduating from Rawlings Institute of the latter city in 1903. She is accomplished in music, both instrumental and vocal, and her services being frequently used in church choirs and community entertainments. Dr. Harloe began the practice



of his profession in Mercer County, W. Va., locating in the town of Matoaka in 1906. He soon became prominently identified in the life of that newly developing section. In addition to acquiring an extensive medical practice, he became owner of a drug store and hardware store, also connected with coal mining and lumber industries. He served several terms as mayor of his home town and for several years was a member of the board of directors of the Bank of Matoaka. He was resident physician for both the Virginia and Norfolk & Western Railways and on the medical staff of the Princeton and Bluefield Hospitals. He was a member of the American Medical Association, a past Chancellor-Commander of the Knights of Pythias and past-president of his local Kiwanis Club. In 1934, he went abroad, taking passage on the S. S. Leviathan on its last trip across the Atlantic. In addition to several European countries, his travels also included the Holy Land, Syria and Egypt. He died suddenly on April 17, 1937, at his home in Matoaka, while asleep in his bed from an impaired heart condition and is buried in Mt. Hebron Cemetery, Winchester, Va. Mrs. Harloe now resides at Matoaka, W. Va. To these parents were born the following children:

- (189) Lucille Frances Harloe (194), March 4, 1905-
- (190) Dr. Weldon Merritt Harloe (195), July 18, 1907-
- (191) Sarah Janette Harloe (200), Aug. 17, 1912-
- (192) Howard Emerson Harloe (201), Apr. 26, 1919-
- (193) Dr. John Pinckney Harloe (203), Nov. 6, 1921-

(194) Lucille F. Harloe (189), the first daughter of Dr. Walter W. and Effie Merritt Harloe, was born in Charlottesville, Va., and was educated in the following schools: Matoaka High School, West Virginia University, Morgantown, W. Va.; Davis-Elkins College, Elkins, W. Va., from which she received her B. S. degree in 1927. On June 2, 1926, she was married, at Bristol, Va., to Luther Forrest Masoncupp, born Dec. 29, 1903, the son of John Mark and Grace Beatrice Wiseman Masoncupp of Charleston, W. Va. He was educated at the University of West Virginia and Davis-Elkins College. At this time they live in Donaldsonville, La., where he operates an automobile agency and a garage. They have no issue.

- (195) Dr. Weldon M. Harloe (190), first son of Dr. Walter

W. and Effie Merritt Harloe, was born in Charlottesville, but has spent the greater part of his life at Matoaka, W. Va. Early in life, he decided upon a medical career. He graduated from the Matoaka High School, took his premedical work at the West Virginia University and entered the Medical School of the University of Virginia, from which he was graduated in 1931. After serving his hospital internship, he became associated with his father in the practice of his profession in Matoaka and since his father's death in 1937, has become a worthy successor to him. He is now serving his first term as Mayor of Matoaka. On June 2, 1926, he married Edith LaRissa Peck, at Bristol, Va., by the Reverend Subletts. She was born Dec. 7, 1905, at Clover Bottom, W. Va., and is the daughter of William Austin and Flora Harold Peck. She was graduated from East River High School and Summit City Business College, both of Bluefield, W. Va., and for several years was employed in the Bank of Matoaka. Doctor and Mrs. Harloe are the parents of the following children, all of whom were born in Matoaka, and are members of the sixth generation of the Harloe lineage in this country: Walter Weldon II was born at the moment of the total eclipse of the sun in 1932.

(196) Patricia Frances Harloe, Oct. 4, 1927-

(197) Sarah Elizabeth Harloe, Mar. 31, 1931-

(198) Walter Weldon Harloe, II, Aug. 31, 1932-

(199) William Peck Harloe, Dec. 3, 1933-

(200) Sarah J. Harloe (191), second daughter of Dr. W. W. and Effie M. Harloe, was born in Princeton, W. Va., graduated from Matoaka High School in 1933, and later attended Bridgewater College. On July 28, 1937, she was married at Bland, Va., by the Reverend S. Harry Anvil, to Clarence Everett Huff of Little Rock, Arkansas. Mr. Huff was born May 6, 1906, and is a graduate of Beaver High School, Bluefield, W. Va., where he is employed and where they make their home. No children.

(201) Howard E. (Tudor) Harloe (192), second son of Doctor W. W. and Effie M. Harloe, was born in Bluefield, W. Va., but the same as the other members of his family, was reared at Matoaka, where he attended the public school. Later attending Bridgewater College, the University of Virginia and



Richmond University. He has completed a student pilot course in aviation. On March 14, 1942, he was married in Atlanta, Georgia, to Eileen Cody Fletcher, born Aug. 3, 1920, the daughter of William Cody and Gay Cox Fletcher of Princeton, West Virginia. She is a teacher in the West Virginia public school system and Tudor is in the aviation branch of the U. S. Army. One daughter:

(202) Donna Eileen Harloe, Dec. 21, 1942-



LEFT TO RIGHT: DR. WELDON M. HARLOE; MRS. W. H. HOTTEL; MRS. W. M. HARLOE; MRS. J. H. MERRITT; MRS. E. H. HARLOE; DR. WALTER W. HARLOE; MRS. W. W. HARLOE; E. HOMER HARLOE; MRS. C. E. HUFF; FRONT ROW: JOHN P. HARLOE AND HOWARD E. HARLOE.

(203) Dr. John P. Harloe (193), youngest son of Dr. Walter W. and Effie Merritt Harloe, was born at Matoaka. His middle name Pinckney comes from the family name of his paternal great-grandparents. He was a graduate from the Lane High School, Charlottesville, and is a student in the Medical School of the University of Virginia. He was married, at Bristol, Va., Nov. 22, 1940, to Dorothy Aileen Ellis of Grundy, W. Va., by the Reverend Truett Cox. They reside at Charlottesville, Va. No children.

(203-A) Mabel G. Harloe (180), first daughter of William E. and Sarah Kelso Harloe, was born in the Highview section of Hampshire County, W. Va., on Jan. 24, 1877. She attended the public schools and Bridgewater College and taught





(180) MRS. JOHN C. HORN

in the public schools of West Virginia and Virginia for twenty-seven years. She has traveled extensively in many states of the Union, in Canada and the Hawaiian Islands. In 1927 she went abroad with a delegation of members of the Auxiliary of the American Legion, traveling in several European countries. On Aug. 14, 1901, she was married, at her home, near High View, W. Va., to John Caudy Horn of Capon Bridge, W. Va., by the Reverend Peter Miller. Mr. Horn was born Jan. 6, 1875, the son of John Horn (b. Jan. 22, 1838; d. July 27, 1883)



and Mary Elizabeth Caudy Horn (b. Feb. 3, 1840; d. March 12, 1904.) In 1898 he completed the business course and a course in accounting at the Logansport Commercial College, Logansport, Ind. He was a man of the finest qualities and a splendid penman. For several years after marriage, they resided at Capon Bridge, where he conducted a general store. In 1904, they moved to Winchester, where he became connected with the Shenandoah Valley National Bank as bookkeeper and later with the newly organized Commercial & Savings Bank, as bookkeeper and assistant cashier. He was also engaged in local contracting and building operations and was the builder of his own home, in which he died March 16, 1923, and where Mrs. Horn continues to reside. He is interred in Mt. Hebron Cemetery. They had no children.

(204) Edwin Homer Harloe (182), second son of W. E. and Sarah Kelso Harloe, was born in Hampshire County, W. Va., and grew to manhood there. He was graduated from the John Kerr School and attended Bridgewater College. For several years, he taught in the Virginia public schools. Later he entered the confectionery business and became manager of the Harloe Bros. Confectionery in Winchester. In recent years, he has become the owner and operator of the Valley Bottling Works, Edinburg, Va. On Oct. 9, 1908, he was married in Hagerstown, Md., to Mary Elizabeth Lillis, by the Reverend F. M. Simon of the Lutheran Faith. She was born Aug. 17, 1889, the daughter of Michael Lillis (b. Aug. 26, 1853; d. Apr. 9, 1941) and Elizabeth Grim Lillis (b. Aug. 18, 1858; d. March 13, 1936) of Winchester. She is a graduate of the Winchester High School and is talented in interior decorating. They have spent their entire married life in Winchester and have become the parents of a daughter and a son. Edwin, the younger of the two children, was a youth of great promise. He was an ambitious member of the Boy Scouts and was attaining high rank in Scouting. He was a member of the Handley Band and was an excellent cornet player and had just been graduated from the Handley High School, when he met with a motorcycle accident, causing his untimely death. Their names with dates are:

(205) Edith Virginia Harloe (207), June 27, 1910-

(206) Edwin Homer Harloe, Jr., Mar. 16, 1916-July 20, 1935.

(207) Edith V. Harloe (205), the only daughter of E. Homer and Mary Lillis Harloe, was born in Winchester, graduated from Handley High School and trained for the nursing profession in the Sibley Hospital, Washington, D. C. On June 24, 1930, she was married in Winchester to Brook Gibson Funk, the son of William Gibson and Anna Rebecca Dakeman Funk, of Winchester, by Doctor Luther A. Thomas of the Lutheran Church. Brook was born Dec. 28, 1902, and attended the local public schools. Their home is in Winchester, and Brook is engaged in war production work in Baltimore, Md. They have one son:

(208) Charles Gibson Funk, June 7, 1935-

(209) Dr. Charles B. Harloe (188), was born on his father's farm in West Virginia, attended the district school and worked on the farm until 1903, when the family moved to Winchester. He was graduated from the Winchester Public School in 1904; from the Shenandoah Valley Military Academy in 1907; from Bridgewater College in 1910, and attended the summer schools of the University of Virginia. He spent six years teaching in the Virginia Public Schools, serving as principal of the Toms Brook High School and as principal of the Marshall High School. In 1913, he was graduated from the Pharmacy School of the Medical College of Virginia, Richmond; in 1919, he received his Doctor's degree in Dental Surgery from that same institution and has been engaged in the practice of dentistry in Winchester since that time. In 1925, he completed a post-graduate course in Dentistry at Northwestern University, Chicago, Ill. During the First World War, he was a member of the Medical Enlistment Reserve Corps and holds an honorable discharge from the U. S. Army. He is a member of the Robert Y. Conrad Post of the American Legion; a member of the American Dental Association and a past-president of the Northern Virginia Dental Study Club and the Shenandoah Valley Dental Association. With much humility and much misgivings he confesses to the guilt of responsibility for the writing of this genealogy. On Nov. 19, 1940, he was married in Winchester, Va., to Maynard Latouraudais Sutphin, daughter of J. Edward (b. June 7, 1873) and Lula Catherine Funkhouser Sutphin (b. July 11, 1875) of Winchester, Va., by the Reverend Ronald S.



Wilson of the Presbyterian Church. She was born Jan. 31, 1906, at Flint Hill, Va., was graduated from the Handley High School and took a secretarial course at the National Business College, Roanoke, Va. For seventeen years she has had charge of the office department of the Miller & Anderson Plumbing & Heating Establishment. No children have been born to this marriage.

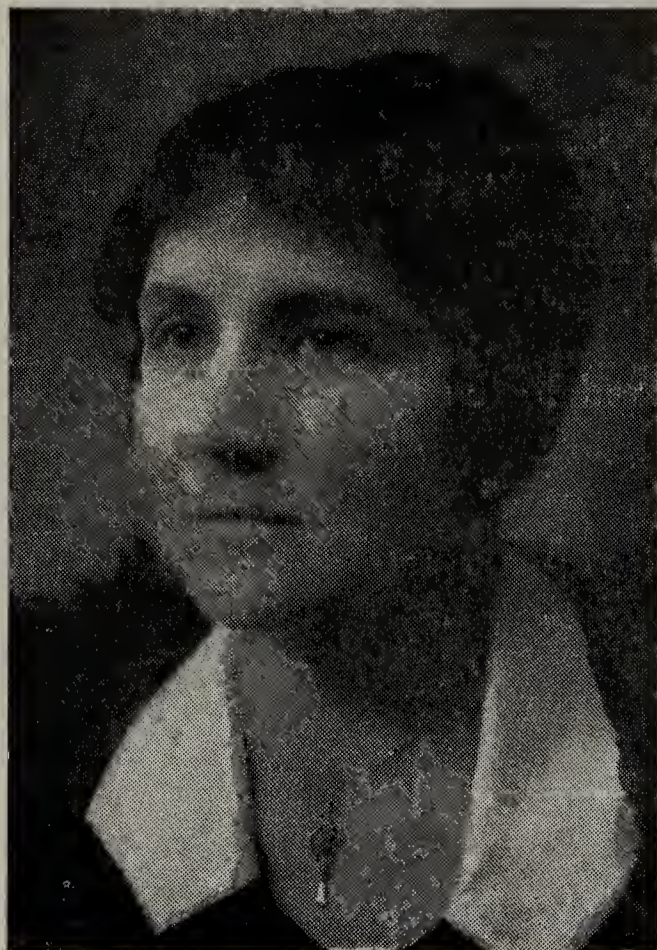


HOME OF DR. AND MRS. C. B. HARLOE, WINCHESTER, VA.,  
WHERE THIS GENEALOGY WAS COMPILED.

(210) Eva D. Harloe (184), third daughter of Wm. E. and Sarah Kelso Harloe, was graduated from the Winchester Public School and for several years was engaged in millinery. On Sept. 23, 1921, she was married at her home in Winchester to William H. Hottel, the son of William F. (a Confederate veteran) and Bessie B. Hottel, by Doctor Austin A. Kelly of the Lutheran Church. He was born in Winchester, attended the local schools and served a period of enlistment in the U. S. Army. During the Mexican disturbance in 1916, he was landed with a marine outfit at Vera Cruz, Mexico. At a later period, he was connected with the freight department of the Winchester terminal of the Pennsylvania Railroad system. His next



position was with the Transcontinental Airlines with headquarters in Los Angeles, California. They have no children.



(184) MRS. W. H. HOTTEL (210). (181) ETTA C. HARLOE

(211) William E. Harloe, Jr. (185), was born March 14, 1891, in West Virginia, but the greater part of his life was lived in Winchester, Va., where he grew to manhood and attended the local schools. In 1912, he went to Matoaka, W. Va., where he served for several years as a pharmacist, in the Matoaka Pharmacy which was jointly owned by his father and oldest brother, Walter. Resigning this position, he returned to Winchester to become a member of the firm of Harloe Bros. Confectionery. During World War I, he enlisted in the army, on Jan. 10, 1918, and spent the customary period of training at Fort Oglethorpe, Ga. On March 30, of that year, his outfit was moved to Camp Merritt, N. J., and from there to France, where he spent approximately eighteen months. Upon his return, he entered into a partnership with W. L. Irwin and opened a drug store in Winchester, known as the Irwin Drug Company, and continued in the practice of Pharmacy to within a short period of his decease, which occurred Feb. 4, 1936. He



possessed an unusually pleasing personality and was a popular man. He remained unmarried and is interred in the Harloe lot in Mount Hebron. The following narrative of his overseas service and experiences is composed of items, selected at random from a very interesting diary which he kept while with the first A. E. F. in France.

"On April 22, 1918, we embarked on the U. S. Transport, *Aeolus*, and put out to sea. Three days later in a dense fog at nine o'clock at night, our ship was rammed by another vessel in our convoy, the U. S. Transport, *Huron*. Both ships were so badly disabled that it was necessary for them to return to Port Hoboken for repairs and for transferring the soldiers to other vessels. On April 30, on board the U. S. Transport, *Manchuria*, we again set sail and after an uneventful voyage of thirteen days landed safely, on May 13, at St. Nazaire, France." "Because of previous pharmaceutical experience I was assigned to duty on Hospital Train No. 66, which was used to convey the wounded soldiers from the front to the base hospitals behind the lines. It was almost continuously in action, serving nearly all points on the various fronts and carrying for its usual load from four to six hundred disabled soldiers." (In this capacity, he traveled over many parts of France and the original text of his diary is replete with the names of many places, towns and cities he saw and incidents experienced, only a few of which are here mentioned). "On May 26, our outfit was in Paris. At the time much dismay was caused by the shelling of that city by a long range German gun, known as 'Big Bertha', which shot from a distance of seventy miles. Shells from this gun, only a few days previously, had struck the Church of St. Germaine on Good Friday, killing many of the communicants assembled there. Another shell struck within half a block from where Hospital Train No. 66 was standing, nearly jarring it off the track. I went out and got a piece of the shell while it was still warm for a souvenir." "On Aug. 1, we went up to the Chateau-Thierry front and loaded our train with patients brought directly from the battlefield in ambulances, many of which were blown up before reaching the train. Many German warplanes came over, causing much damage and there was a battle in the air

directly over our heads. On leaving this place, the engineer got the train on the wrong track and proceeded on up closer to the front lines, where the machine guns, cannon and war-planes were making things more lively. Our train was on the road all night and was able to cover a distance of only fifty miles." "From Aug. 27 to Sept. 4, at Borisey-la-Cote, our outfit was given the longest period of rest while in active service. We enjoyed it very much, playing baseball, pitching horse shoes and taking long hikes. Labor Day, Major Baird, the officer in charge, presented each of us with twenty francs, with which we proceeded to celebrate." The item for Nov. 9 reads: "We are at Souilly with 505 patients aboard on our way to Bordeaux. Army hospital No. 15 has just been bombed and set on fire by shells from long range German guns. Immediately evacuation of same was necessary. Three officers, two nurses and 118 enlisted men were killed. Some of the evacues were surgical cases which had just been operated on and were placed on our train while still under the influence of ether." "The signing of the Armistice is officially announced on Nov. 11, while enroute to Nevens, and every town through which we pass, church bells are ringing and allied flags waving. All the 'Frogs' (nickname for the French) are all out everywhere yelling 'Finee la guerre'. The Kaiser, Crown Prince and Hindenburg have beat it for Holland and revolution has broken out in Germany." "On Dec. 2, we arrived at Orleans, after unloading the patients, we saw St. Agonia Church 1300 years old, a museum in a hotel 500 years old and the statue of Joan of Arc, who fought the first battle against the English in 1429, and saved France." "At Bazoilles, on Dec. 23, we prepared to celebrate Christmas. Five of the boys, Carter, Rogers, McDonald, Berry and McDonough, hiked to the woods to get a Christmas tree, found a pretty one, chopped it down and carried it quite a long distance to the train, set it up in the pharmacy car and the nurses trimmed it. We celebrated Christmas on Dec. 24, taking no chances for fear we might be under orders to move at any time. Our menu was fried chicken, peas, corn, bread, butter, jam, coffee, pumpkin pie and 'beaucoup candy.' One of the boys played Santa Claus and distributed the presents among us. The Red Cross gave each one a Christmas stocking, filled with good



things. We had plenty of music and everyone enjoyed as good a time as could be expected under the conditions." "On Jan. 1, 2, and 3, on a long trip with a load of 424 patients to Hyeres in southern France. We passed along the Rhone River, through Lyons and Marseilles and along the coast of the Mediterranean Sea, where we saw plenty of orange trees with ripe fruit, also great numbers of palm and olive trees. Everything looked green and pretty in this valley bordered on one side by the Alps Mountains. Arriving at Hyeres, we unloaded and our return trip was begun Jan. 4, by another route which brought us across the Cevennes Mountain, the height of which was 1400 feet from sea level, necessitating the division of our train into four sections to make the grade. It was very cold on top of the mountain; there was much snow and we had a wild ride down the opposite side at night. To assist in holding our cars in check, it was necessary to apply hand brakes. On our return to Saveney, Jan. 6, one of my comrades received a cablegram, announcing the death of his father." "On Jan. 11, at Montoir, we invited the personnel of Hospital Trains Nos. 51, 59 and 63 on board our train and entertained them with a minstrel show which was a great success." "On Jan. 26, we passed through Verdun and over 'No Man's Land', on our way to Coblenz, Germany, with a full load of wounded German soldiers. We passed through the Province of Lorraine which is a very prosperous looking country." "Arriving at Coblenz, Jan. 27, we received orders to proceed on to Cassel, Germany. As we crossed the Rhine River at 12:45 A. M., which is the ambition of every member of the A. E. F., the personnel played and sang the Star Spangled Banner. This was the Kaiser's birthday. After passing the American lines at Coblenz, we went to Dietz, thereupon, being assured protection by the German Minister of War, we passed through the enemy lines on into Cassel. After unloading we were permitted to go about the town until six P. M., leaving time for our return to Coblenz. While at Cassel, we were well treated by the German civilians, who wanted us to remain over night and to attend the theater at their expense. This was the first time and place since being in the service where there were no M. P.'s, and no passports were required. We traded bars of chocolate and soap for revolvers and "Got Mituns Belts" and Iron

Crosses. We were quite a curiosity to these natives. Here was one of the Kaiser's summer homes and we saw many old German Castles." "On arrival at Coblenz, Jan. 28, we were permitted to see the points of interest; saw the magnificent equestrian statue of Kaiser Wilhelm, situated on the point of land where the Rhine and Moselle Rivers join, also the Kaiser's palatial home nearby which is being used for American Headquarters of the Army of Occupation." "On our way back to France, Jan. 30, we recrossed 'No Man's Land' about noon; I saw and went down into many dugouts, when the train stopped on sidings; saw many shell holes, many graves, the famous Hindenburg Line, which was said to be impregnable but which the allied armies shattered; saw many trenches, barbed wire entanglements, old hand grenades, unexploded shells, etc., strewn all about the place. Snow covered 'No Man's Land' at the time of this crossing; still it had a somber look of desolation which unmistakably indicated the terrible carnage which had been wrought there during the four years of the war's duration. Now it was most comforting to know that once again it was quiet and peaceful. Getting back to Bazoilles, France, Jan. 31, we unloaded and were glad to get rid of some of the patients who were diagnosed as 'Outfit nuisances.'" There can be no doubt that mail and letters from home have a real and vital meaning in the life of a soldier in service in time of war. This is clearly indicated from the number of times mention is made in the original text of this diary of the numerous places inquiries were made for mail with the oft repeated notation: "There was no mail for me." The implied feeling of disappointment is unmistakable and most pathetic. This diary concludes with the item of Feb. 23, at which time its writer was taken seriously ill with some form of intestinal infection and spent approximately the next eight weeks in a hospital at Savenay, France. On occasions during this illness, all hope of recovery was abandoned. However, he succeeded in regaining his health, rejoining his outfit and in returning to his native land, home and loved ones in November, 1919.

(212) Curtis G. Harloe (186), the youngest son of William E. and Sarah Kelsoe Harloe, was born July 1, 1893, (having the same birthday as his father). He attended the local



schools and set out to learn the carpenter trade but discontinued it and secured a position with the Illinois Steel Corporation, So. Chicago, where he remained until being called to the colors, June 24, 1918, in World War I. The following is a narrative of his war experience told in his own words: "I was called from Chicago to Camp Lee, Va., where I was trained in the infantry for overseas service from June 24 to Sept. 7, 1918. That night about 12 o'clock, we were loaded on a boat of the old sidewheeler pattern, at Hopewell, Va., and taken down the James River to Norfolk. While at Camp Lee, I served as Corporal, and on the day we left there, I was promoted to Sergeant. On the night of Sept. 8, at Norfolk, Va., we were put aboard a repossessed cattle boat which had been captured from the Germans and converted into a troop ship, bearing the name Madowalshi. The name may have been quite appropriate, for it indeed was no pleasure craft but a very hard rider. We were able to survive the fourteen day voyage on her and landed at Breast, France, Sept. 22. I was detained there about ten days and was quartered in what was said to be Napoleon's Barracks, but it surely was some mudhole. From here we were shipped in French boxcars, which hold forty men by close squeezing, to LeMans. There we were reclassified and the largest part of my outfit was sent up to the front and was in action all along the German lines. Along with a few of my comrades, I was sent to Spurr Camp, about two miles from LeMans and attached to the Eighty-third Division's Headquarters and General Ordinance Department and was assigned to duty as a motorcycle dispatch rider. We had lots of all night riding and plenty of hard bumps. I have ridden over the greater part of France. One day, while passing through the town of Bodoar, I saw Hospital Train No. 66, and knowing that my brother, Bill, had been assigned to it, I stopped to see him but was told that he was not with the train but sick in a hospital somewhere. Later on he passed through my camp, but did not know that I was there. So during all the time we were in France, we did not see each other until we had returned to our home in Winchester. Finally July 10, 1919, came around and we boarded the U. S. S. American at St. Nazaire and after a seven day voyage, the most pleasant ride in my life, we came past the Statue of Liberty, for which every-

one cheered themselves nearly speechless, and docked at Pier No. 9, Hoboken, where we were greeted by all the social workers: Salvation Army, Red Cross, K. C. and Y. M. C. A. All of them had a little lunch, cup of coffee and messages that we might wish to send home. They gave us a nice reception and we enjoyed and appreciated it. We were taken to Camp Dix, N. J., where we were given all of the final inspections. On the following day, July 22, 1919, I was handed an honorable discharge and my army life came to an end." After a visit among his relatives and friends in his home town, he returned to his old position with the Illinois Steel Corp., in So. Chicago, where on April 17, 1920, he was married to Ella Catherine Irku of So. Chicago, by Father J. F. Sucith of the Roman Catholic Church. She was born Feb. 26, 1894, at Budapest, Hungary, and is the daughter of Albert Irku (b. Apr. 15, 1860, at Bremen, Bohemia; d. in So. Chicago, Aug. 19, 1938), and Margaret Struble Irku (b. June 10, 1867, at Budapest, Hungary; married Nov. 4, 1885, at Budapest, Hungary.) By bequest from his mother, Curtis has the Harloe Family Bible. Since marriage they have lived in So. Chicago, and are the parents of three children, all of whom were born in that city. Ethel has completed her High School course and holds a secretarial position. Curtis, Jr., was a splendid youth of 16 years of age, when he was accidentally drowned while swimming with several companions in Lake Michigan. He lies buried in the Harloe family lot in Winchester. Their names:

(213) Ethel Margaret Harloe, May 20, 1921-

(214) Curtis Gilbert Harloe, Jr., July 29, 1924-June 18, 1940.

(215) Elaine Catherine Harloe, May 24, 1928-

## PART TWO

(216) Mary Jane Harloe (171), first daughter of Matthew and Catherine Pinckney Harloe, was born Feb. 8, 1853, at Chelsea-on-the-Hudson. Later lived in Poughkeepsie, where she attended school and grew to womanhood. She was a woman of unusually pleasing personality with a fine aristocratic bearing and manner, well versed in family history, and a splendid conversationalist. She came with her family to West Virginia in 1871, where she was married on August 11, 1875, to Julius



Caesar Davis, at her home near High View, by Reverend Webster Eichelberger. For several years, they resided in the Capon River section of Hampshire County near Hebron Lutheran Church, of which both of them were members. In 1887, they moved to Winchester to make their permanent home and became faithful members of Grace Lutheran Church, maintaining an almost unbroken attendance record for a period of more than fifty years. On August 11, 1935, they celebrated their sixtieth wedding anniversary, in the enjoyment of good health and with the felicitations of hosts of friends and relatives whose pleasure it was to show appreciation and to pay respect to the long, useful and exemplary lives of Mr. and Mrs. J. C. Davis.



LEFT: (216) MR. AND MRS. J. C. DAVIS, ON THEIR SIXTIETH WEDDING ANNIVERSARY. RIGHT: (233) MR. AND MRS. G. W. FORSYTH.

He was the son of Samuel and Maria Swisher Davis and was born Sept. 1, 1850, on a Capon River Valley farm near Yellow Springs, W. Va. He was by trade an expert leather worker, making harness, shoes and repairing same. For several years, he conducted a shoe store in Winchester. He was always a fine looking man and his conception of integrity was of the old school type. His word was his bond and his bond was always worth one hundred cents on the dollar. He lived

to be 87 years of age, dying April 8, 1937, and lies at rest in the Davis family plat in Mt. Hebron by the side of his wife who predeceased him Jan. 12, 1936. One son and one daughter were born to them, both of whom were born in Hampshire County, W. Va. Marcus remained single. He graduated from the Winchester Public School, studied telegraphy and became an assistant operator at the local office of the B. & O. Railway, for a time was a traveling salesman and later was in the employ of a hotel in Wilkes Barre, Pa., where he died and is interred in Mt. Hebron. Their names with dates are:

(217) Marcus Harloe Davis (Unm.), Dec. 5, 1879-Oct. 9, 1909.

(218) Catherine Maria Davis (219), April 28, 1881-

(219) Catherine M. Davis (218), the only daughter of Julius C. and Jennie Harloe Davis, was named for her maternal grandmother, Catherine Maria Pinckney Harloe. She graduated from the Winchester Public Schools and on Nov. 5, 1902, was married in Grace Lutheran Church by Dr. George S. Bowers to Oliver Thomas Ritter, son of Franklin and Annie Alexander Ritter. He was born April 19, 1877, at Locust Grove, Clarke County, Va. During the Spanish-American War he enlisted in the Navy and was assigned to duty on the U. S. S. Newark. Later he became affiliated with the Whitlock Medical Herb Co., Winchester, and at a still later period operated a local real estate agency. He held membership in the Knights of Pythias, Baker Camp Veterans of the Spanish War. He and all his family were communicants of the Lutheran Church. On Dec. 21, 1938, he succumbed to an impaired heart condition and his remains are at rest in Mt. Hebron. Mr. and Mrs. Ritter are the parents of five sons and one daughter. All of them were born in Winchester; all are graduates of the Handley High School; like their father, all of them are uniformly tall of stature, averaging six feet in height; all are splendid citizens and all are married with the exception of Marcus and Thomas. Marcus is a graduate of the Virginia Polytechnic Institute, Blacksburg, Va., and is at present assistant chemist for the National Fruit Corporation, Biglersville, Pa. For the past several years Thomas has been an employee of the Virginia Woolen Company and has remained at home with his mother,



but recently both of these sons have enlisted in the armed service. They are as follows:

- (220) Dr. Davis William Ritter (226), Feb. 14, 1904-
- (221) Marcus Oliver Ritter (Unm.), July 9, 1906-
- (222) Matthew Franklin Ritter (229), July 29, 1908-
- (223) Mary Catherine Ritter (230), July 31, 1911-
- (224) Joseph Caesar Ritter (231), Mar. 29, 1917-
- (225) Oliver Thomas Ritter, Jr. (Unm.), Oct. 5, 1921-

(226) Dr. Davis W. Ritter (220), first son of Oliver T. and Catherine Davis Ritter, chose medicine for his profession. After his graduation from the Handley School in 1923, he entered Roanoke College, Salem, Va., for his pre-medical course which he completed in 1925. Thereupon, he matriculated in the School of Medicine of the Medical College of Virginia, Richmond, receiving his Doctor's Degree in Medicine in 1929. He served two years internship at St. Joseph's Hospital, Reading, Pa., and began the practice of his profession in Winchester. Later going to Hinton, W. Va., where he has been engaged in successful practice for a number of years. In addition to being on the staff of his local hospital, he is a member of the local medical fraternities; The West Virginia State Medical Association, the American Medical Association, and in 1941 he was awarded a fellowship in American College of Surgeons. On Nov. 1, 1930, he was married at Rosedale, Pa., to Lorraine Mauger, the daughter of John Tilden and Anna Catherine Schoelkolph Mauger, of Reading, Pa., by an uncle of the bride, the Reverend Aulthouse, of the Reformed Church. She was born Nov. 27, 1906, and is a graduate of the Reading High School and the school of nursing of St. Joseph Hospital. Doctor and Mrs. Ritter are the parents of one son and one daughter:

- (227) Davis William Ritter, Jr., July 30, 1931-
- (228) Sarah Ann Ritter, July 22, 1932-

(229) M. Franklin Ritter (222), third son of Oliver T. and Catherine Davis Ritter, after completing the local high school course, attended Roanoke College and, like his brothers, attained a high degree of excellency in athletic activities. For a number of years, he has been connected with the Vir-





THE O. T. RITTER FAMILY, ON THE EVE OF THE MARRIAGE OF THEIR ONLY DAUGHTER,  
CATHERINE, NOV. 5, 1937.

BACK ROW, LEFT TO RIGHT: THOMAS, JOSEPH, FRANK, O. T. RITTER, MARCUS AND DAVIS.  
FRONT ROW, LEFT TO RIGHT: MRS. D. W. RITTER, SARAH ANN, THE BRIDE, DAVIS, JR., AND MRS. O. T.  
RITTER.



ginia State Police Patrol. On March 3, 1929, he was married, at his home in Winchester, to Madolyn LaRue Foltz, daughter of Benjamin Franklin and Odessa Mae Larkin Foltz, of Woodstock, Va., by Reverend R. V. Whitehurst. She was born Dec. 12, 1914, and graduated from the Woodstock High School. They reside at Leesburg, Va., and have no children.

(230) Mary C. Ritter (223), only daughter of O. T. and Catherine Davis Ritter, was married on her mother's thirty-fifth wedding anniversary, at the same hour and in the same church. On Nov. 5, 1937, in Grace Lutheran Church, she became the wife of Lieut. Lawrence Coe Hollis, more recently promoted to the rank of Major in the U. S. Army, the Reverend C. W. Lowe officiating. Major Hollis is the son of William and Emma Fuller Hollis and was born Nov. 8, 1900, in Winchester. He is a graduate of the Handley High School and attended George Washington University, D. C. He is a Past Grand Deputy Exalted Ruler B. P. O. E. and has served several terms on the Common Council of the City of Winchester. For a number of years, he operated an insurance agency in Winchester, but at present is serving with the armed forces overseas in World War II. Major and Mrs. Hollis have no children.

(231) Joseph C. Ritter (224), fourth son of O. T. and Catherine Davis Ritter, has served with a high degree of efficiency in the Winchester Police Department for a number of years. On Thanksgiving Day, Nov. 23, 1939, he was married at Cloverdale, Va., to Annie Louise East, daughter of Preston Wallace and Dovie Luella Linkenhoker East, of Eagle Rock, Va., by the Rev. Ross O. Louthan. She was born Sept. 18, 1916, and is a graduate of the Hinton Hospital School of Nursing, Hinton, W. Va. They reside in Winchester and have one son.

(232) Oliver Preston Ritter, April 19, 1943-

### PART THREE

(233) George Richmond Harloe (172), third son of Matthew and Catherine Pinckney Harloe, was born Jan. 21, 1856, in the City of Richmond, Va., and took his middle name from the city in which he was born. His biography is short, for the reason, little is known of him. Influenced by the lure of

travel, he left his home near High View, W. Va., the year in which he became of age, 1876, shortly after his mother's death, saying he was going out to see some of the world. He went abroad, traveling in a number of European Countries, the last heard of him was indirectly through an acquaintance of his by the name of Sophia Goodwill of Melbourne, Australia, who wrote to his sister, Mrs. Laura Harloe Slonaker, in Virginia, stating that he was making preparations to return to his home in the U. S. A. Which he never succeeded in doing. Every effort was made by members of his family to contact him but without success and nothing further is known of him. To his relatives in New York he was known as "Virginia George" and on one occasion rode a horse all the way from his home in West Virginia to Poughkeepsie, N. Y., on a visit to relatives there.

#### PART FOUR

(234) Alma Gertrude Harloe (173), the second daughter of Matthew and Maria Pinckney Harloe, was born May 8, 1858, at Manhattansville, N. Y. Several years of her girlhood days were spent in Dunmore, Pa., while her family was living there. At about the age of twelve she removed with her parents to the High View section of W. Va., where she lived for ten years and where she attended Elridge School. Five years after the death of her mother, she returned with her father and several of the younger members of the family to New York City, where she kept house for them until the time of her marriage. She was baptised and confirmed in the Holy Comforter Episcopal Church, Poughkeepsie, on March 27, 1880, by Horatio Potter, Bishop of New York.

On Jan. 23, 1883, she was married to George William Forsyth, in New York City, by the Rev. Brody E. Bacchus of the Episcopal Church. Mr. Forsyth was born March 21, 1855, in the City of New York and was the son of John and Marian Schutte Forsyth. His father was a native of Edinburg, Scotland. He was a highly skilled mechanic and for several years was connected with the Delmater Iron Works and at a later period with the W. and A. Fletcher Drydock Company, both of New York City. While in the employ of this latter com-



pany he assisted in building the Sagamore S. S., at Lake George, N. Y., which is still in service on the lake there. While working at his trade in 1908, he suffered the complete loss of sight of his right eye, from its being struck by a flying piece of steel. Subsequently he retired from active duty. He possessed a splendid barytone voice for singing; a vast store of humorous jokes and stories; a fine sense of humor which made his presence pleasant and enjoyable.

After marriage, they resided for a time in New York City, later moving to West Hoboken (now Union City), where Mr. Forsyth, after discontinuing work at the machinist trade, served as superintendent of streets for several years. In 1933, they moved to Winchester, Va., where they continued to make their home until the time of their death. Mr. Forsyth died at the Winchester Memorial Hospital, on Feb. 4, 1938, at the age of eighty-three as the result of a fall in his home, fracturing his hipbone, from which he did not recover. His wife continued to live for nearly two years longer, dying, at her home on Oct. 18, 1939, at the age of eighty-two from a weakened heart condition. She was the very last survivor of a family of four sisters and five brothers. Both lie buried in Mt. Hebron Cemetery, Winchester, Va. They became the parents of one daughter and one son:

(235) Elizabeth Gertrude Forsyth (237), Dec. 24, 1883-

(236) George William Forsyth, Jr. (240), Mar. 11, 1886-

(237) Elizabeth G. Forsyth (235), the only daughter of George W. and Gertrude Harloe Forsyth, was born in New York City and was educated in the public school system, graduating with distinction from the West Hoboken High School in 1902. She taught in the public schools of that city for a period of twelve consecutive years.

She was married on Oct. 28, 1914, at her home in West Hoboken to Harry Bowers Keckley, by the Rev. Charles W. Laufer, of the Presbyterian Church. Harry B. Keckley was born Aug. 1, 1877, at Winchester, Va., and the son of Jacob F. and Maria Bowers Keckley. Since their marriage they have resided in Winchester, where for a number of years Mr. Keckley operated a flour mill and dealt in flour, grain and feed sup-



plies. At present he is employed in defense work in Washington, D. C. He has been a life long member of the Lutheran Church and for a long period sang in its choir. One son and one daughter have been born of this union. Both are unmarried. Harrison graduated from the Handley High School at Winchester, Va., in 1936. After graduation, he was connected with the Shenandoah Publishing House for several years, engaged in newspaper work and served as local manager of the *Northern Virginia Daily*. For several years he served as superintendent of Sunday School of the Lutheran Church, but more recently has entered military service. Elizabeth was born in Winchester, attended the public school and has grown to womanhood here. She now holds a clerical position in the U. S. Treasury Department, Washington, D. C. Their names with dates are:

(238) Harrison Bowers Keckley, Aug. 13, 1915-

(239) Elizabeth Gertrude Keckley, July 15, 1919-



(235) MRS. H. B. KECKLEY (237); (236) G. W. FORSYTH (240)

(240) G. William Forsyth, Jr. (236), the only son of George W. and Gertrude Harloe Forsyth, was born in the City



of New York. He graduated from the West Hoboken High School in 1903. At a later period, entered the Pace and Pace College of Accountancy, from which he graduated in 1908. For thirty-one years he has held a position with the United Fruit S. S. Co., of New York, serving as supervisor of the claims department. He is district organizer for the Boy Scouts, and chairman of the local Boy Scout troop. He is a mason and a member of the Reformed Church. He was a most loyal and dutiful son in the care of his parents, during their advanced years of impaired health.

On June 6, 1918, he was married to Mildred Elizabeth Lampar, the daughter of Robert R. and Minnie J. Springteen Lampar, at her home in West Hoboken, by the Rev. C. W. Laufer. She was born Dec. 3, 1889. She is a graduate of the West Hoboken High School and is an active member of P. T. A. Eastern Star and the First Reformed Church of Hasbrouck Heights, N. J., where they have lived for several years and own their own home. (Mildred's father, R. R. Lampar, for many years was president of the drug firm of Lehn and Fink of New York. He possessed unusual poetic ability and wrote a number of poems of considerable merit, several of which he had published in book form.) Mr. and Mrs. Forsyth are the parents of three sons: Walter was born in Weehawkin Heights and graduated from Hasbrouck High School in 1941. He is active in scouting and athletics and is a student in the mechanical engineering department at Steven's Institute of Technology. The names of these sons with dates are:

(241) Robert William Forsyth (244), March 11, 1919-

(242) Arthur Charles Forsyth (246), March 16, 1920-

(243) Walter Edwin Forsyth, April 30, 1923-

(244) Robert W. Forsyth (241), the first son of G. William and Mildred Lampar Forsyth, was born in Jersey City. He graduated from Hasbrouck High School with the class of 1936, and in 1938, was graduated from Bergen Junior College. At this time he is a student at New York University, majoring in Chemistry. While at the same time, he holds a position as assistant chemist with the Randolph Finishing Products Co., Carlstadt, N. J. In scouting activities, he is a life

scout and patrol leader. For several years, he has been interested in philatelics which he uses as his hobby.

On June 29, 1940, he married Margaret Mary Lear, the daughter of Frederick M. and Elizabeth Millholland Lear, N. Y. City. She was born Jan. 24, 1921, at Hasbrouck Heights and graduated from the high school there in 1938. She enjoys housekeeping and making her home comfortable and pleasant. They are the parents of one son:

(245) Robert William Forsyth, Jr., Jan. 9, 1941-

(246) Arthur C. Forsyth (242), second son of G. W. and Mildred L. Forsyth, was born at Weehawkin Heights, N. Y., graduated from Hasbrouck Heights High School in 1937. He is an all around athlete, active in Boy Scout work and has marked mechanical talent. He held a clerical position in the traffic department of the United Fruit S. S. Co., until the time of his enlistment in the air force in World War II. He took training at Columbia, S. C., and South Bend, Ind., and has attained the rank of Corporal. On July 18, 1942, he was married at South Bend, Ind., to Florence May Aspdin, born July 21, 1922, at Passaic, N. J., the daughter of William and Claire H. Hagedorn Aspdin. Prior to her marriage, she was employed as a private secretary in the office of the Metropolitan Life Ins. Co., N. Y. No children have been reported.

## PART FIVE

(247) Laura Rebecca Harloe (174), third daughter of Matthew and Catherine Pinckney Harloe, was born March 20, 1860, in the same room in the same house, at Chelsea-on-the-Hudson, and was married in the same room in the same house in West Virginia as her older sister, Mary Jane. On March 24, 1881, she became the wife of Arthur Clinton Slonaker, born Nov. 17, 1857, and died May 1, 1926. He was the son of James and Mary Catherine Johnson Slonaker of Hampshire County. They made their home near Gainesboro, Va., where they owned and successfully operated a fine limestone farm. He was a splendid farmer and orchardist and through their united efforts of industry, thrift and enterprise, accumulated a nice estate. In later years, they acquired property in Winchester, where they built a comfortable home and spent their remaining days. They were fine people of



a charitable nature and did much to help those less fortunate. While living near Gainesboro, Mrs. Slonaker attended the Methodist Church and for several years taught in the Sunday School. She died from an impaired heart condition, Oct. 6, 1930. The remains of both she and her husband are interred in their family lot in Mt. Hebron. They became the parents of one daughter:

(248) Minnie Gertrude Slonaker (249), March 7, 1889-



(247) ARTHUR C. SLONAKER



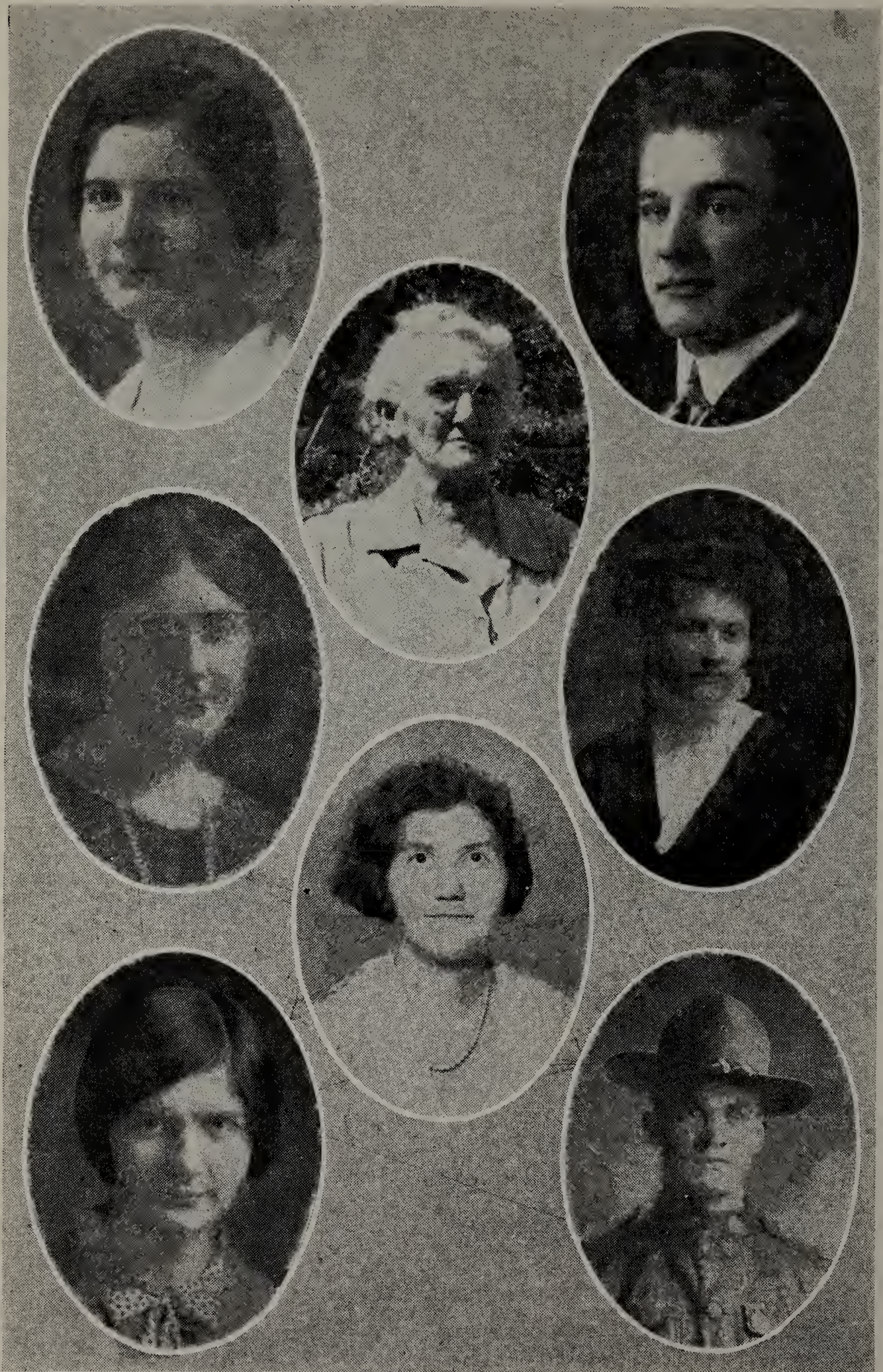
(248) MRS. C. E. LaMONDS

(249) Minnie G. Slonaker (248), was born near Gainesboro, attended the district school and grew to womanhood there. Later she attended Fort Loudoun Seminary in Winchester. On Nov. 22, 1930, she was married at Rockville, Md., to Charles E. LaMONds, a contractor and builder. They continued to live in Winchester and had no children.

#### PART SIX

(250) Morton Brock Harloe (175), was the only one of the Matthew Harloe family to be born in Poughkeepsie, Oct. 3, 1862. He lived a few years in Dunmore, Pa., and later moved with the family to West Virginia, where he attended Elridge School and





DELILAH

GEORGE

MRS. MORTON S. HARLOE AND CHILDREN

REBA

BEULAH

CARRIE

MARION

ARTHUR



lived until about 1882. Returning to New York, he served in the detective bureau of the Metropolitan police force and studied electrical engineering. He had many talents, some of which were: Music, invention and public speaking. He could sing and played well on the violin; he originated a number of inventions, some of which were patented and were profitable, ie, a glass insulator for electrical wires, punctureless auto tire, water softener and check protector. He was always a splendid conversationalist and entertainer and in later years served as a lay-minister of the Methodist Church. On March 4, 1884, he was married by the Reverend William Smith to Mary Theresa Corbitt, born June 4, 1864, and died Feb. 6, 1897, of New York City. She was a cousin of James Corbitt, of prize fighting ring fame, and a member of the Roman Catholic Church. Her remains are interred in the City of New York. Of this union six children were born.

On Dec. 14, 1898, he was married in Peckville, Pa., to Sophie Ann Simpkins, the daughter of Reverend Samuel C. and Mary Elizabeth Simpkins, by the father of the bride, who was at that time pastor of the Peckville Methodist Church. She was born at Clayton, N. J., Dec. 19, 1873, and was educated in the Salem, N. J., and Hawley, Pa., public schools, an active worker in the church and, like all members of her family, gifted in music. After marriage, they lived in Hawley, Pa., until 1914, when they moved to Winchester, where they lived until Mr. Harloe's death, which occurred very suddenly June 1, 1926, from heart failure and lies at rest in Mt. Hebron. (Later his widow married Winfield Hubbard Munford, of Honesdale, Pa. They reside at Southern Pines, N. C.) Of the Matthew Harloe lineage, Morton holds the banner in point of number of children, having in all, twelve; six children by each marriage. The six children by the first marriage were born in New York City; all of them grew to maturity and married with the exception of Laura Mae and Earnest who died in infancy. They are:

(251) Morton Matthew Harloe (263), Aug. 18, 1884-July 16, 1932.

(252) Laura Mae Harloe, Oct. 8, 1836-March 4, 1889.

(253) George Edwin Harloe (267), July 26, 1888-

(254) Carrie May Harloe (272), Sept. 20, 1891-

(255) Arthur Clinton Harloe (277), Nov. 15, 1893-

(256) Charles Earnest Harloe, Feb. 3, 1897-July 8, 1897.

Of the six children by the second marriage Samuel died in infancy and is buried in Mt. Hebron. The five daughters grew to womanhood and have married. They are:

(257) Mary Delilah Harloe (278), Sept. 18, 1899-

(258) Laura Reba Harloe (282), Oct. 17, 1902-

(259) Beulah Sophie Harloe (285), Jan. 23, 1906-

(260) Marion Lisette Harloe (290), Apr. 13, 1909-

(261) Samuel Simpkins Harloe, Aug. 26, 1916-Apr. 19, 1917.

(262) Eleanor Morse Harloe (293), July 16, 1919-

(263) Morton M. Harloe (251), first son of Morton B. and Mary Corbitt Harloe, attended the public schools of New York City and Hawley, Pa. On May 11, 1912, he married Alice Conners Booth, the daughter of Edward and Sarah Booth of East Straudsbury, Pa., by the Reverend Charles Roth. She was born at Forty Fort, Pa., Feb. 16, 1894. Mortie was a Sunday School class teacher in the East Straudsbury Methodist Church, of which his family were members. They resided in East Straudsbury, where he was employed in an industrial plant and where he died from cardiac failure in 1932 and lies at rest in Prospect Cemetery in that city. The children of this family are:

(264) Edward Morton Harloe (266), March 18, 1913-

(265) Joseph Harold Harloe, May 29, 1914-Mar. 22, 1921.

(266) Edward M. Harloe (264), first son of Morton M. and Alice Booth Harloe, was born in E. Straudsbury, graduated from the local high school and also from the Lincoln School of Arc Welding, Cleveland, Ohio. On July 19, 1937, at Wayland, N. J., he was married to Mildred Ann Schafer, by Reverend E. W. Bittner. She was born Aug. 20, 1916, and is a graduate nurse. They reside in E. Straudsbury, where he followed the vocation of electric welding, until the time of his enlistment for military service in the Navy. They have no issue.

(267) George E. Harloe (253), second son of Morton B. and Mary Corbitt Harloe, was born in New York City, but



spent his early years in Hawley, Pa., where he graduated from high school. He spent two years in the study of medicine at Jefferson Medical College, Philadelphia. He discontinued this and went to Bakersfield, California, and became connected with the transportation service of the Santa Fe, R. R. as a locomotive engineer, in which capacity he still serves. On June 10, 1911, in Bakersfield, Cal., he married Helen Louise Mock, who because of the premature loss of her parents, was reared in the Methodist Orphanage at Hawley. She was graduated from the Hawley High School. It was in the old home town that the romance started, which resulted in her traveling across the continent to marry her former school mate. Three children were born to this union, but two of them died in infancy. They are:

(268) Edwin Harloe, March 18, 1912-May 28, 1912.

(269) Dorothy May Harloe (271), Jan. 21, 1914-

(270) June Ruth Harloe, June 1, 1918-Oct. 5, 1918.

(271) Dorothy M. Harloe (269), was born and grew to womanhood in Bakersfield, California. She was graduated from the local high school. On March 13, 1941, she was married at Las Vegas, Nevada, to Frederick E. Boden, born Oct. 7, 1903, at St. Joseph, Missouri. They reside in Bakersfield, Cal., where he holds a position with the Bank of America, in charge of the note department. No children.

(272) Carrie M. Harloe (254), second daughter of M. B. and Mary Corbitt Harloe, was born in the City of New York, but has lived the greater part of her life in Hawley, Pa., where she graduated from high school and was employed in the telephone service four years before her marriage on Feb. 9, 1911, at Honesdale, Pa., to Schenck Way Hobday, the son of John B. and Minnie B. Hobday, of Blooming Grove, Pa., by the Rev. William Hiller. He was born April 10, 1880, attended the Blooming Grove public school and for a number of years has served as engineer on the Erie Railway. Their home is in Hawley and the religious affiliation of this family is with the Methodist Church. Three daughters have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Hobday. All are graduates of the Hawley High School. Evelyn follows the vocation of Milliner and Bettie

May has completed a secretarial course at Wayne Commercial College, Honesdale, Pa. Both are unmarried and remain at home. Their names with dates are:

(273) Evelyn Carrie Hobday (Unm.), July 1, 1912-

(274) Edith Elizabeth Hobday (276), Apr. 21, 1916-

(275) Bettie May Hobday (Unm.), Dec. 24, 1922-

(276) Edith E. Hobday (274), holds a position as clerk and bookkeeper with the Freethy Pharmacy in Hawley. On July 25, 1936, was married to Kenneth Frank Molter, son of Frank and Mary Tarpin Molter of Honesdale, by Reverend Robert Boyce. He was born Aug. 1, 1912, and is proprietor of a fruit and vegetable market at Honesdale. No children.

(277) Arthur C. Harloe (255), third son of Morton B. and Mary Corbitt Harloe, attended the public school in Hawley and grew to manhood there. He joined the army and was a soldier of fine appearance, standing six feet tall. He served on the Mexican border patrol and was with the A. E. F. in France. His outfit was Company E, 109th Infantry; 28th Division, known as the "Iron Division," which took part in the heaviest and bitterest of the fighting in the Meuse-Argonne and St. Mahiel Sectors, where he received a schrapnel wound in the knee. On Dec. 19, 1923, he was married at Scranton, Pennsylvania, to Lillian Bristol, daughter of William and Truth Bristol of Hartwich, New York. For several years they made their home near Hartwich, operating a dairy farm. No children.

(278) Mary Delilah Harloe (257), first daughter of Morton B. and Sophie Simpkins Harloe, was born at Peckville, Pennsylvania, Sept. 18, 1899. She moved with her parents to Winchester, Virginia in 1914, she was educated in the public schools of Hawley and Winchester and completed a course in nursing at the Homeopathic Hospital, Washington, D. C. on June 8, 1927. She has a trained voice for singing and she and all the members of her family have unusual talent for music. On Aug. 3, 1929, she became the wife of Lieutenant Commander Beverley Eoff Moodey at Rye, New York. He was born Feb. 2, 1901 in Washington, D. C. and was left an orphan at the age of six. His mother having died at the time of his



birth and his father six years later. He graduated from the U. S. Coast Guard Academy, New London, Connecticut. For several years he was stationed at San Juan, Puerto Rico. At the beginning of World War II, he was assigned to duty on the Coast Guard Cutter Alexander Hamilton which was torpedoed in January, 1942. He was severely wounded and remained in a hospital in Iceland for several weeks before being sent back to Norfolk, Virginia. The children of this family were born at Staten Island, New York.

(279) Beverley Eoff Moodey, Jr., Feb. 7, 1934-

(280) Roderick Sheldon Moodey, May 20, 1936-May 20, 1936.

(281) Mary Margaret Moodey, June 12, 1938-

(282) Laura Reba Harloe (258), second daughter of Morton B. and Sophie Simpkins Harloe, was born at Hawley, Pennsylvania, Oct. 17, 1902. She attended the public schools at Hawley and Winchester and for ten years had a position as bookkeeper with the Northern Virginia Power Company, Winchester. She was married on June 8, 1927, to Philip Eskridge Kennedy, at home, by Rev. J. L. Neff. Philip Kennedy was born April 27, 1892, at "Cassillis" near Charles Town, West Virginia, the son of Philip Pendleton Cooke and Selina Frizell Kennedy. He is a veteran of World War I, having served overseas in the Engineering department. They reside at Southen Pines, North Carolina and are the parents of the following children: The older of which was born in Winchester, the younger in Southern Pines.

(283) Elizabeth Pendleton Kennedy, Sept. 2, 1928-

(284) Philip Eskridge Kennedy, Jr., Feb. 16, 1933-

(285) Beulah Sophie Harloe (259), was born in Hawley but spent her school days in Winchester, graduating from the Handley High School in 1923. In the same year Dec. 26, she married Hugh Jackson Funk, son of Hugh F. and Earnestine Browning Funk, of Stephen City at her home in Winchester, by Rev. F. H. Mumford. He was born Jan. 9, 1902 and served a period of enlistment in the U. S. Navy during World War I. Since then he has been connected with the Potomac Edison Power Company, holding the position of gen-

eral line superintendent. They live in Hagerstown, Md. The children born to Mr. and Mrs. Funk are named as follows: All were born in Winchester except Barbara, who was born in Hagerstown.

(286) Hugh Jackson Funk, Jr., Aug. 16, 1924-Aug. 30, 1924.

(287) Eleanor Louise Funk, May 29, 1926-May 7, 1927.

(288) Donald Jackson Funk, May 5, 1929-

(289) Barbara Ellen Funk, Oct. 17, 1932-

(290) Marion L. Harloe (260), was five years of age when she came with her parents from Hawley to make her home in Winchester, in 1914. She was graduated from Handley High School. The same as all her sisters, she had marked musical ability and is especially good on the violin. In September, 1927, she with her mother and younger sister, Eleanor, moved to Southern Pines, North Carolina, where she completed a secretarial course at the Southern Pines High School and was subsequently employed with a local printing company until the time of her marriage. On Oct. 28, 1928, she became the wife of Myron Gilbert Adams, son of Reverend Myron Manly and Zilla Jennings Adams of Wisconsin. The ceremony being performed by the father of the bridegroom in Southern Pines. Mr. Adams was born June 17, 1907 in Westbrook, Maine. He was educated in the various schools of his father's itinerant pastorates. He is an interior decorator. They reside in Raleigh, North Carolina, where they own their own home. Of the two sons born to this union, the older was born at Pinehurst, N. C.; the younger at Attleboro, Massachusetts. They are:

(291) Myron Gilbert Adams, Jr., Sept. 28, 1930-

(292) Nelson Harloe Adams, June 10, 1936-

(293) Eleanor M. Harloe (262), the youngest daughter of Morton B. and Sophie Simpkins Harloe, was born in Winchester, Virginia, July 16, 1919. Her public school education which was begun at the Handley School in Winchester, was completed with her graduation from Southern Pines High School. Later she attended the Woman's College of the University of North Carolina. Subsequently spending two



years in the Nursing School of Duke University. Her family musical characteristic has found its best expression as an accomplished pianist. She was married on April 1, 1940, to James Sidney Moore, son of John S. and Magnolia Taylor Moore of Bethel, North Carolina, by Rev. A. L. Franklin of Suffolk, Virginia. Mr. Moore is a graduate of his local high school and has attended Wake Forest College and the State College of North Carolina at Raleigh. For some time they resided in Greenville, N. C. where he had a position in a federal defense project, until his enlistment in the Marines and is now on foreign soil. One son has been born to them:

(294) James Frederick Moore, April 17, 1942-

### PART SEVEN

(295) Emily L. Harloe (176), fourth daughter of Matthew and Catherine Pinckney Harloe, was born in Dunmore, Pa., March 18, 1867; married in the Methodist Church at Gainesboro, Virginia, to Charles Newton Gray, Sept. 24, 1894. They celebrated their golden wedding anniversary in 1934. She died at her home near High View, West Virginia, Sept. 21, 1938, from heart impairment. For approximately ten years prior to her marriage, she made her home with her sister Laura, near Gainesboro. She was next to the last survivor of her immediate family. During her entire life time, she was familiarly known by her nickname, "Bun". She was a large woman and the qualities of her heart and mind were of the same dimension; always witty, jolly, sympathetic and understanding. She enjoyed the respect and affectionate regard of friends and relatives alike. It was rarely that she missed attending a church service or the funeral of an acquaintance that she might offer her services and sympathy. She possessed a most unusual voice for singing—A deep rich contralto voice of such volume that could easily be heard in the average choir. She enjoyed revival services and sang in several of the Billy Sunday Choirs, under the direction of Homer Rhodaheaver. The writer has many tender memories of her and could write much if space permitted. During the several years of his absence from home, while attending school or elsewhere. Always upon his return, after seeing the homefolks, could never feel quite settled until he had

visited with Aunt Bun and heard what she had to tell of the happenings during the interim.



GOLDEN WEDDING ANNIVERSARY OF MR. AND MRS. C. N. GRAY, SEPT. 24, 1934.

LEFT TO RIGHT, REAR ROW: W. E. HARLOE, JR.; J. C. RITTER; C. E. LaMONDS.

LEFT TO RIGHT, MIDDLE ROW: E. H. HARLOE, JR.; O. T. RITTER; MRS. O. T. RITTER; J. C. DAVIS; MRS. J. C. DAVIS; MRS. G. W. FORSYTH; MRS. E. H. HARLOE, MRS. C. E. LaMONDS, E. H. HARLOE.

FRONT ROW: MR. AND MRS. C. N. GRAY; THOMAS RITTER.

Charles N. Gray, was born March 7, 1871, at Beach Lake, Pennsylvania, the son of Benjamin H. Gray, (b. March 20, 1826; d. Nov. 3, 1887) and Catherine Barnes Gray, (b. May 19, 1828; d. March 5, 1898). He was a carpenter by trade. The greater part of his life was spent in northern states where he engaged in contracting and building and was a most likeable man full of witticisms. He was the last survivor of his immediate family of thirteen children and the last remaining of uncles and aunts of the Matthew Harloe family. He passed away June 14, 1941, at the Kings-Daughters Hospital, Martinsburg, West Virginia, after an operation for prostrate gland condition and lies at rest beside his wife in Mt. Hebron. They left no heirs.



## PART EIGHT

(296) Matthew H. Harloe (177), the youngest member of the family of Matthew and Maria Pinckney Harloe, was born in Dunmore, Pennsylvania, Dec. 13, 1869. He was an infant when his parents came to make their home in West Virginia in 1871, he was less than six years old when his mother died, May 27, 1875, and less than sixteen years of age at the time of his father's death Nov. 27, 1885. He then lived with his older sister, Laura Slonaker, until his marriage Jan. 7, 1891 to Elizabeth Catherine Seymour, born Nov. 10, 1868 and died Oct. 2, 1941, the daughter of Walker W. and Sarah Catherine Seymore, of Hayfield, Virginia. They were married in the Presbyterian Church at Hayfield. For several years they continued to live in that vicinity, following the vocation of farming. The log house in which they began housekeeping is still standing. Later they lived in Pennsylvania. This marriage had an unfortunate termination. They had no children. On Apr. 11, 1906, he was married to Leona Edna Utt, born Sept. 29, 1883, the daughter of Charles and Emma Utt of Lakeville, by Rev. Walter Walker. She was educated in the public school at Lakeville and Waymourt normal School and for a period of years taught in the public schools of Pennsylvania. They lived on a farm near Lakeville, where he died of pneumonia January 16, 1923, and is interred in Lakeville. They became the parents of six children. All were born at Ledgedale, Pa. The son lived only eight months, but all the daughters attended the local school, grew to womanhood and married. Their names are:

(297) Geneva Emily Harloe (303), Dec. 20, 1906-

(298) Royal Newton Harloe, Mar. 22, 1908-Nov. 22, 1908.

(299) Norma Leona Harloe (306), Feb. 24, 1909-

(300) Laura Catherine Harloe (308), Sept. 24, 1914-

(301) Wanda Naomi Harloe (313), Nov. 5, 1918-

(302) Lillian Gertrude Harloe (314), Sept. 7, 1921-

(303) Geneva E. Harloe (297), first daughter of Matthew H. and Leona Utt Harloe, was born at Lakeville and was graduated from the Lake Ariel High School. For several years she was employed as cashier in F. W. Woolworth Store in Scranton. She was married Sept. 18, 1928, to Charles G.

Gallagher by Rev. Leo J. Craig in Scranton, Pennsylvania, where they now live and have two daughters:

(304) Claire Rose Gallagher, Oct. 24, 1929-

(305) Marlene Leona Gallagher, Dec. 29, 1932-

(306) Norma L. Harloe (299), the second daughter attended school and assisted her widowed mother in the home until her marriage, Oct. 21, 1925, to Cyrus Frisbie, at Honesdale, by the Rev. O. Birch. They now live at Port Jarvis, N. Y., and are the parents of one daughter:

(307) Shirley Margie Frisbie, July 2, 1927-

(308) Laura C. Harloe (300), the third daughter, attended the Arlington Consolidated School and aided in the care of the home until she became the wife of Edson Mickel at Lakeville on Nov. 16, 1931, by Rev. C. Gow. They live at Lake Ariel, Pa., and have a nice home of their own and have a family of four children:

(309) Janet Louise Mickel, May 10, 1933-

(310) Laverne Harloe Mickel, June 20, 1935-

(311) Earl Edson Mickel, July 2, 1937-

(312) Judith Ann Mickel, Sept. 6, 1940-

(313) Wanda N. Harloe (301), fourth daughter of M. H. and Leona U. Harloe, completed her public school course and was the last of this family of children to marry. Her marriage to John William Ryan was solemnized on June 18, 1941, at Albany, N. Y., by Rev. W. M. Faun. They reside in Philadelphia, Pa. No children have been reported.

(314) Lillian G. Harloe (302), the youngest child of Matthew H. and Leona Utt Harloe, was born at Ledgesdale, Sept. 7, 1921, attended school and grew to womanhood there. On Dec. 23, 1939, she was united in marriage to Herbert R. Gilpin by Rev. S. Straw, at Honesdale. Their home is at Greentown, Pa., where they own a nice home and where he is guard at the Criminal Insane Farm at Fairview, Pa. One son:

(315) Roger Herbert Gilpin, June 29, 1941-



## CHAPTER VI.

### THE LINDLEY FAMILY



(316) JOHN H. LINDLEY



(318) FRANK H. LINDLEY

(316) Mary Ann Harloe (12), fourth daughter of John William and Mary Holloway Harloe and the youngest member of a family of ten children was born Nov. 5, 1834 in New York City and with the exception of a ten year period of residence in Poughkeepsie, spent the fifty year span of her life in the City of New York. In so far as details are available, her life seems to have followed the ordinary pattern of the average New Yorker of that period. Her father died when she was a comparatively young woman and her widowed mother went to make her home with her son William. Mary Ann continued to live in New York City with her older sisters, Jane and Catherine, until 1867, when she went on a visit to relatives in Poughkeepsie and made the acquaintance of John H. Lindley, whom she married on December 29, 1868, at Lenox, Massachusetts. On the court record at Lenox, his age was given as thirty-five and hers as twenty-five, but she was born in 1834 which clearly indicates that the ladies of that early period were not unlike those of this present time in having poor recollections of their

age on certain important occasions. The honeymoon of this couple was spent on a visit to her brother Matthew in Dunmore, Pennsylvania. John H. Lindley was born in 1833, the son of William and Hannah Lindley, who had migrated to this country from England. He was a Pharmacist and after marriage continued to operate a Drug Store in Poughkeepsie, where they made their home, until his death in 1875. For a few years after the death of her husband, Mary Ann conducted a millinery store in Poughkeepsie. Later she returned to New York City and operated a boarding house on 52nd. Street. It was while living there that she became ill with a cancerous condition from which she died Feb. 6, 1884. It is of interest to mention that the recognized treatment for cancer in those early days was the drinking of beef blood. Which was said to have been very distasteful and repulsive to Mary Ann at first and in order to do this, it was necessary for her to retire to a dark room, where she couldn't see what she was drinking. Later she developed a liking for it and drank it with considerable relish. To this union was born one son:

(317) Frank Harloe Lindley (318), Feb. 26, 1871-

(318) Frank H. Lindley (317), the only son of John H. and Mary Harloe Lindley, was born in Poughkeepsie, but the greater part of his early life was lived New York City and Brooklyn. He was left an orphan at the age of thirteen, whereupon he made his home with his aunt Jane Cavanaugh, in New York until the time of her death, June 19, 1885, when he went to live with the family of his Uncle William Harloe in Brooklyn until he was approximately twenty years of age. He became so much attached to this family that he was virtually regarded as a member of it. It is worth while to mention that he and Katherine Harloe Calder of Brooklyn are the only two living members of the third generation of the Harloes of this lineage in the country at this time.

He relates an interesting occurrence when he was a lad of about eleven years while living with his mother on 52nd. Street, in about 1883. Using his own words, he speaks of it as, "A big surprise: One night as they were sitting around the fire, who walked in but Uncle Matt. I can see him now, not as



tall as my mother and his profuse growth of sandy whiskers. It seemed he had been away for some length of time. He had his bag and baggage and lots of oranges and told such interesting stories of his travels. I remember one: It was about the big turtles on some beach and how he would turn them over on their back and gather their eggs. We had quite a reunion that night. Three sisters and two brothers. They were: My Mother, Aunt Jane Cavanaugh, Aunt Kittie Weeks, Uncle William Harloe and Uncle Matthew Harloe."

In 1890, he went to Lynn, Massachusetts, where he became connected with the textile industry and has continued to reside there to this time. On Jan. 26, 1892, he was married to Emma Frances Senter, born April 26, 1870, the daughter of John H. and Margaret Senter of Malden, Mass. She died Feb. 10, 1930 and lies at rest in Pine Grove Cemetery, Lynn. They became the parents of one son:

(319) Frank Harloe Lindley, Jr. (320), July 4, 1905-

(320) Frank H. Lindley, Jr., (319), the only son of Frank H. and Emma Senter Lindley, was born at Lynn, Mass. Attended schools and grew to manhood there. For several years he worked in the textile industries. On Aug. 29, 1936, he was married to Beryl Lucille, the daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Arthur Lucille of Long Island, N. Y. She is a graduate of her local high school and is also a graduate of a business college. They reside at Baldwin, N. Y. No children have been reported.





## PART TWO

### THE KELSO GENEALOGY





## CHAPTER VII.

### *THE JAMES KELSO FAMILY*

As stated in the introductory of this book, the following section is not a general history of the Kelso Family in America, but a record of the descendants of James Kelso, who came from County Donegal, Ireland, to this country, near the turn of the eighteenth century, settled in the eastern part of Hampshire County, Virginia (now West Virginia), became an extensive land owner and the progenitor of more than 450 descendants of his lineage and lived the remainder of his life there.

He was born in Ireland in about 1780 and while a young man came over in company with two brothers, William and John. William moved on to Ohio and settled there; John went to Baltimore, Md., married, reared a family of several children and died in that city.

James Kelso located in Hampshire County in pioneer days where the region was sparsely settled and the inhabitants lived in log houses and were engaged in clearing away the forests and tilling the soil. In the old country, he was classed as a yeoman and upon arriving here continued to follow the pursuit of agriculture.

The first written record we have concerning him is in the files of the county court of Hampshire County, Romney, W. Va., which shows that in 1804, James Kelsey (Kelso), yeoman, purchased from Anthony and Sarah Levering seven hundred and seventy-nine acres of land on Loman's Branch, on the drain of the Great Cacapon River. Within the next few succeeding years the records show that similar purchases of real estate were made by him in that and other sections of Hampshire County until, apparently, he became the owner of approximately two thousand acres of land. This acreage, enriched by its native timber resources, made him a wealthy and influential man for that time and place. From 1804 until about 1860, his name frequently appears in the various records of the county court in the usual routine of business transactions.

He was twice married; his first wife was Nancy McVickers, the second daughter of Duncan and Jane McVickers of Hampshire County, to whom he was married in about 1804 and who

bore him four daughters and two sons. She died in 1915 and lies buried in an uninclosed family burial plat of about a dozen poorly marked graves, on the former estate of her father, near Concord, W. Va., but to the present generation is best indicated as the Isaac Carrier farm, and the burial plat is marked by a small grove of sassafras trees on a knoll not far from the residence and to the south it.

His second wife was Anna Hite, who is said to have been a native of Mt. Jackson, Shenandoah County, Va., but a search of the court records of that county revealed no information concerning her. They were married in about 1826, and became the parents of five children.

The old Kelso homestead adjoins the Timber Ridge Christian Church and the house in which this pioneer family lived is still standing and is now owned by a grandson of our Irish ancestor.

From the numerous business transactions on record at the office of the county court, it undoubtedly appears that James Kelso attained a considerable degree of wealth; but because of the custom of that period to indorse notes and bonds and the propensity to befriend his neighbors in this respect resulted in much of his accumulations being lost in bad accounts. He died in the summer of 1854, his second wife outliving him by four years, dying in 1858; both are interred in the cemetery of the Timber Ridge Christian Church in graves which have no markers, but are in the same row of graves of the family of his son, James F. Kelso, directly in the rear of the church building.

In this connection, the writer cannot refrain from stating that it should be a matter of profound regret among all the descendants of our pioneer ancestors, that their last resting places should have gone now for nearly an entire century without having suitable markers at their graves. This feeling of regret should move each living descendant to do now what should long since have been done in this matter of long standing disregard and neglect. If each descendant would contribute but a dollar, it would be giving expression to a filial impulse of loyalty and devotion and create a fund sufficient to erect a suitable monument to the memory of the first Kelso ancestor of this lineage in America.





THE UNMARKED GRAVES OF JAMES AND ANNA HITE KELSO

James Kelso left a will which is on record at Romney and a copy of same may be found in the appendix. The members of the original Kelso family were:

- (1) James Kelso, born about 1780—died in the summer of 1854.
- (2) Nancy McVickers Kelso, (1st wife), born in about 1782—died in 1815.
- (3) Anna Hite Kelso, (2nd wife), born in about 1797—died in 1858.

Children by his first marriage:

- (4) Jane Kelso (15), April 22, 1805-Feb. 12, 1880.
- (5) Eleanor (Ellen) Kelso (Unm.), Mar. 24, 1807-Dec. 7, 1853.
- (6) William Kelso (33), Sept. 5, 1810-after 1866, but place unk.
- (7) Margaret Kelso, May 11, 1812-Time and place unk.
- (8) Mary (Polly) Kelso (34), Oct. 19, 1814-Aug. 26, 1886.
- (9) John Henry Kelso (222), Nov. 1, 1815-Nov. 26, 1892.

Children of his second marriage:

- (10) Anna Levina Kelso (32), Jan. 12, 1827-March 24, 1898.
- (11) Joseph Alexander Kelso (394), June 21, 1828-Apr. 4, 1894.
- (12) Eliza Ann Kelso (Unm.), July 20, 1830-June 16, 1887.

(13) James Franklin Kelso (514), Feb. 6, 1836-Oct. 29, 1904.

(14) John Wesley Kelso (581), Nov. 1, 1837-Apr. 28, 1910.

#### GENERAL REMARKS ON THE FAMILY

By his two marriages, James Kelso became the father of eleven children. All of them were born and grew to maturity at the Kelso homestead near the Timber Ridge Christian Church. Upon the death of his first wife in 1815, according to court records, he was delegated guardian of his children and this guardianship continued until 1836. Of these children, little is known of Eleanor, Margaret and Eliza Ann. Eleanor remained unmarried and was probably the first to pass away; she died at the age of 46. Margaret married a Mr. Dottson, and other than the mention of this name in her father's will no other record concerning her has been found. Eliza Ann did not marry but continued to live at the old homeplace. She was popular among her relatives and neighbors and gave her services freely in weddings, funerals and such like events.

Five children of this family lived to be more than seventy years of age. John Henry lived to be seventy-seven, which was the longest span of years lived by any of them, but John Wesley was the last survivor, dying in 1910 at the age of seventy-two. James F. became the father of the largest number of children—eleven in all by his two marriages. Of the original family, the following six are buried in the Cemetery at the Timber Ridge Christian Church: Jane, Eleanor, Mary, Eliza, James F., John W. and perhaps Margaret. John H. is buried in Rose Hill Cemetery, Cumberland; Lavina in Mt. Hebron, Winchester, and Joseph in Shiloh Cemetery, Lehew, W. Va.

All of them were born and reared on the farm and nearly every one of them successfully continued that vocation. They were industrious, lawabiding and well respected citizens and contributed honest efforts for the welfare of their community and the development of their country.

#### ON RELIGION AND EDUCATION

As to the religious affiliations of James Kelso, there is neither record nor legend to give us any light, but being a na-



tive of Ireland, it would probably be safe at least to surmise that his connection was with the Roman Catholic faith. However both of his wives were Protestants and nearly all of his children were members of the Timber Ridge Christian Church and took an active part in its endeavors. Moreover, at this present time his descendants may be found living in many of the states of the Union and are affiliated with many of the Protestant Denominations and also the Roman Catholic Church.

As for educational attainments, those who compose this lineage have lived through all the epochs of educational developments in this country for the past hundred and fifty years and have always eagerly taken advantage of the opportunities offered during each period until today they will be found engaged in nearly all the vocations and professions common to our free American way of life.

### ON COURT RECORDS

The name of James is very common among the Kelso lineage. A comparatively large number of individuals have borne the name James Kelso without any middle name, or initial, or means of differentiating between them. This causes a great deal of perplexity to the research worker in the examination of records, especially court records.

For the benefit of future genealogists, as well as others, we wish to state that the James Kelso of Annarundale County, Md., whose name appears so frequently in partnership in real estate transactions with James Wilson, of Berkeley County, W. Va., on the records of the county court at Romney, Hampshire Co., W. Va.; Winchester, Frederick Co., Va.; Martinsburg, Berkeley Co., W. Va., and Annapolis, Annarundale Co., Md. This James Kelso was a contemporary of the writer's great-grandfather, but not related to him. He died in Annarundale County in about 1815, and his will is on record in the probate court at Annapolis.

### ON THE NAME

The name Kelso is believed by some writers to be a variation of Kelsey, which was derived from the residence of its first bearers at a place of that same name, in Lincolnshire, England. Others, however, say that it is an early variant of Kelsall and

derived from the residence of its first bearers at a place of that name, in Cheshire, England. For the claim to the origin of the name, each of these statements seem to have about equal merits. Like most names, it has undergone many changes in spelling and pronunciation, through the centuries of its existence and in ancient English and early American records the following forms are found: Keleshalle, Keleshell, Kelesall, Kellsell, Kilsall, Kishall, Kilshaw, Kelsow, Kelsey, Kilsoe, Kelcho, Kilsa, Calso, Kelso and others, of which the last spelling mentioned is the most frequently used in America today.

Families bearing this name were to be found at early dates in England, Scotland and Ireland. They were for the most part of the landed gentry and yeomanry of the British Isles. Of the Scotch branch of the family, one Hugo de Kelso was living at Kelsoland in Ayrshire, before the year 1296. Kelsoland was a large estate on which was erected a castle characteristic of that early period and the place is mentioned frequently in the Scottish literature of that day.

It is not definitely known from which of the several lines of the family in Great Britain the first immigrants to America traced their ancestry, but the records indicate that the Kelso family was well represented among the early settlers in the New World. Among the first of the name in America were Hugh Kelso, who came from Londonderry, Ireland, to Worcester, Mass., in 1718. Alexander Kelso (also recorded as "Kelsey"), who came from Ireland to New Hampshire in 1720, and Charles Kelso, who came to Rockbridge County in Virginia before 1760.

The descendants of these and other branches of the family in America have spread to nearly every part of this country and have made their contribution to the rise and development of the nation. The Kelsos have as a dominant trait love of country, industry, an inquiring spirit and a high level of intelligence. Many of them fought in the War for American Independence. Among these are recorded: Hugh Kelso, of Mass.; Alexander, Daniel, Jonathan and William, of N. H.; John, Robert, Thomas, William and William, Jr., of Pa.; Charles Kelso, of Va., and many others from the different



states of that period. There have been those of the name who have served in the armed forces in every war in which this country has been engaged.

### ROLL OF HONOR

The following roster includes the names of those of the James Kelso lineage, connected by both blood and marriage, who have served with the armed forces in several of the military conflicts in which this country has been engaged. Special mention and sincere gratitude are due all of this character. Our regret is that unavoidably there will be omissions from this list and it will be incomplete. World War II is still in progress and new members are continuously being inducted into the service and it is also quite probable there are some already enlisted of whom the writer has not been informed. But whether or not, we have the privilege of writing their names upon this roll of honor, may they continuously have the consciousness that they have added distinction to the lineage to which they belong and may their heroic service and sacrifice always be held in grateful remembrance.

### THE WAR BETWEEN THE STATES

Joseph Alexander Kelso, Hampshire County, W. Va.  
James Franklin Kelso, Hampshire County, W. Va.  
John Wesley Kelso, Hampshire County, W. Va.  
Archibald McBride Hook, Hampshire County, W. Va.  
Isaah Proctor Hook, Hampshire County, W. Va.  
William Robert Jones, Winchester, Va.  
Henry Clay Lowther, San Luis Obispo, Cal.

### WORLD WAR I

Sergt. Robert Lee Jones, Winchester, Va.  
Sergt. Edwin Russell Hook, Winchester, Va.  
Corp. Albert Walter Pennington, Chicago, Ill.  
Claggett Foster Hook, Bartonsville, Va.

### WORLD WAR II

Lt. Col. Henry Wyatt Isbell, Arlington, Va.  
Major Marvin Gent Sturgeon, Rancho Sespe, Cal.  
Dr. William Peace Warden, Charles Town, W. Va.  
Capt. Lawrence Norman, San Diego, Cal.  
Capt. Owen Clifford Davis, Jr., Lexington, Mo.

Sergt. Clifford Wade Klawunder, Clayton, Wash.  
Sergt. Elwood Dale Anderson, Winchester, Va.  
Lt. Eugene Davis Catron, Lexington, Mo.  
Lt. Joseph Rickert Moore, Philadelphia, Pa.  
Corp. Earl Walker Kelso, Clayton, Wash.  
Corp. Melvin Lowther Anderson, Stockton, Cal.  
Charles Leonard Anderson, Yellow Springs, W. Va.  
Chio Henderson, Richwood, W. Va.  
Courtney Garvin Hook, Winchester, Va.  
Walter Calvin Hook, Jr., Washington, D. C.  
Horace Jasper Sale, Winchester, Va.  
Kenneth Wayne Kelso, Clayton, Wash.  
Sergt. John William Jones, Winchester, Va.  
Lt. Forrest Eugene Jones, Winchester, Va.  
Julian Kenneth Armel, Winchester, Va.  
Raymond Stanley Pennington, Jr., Hammond, Ind.  
Arthur Milton Pennington, Hammond, Ind.  
Dean Ralph Hickox, Spokane, Wash.  
Alfred Mark Muckelroy, El Paso, Texas  
William Warren Davis, Lexington, Mo.  
William Riley Frazier, Kellogg, Idaho  
Dalton Hook, Washington, D. C.

#### SEVEN GENERATIONS OF THE KELSO FAMILY

In the following list are the names of those who compose the seven generations of the James Kelso succession at the time of this compilation. If there are omissions it is because of lack of cooperation on the part of those from whom accurate information has been diligently sought. The purpose of this table is to provide a convenient way for each individual to determine his place in this lineage and his relationship to the different branches composing it. It also eliminates the use of numerals attached to each name throughout the text, indicating each individual generation.

During the past 140 years, James Kelso became the progenitor of at least 450 descendants. Of his eleven children, Mary (Polly) Kelso Hook has contributed a number considerably larger than any of the others and is the only one having descendants in the seventh generation. The number of



descendants of each of these children of whom we have record is as follows: Jane Kelso Brill—eleven; Mary Kelso Hook—one hundred and thirty-one; John Henry—sixty-three; Levina—fifty-one; Joseph—one hundred and seven; James—forty-nine; John W.—thirty-six. So far as we have been able to ascertain, there has been but one case of twins and one of triplets. All of the first and second generations have passed away, and of the third generation those living at this time are: Albert L. Pennington, Chicago, Ill.; I. Edgar G. Kelso, Spokane, Wash.; Lemuel S. Kelso, Cumberland, Md., Mrs. Florence Kelso Martin, Los Angeles, Cal.; Evan M. Kelso, Boston, Mass.; Cora Kelso Brill and Walter E. Kelso, both of Kaw City, Okla. In the following table, the names of all persons deceased up to November, 1943, are marked with asterisk.

## FIRST GENERATION

*James Kelso	*Anna Hite Kelso
*Nancy McVickers Kelso	

## SECOND GENERATION

*Jane Kelso Brill	*Anna Levina Kelso Pennington
*Eleanor Kelso	*Joseph Alexander Kelso
*William Kelso	*Eliza Ann Kelso
*Margaret Kelso Dottson	*James Franklin Kelso
*Mary (Polly) Kelso Hook	*John Wesley Kelso
*John Henry Kelso	

## THIRD GENERATION

*Jane's Children*

*Mary Ann Brill	*Eliza C. Brill Groves
*Rachall A. Brill Garvin	*Caroline Brill

*Mary's (Polly) Children*

*Archibald McB. Hook	*Jane C. Hook Garvin
*Isaah P. Hook	*Mary F. Hook Anderson
*Lycurgus C. Hook	*Henson P. Hook

*John H.'s Children*

*John E. Kelso	*Mary V. Kelso Moore
*Margaret A. Kelso Lowther	*Harry Kelso
*Genevieve V. Kelso Willison	*Bettie W. Kelso Stahl
*Scott Kelso	

*Levina's Children*

*A. Virginia Pennington	*Frances M. Pennington
*Florence R. Pennington Jones	Albert L. Pennington

*Joseph's Children*

*Sarah V. Kelso Harloe	*Albertis Kelso
*Roberta Kelso Davis	*Ida C. Kelso Brill
*Laura E. Kelso Walker	*J. Newton Kelso
*C. Gilbert Kelso	I. Edgar G. Kelso
*Olive W. Kelso Klawunder	

*James' Children*

*Edward P. Kelso	*Albertis L. Kelso
*Wilbur C. Kelso	*Mahlon L. Kelso
*Cordelia V. Kelso	*Luella B. Kelso
Lemuel S. Kelso	Florence R. Kelso Martin
*Harry T. Kelso	Evan M. Kelso

*John W.'s Children*

*Lillian B. Kelso Sine	Cora O. Kelso Brill
*C. Burke Kelso	*Della M. Kelso Cragin
*Sarah F. Kelso	*Martha M. Kelso Lafollette
Walter E. Kelso	

## FOURTH GENERATION

*Jane's Grandchildren*

*Luther W. Groves	I. Miller Groves
*Octavian Garvin	

*Mary's (Polly) Grandchildren*

*Edgar L. Hook	*John W. Hook
*Robert C. Hook	*Walter B. Hook
*Mack B. Hook	Marvin Hook
*Florence V. Hook Wotring	*Annie Lee Hook
Frances L. Hook Cooper	*Aramintha M. Anderson
Martha M. Anderson	Lafollette
Schaffemaker	Mary J. Anderson Smith
Angie M. Anderson Davis	*Lohr H. Anderson
*Lester R. Hook	Loy H. Hook
*Laura V. Hook Pease	*Ira C. Hook



*John H.'s Grandchildren*

*Elizabeth Kelso Dean	George E. Kelso
Bessie Moore	Lillian V. Moore Wharton
Edmund H. Moore	*John J. Moore
*Estelle Lowther Philbrick	Kathryn D. Moore
Virginia E. Lowther Meyer	John V. Lowther
Annabelle H. Lowther	*Penrose J. Lawther
Anderson	Harry A. Lowther
Thomas G. Lowther	Marjorie G. Lowther Sturgeon
Harry R. Willison	Edward B. Willison
Ada M. Willison Lynch	Richard H. Willison
Edith M. Willison Nicklin	Arthur R. G. Willison
Ruth E. Willison	*Florence M. Stahl
*John K. Stahl	*Helen F. Stahl
Clara M. Stahl Giatras	*Harry Stahl
Scott K. Stahl	*John H. Kelso

*Levina's Grandchildren*

Taylor H. Jones	Clara C. Jones
James H. Jones	*William E. Jones
Robert L. Jones	*Rodger T. Jones
Mary A. Jones	*Benjamin Jones
Harry E. Pennington	*Charles E. Pennington
Benjamin D. Pennington	Raymond S. Pennington
*Albert W. Pennington	

*Joseph's Grandchildren*

(The descendants of Joseph's oldest daughter Sarah V. Kelso, are listed among the generations in the Harloe Section of this book.)

Owen C. Davis	Harry E. Davis
Beulah P. Davis Journey	*Edna L. Davis
Bessie Davis Catron	Alma C. Davis Hicklin
Laura W. Davis Carter	Clyde D. Brill
Blanche C. Kelso Hickox	Gilbert N. Kelso
W. Garner Kelso	Floyd C. Kelso
Margaret C. Kelso Hodson	Earl W. Kelso
*Melvin E. Kelso	Grace E. Kelso Garner
*William W. Kelso	Kenneth W. Kelso
Weldon L. Kelso	*John G. Kelso

Frances A. L. Kelso Frazier	*Mary V. Kelso
Linda L. Kelso	Walter G. Klawunder
Harold F. Klawunder	Mildred E. Klawunder Warren
Clifford W. Klawunder	

*James' Grandchildren*

Haywood F. Kelso	Beulah R. Kelso
William H. Kelso	Viola V. Kelso Ruppert
Lenora B. Kelso Keyton	Dana C. Martin Isbel
H. Lewilda Martin Bailey	Leone G. Kelso Webster
Alfred S. Kelso	Margaret L. Kelso McGann
Leonard I. Kelso	Gladys C. Martin Norman
*Hazel V. Kelso	Eula A. Martin Hollebrough
Charlotte E. Kelso Gladden	Kenneth M. Kelso
Edgar A. Kelso	William E. Kelso

*John W.'s Grandchildren*

*Mitchell G. Brill	Lillian E. Brill
Sadie M. Brill Muckelroy	Kenneth M. Brill
Clarence A. Kelso	Emma F. Kelso
J. Vernon Kelso	Harry L. Lafollette
Ray O. Lafollette	Ruth C. Lafollette Eaton
Walter M. Lafollette	John E. Lafollette
Catherine F. Lafollette	Virginia M. Lafollette Hancock
DeVall	Catherine D. Kelso Fulton
*Hilda M. Kelso	

## FIFTH GENERATION

*Jane's Great-grandchildren*

Irving M. Groves	Clarence R. Groves
------------------	--------------------

*Mary's Great-grandchildren*

*Harry G. Hook	Margaret R. Hook
Loring J. Hook	*William R. Hook
Carson M. Hook	E. Russell Hook
Alonzo L. Hook	Frances V. Pease Warden
*Eula M. Hook Sale	Rev. Walter C. Hook
Iva E. Hook Miller	*Hazel L. Hook
Paul G. Hook	Robert McD. Hook
Alpheus W. Hook	Kenneth B. Hook
*John C. Hook	Dorothy B. Hook Cogswell



*Walter B. Hook	Richard F. Hook
*Maynard O. Hook	John W. Hook, Jr.
Courtney G. Hook	Claggett F. Hook
Cephas G. Hook	Mildred I. Hook
Edsel H. Hook	Brevitt Hook
John M. Wotring	*Lohring L. Hook
*Raymond B. Lafollette	Elson J. Schaffenaker
Frances M. Schaffenaker	*Martha L. Smith
Warden	Sarah F. Smith Tigrett
*Walter B. Smith	Alfred W. Anderson
Virginia E. Smith Enos	Charles L. Anderson
Mary V. Anderson	Elwood D. Anderson
Alice L. Anderson	Lillie V. Hook Johnson
Lester B. Hook	*Minnie Wotring

*John H.'s Great-grandchildren*

Lillie V. Moore	Edythe M. Moore Allen
Mary A. Moore Ulrope	Edmund H. Moore, Jr.
Joseph R. Moore	Dr. Margaret R. Moore
*Fern Meyer	Melvin L. Anderson
Annabelle Anderson Coleman	Maj. Marvin G. Sturgeon
Jean L. Sturgeon Tillotson	Richard A. Willison
Harry A. Willison	Joseph E. Willison
Mary L. Willison	Robert R. Willison
Virginia L. Nicklin Spruill	Bettie L. Nicklin
Helen G. Giatras	James G. Giatras
Lewis G. Giatras	John T. Kelso
Thomas S. Kelso	George E. Kelso, Jr.
Mary A. Kelso	

*Levina's Great-grandchildren*

Ruth B. Jones	Edith R. Jones Dorsey
Mildred T. Jones	John W. Jones
Virginia L. Jones	George W. Jones
Laurens P. Jones	Robert L. Jones, Jr.
Forrest E. Jones	*Kenneth K. Jones
Evelyn M. Jones	Wayne W. Jones
Dr. Harry C. Pennington	Mary C. Pennington
Addena N. Pennington	Alene H. Pennington
Earl W. Pennington	*Virginia C. Pennington Moore

Helen L. Pennington  
 Rita J. Pennington  
 Ethel P. Pennington  
 Arthur M. Pennington

Eileen A. Pennington  
 Benjamin D. Pennington, Jr.  
 Raymond S. Pennington, Jr.  
 Lois A. Pennington

*Joseph's Great-grandchildren*

Capt. Owen C. Davis, Jr.  
 \*Florence V. Davis  
 Byron W. Journey  
 Roberta J. Journey Shadwell  
 Robert E. Catron  
 Alice V. Hicklin  
 John E. R. Hicklin, Jr.  
 Lois E. Brill Erickson  
 F. Clair Cupp  
 Dean R. Hickox  
 \*Eleanor M. Kelso  
 James C. Kelso  
 Gordon H. Kelso  
 Anne L. Kelso  
 Paul W. Kelso  
 Mary L. Klawunder  
 Evelyn M. Warren  
 Marie L. Warren

\*Howard C. Davis  
 William W. Davis  
 W. Kelso Journey  
 Eugene D. Catron  
 Eileen R. Hicklin Belcher  
 Marilyn Hicklin  
 Donald K. Hicklin  
 \*James R. Brill  
 Keith N. Hickox  
 Hazel Kelso  
 W. Garner Kelso, Jr.  
 Richard F. Kelso  
 B. Carol Garner  
 Mary L. Kelso  
 William A. Frazier  
 Harold L. Warren  
 Norma B. Warren  
 Olive K. Warren

*James' Great-grandchildren*

Haywood F. Kelso, Jr.  
 Edward B. Kelso  
 Violet W. Kelso  
 Calvin L. Gladden  
 C. Daniel Gladden  
 Helen L. Gladden  
 Sarah A. Kelso  
 James J. Webster  
 Philip C. McGann  
 Robert O. Isbel  
 Patricia J. Hollebrough

Sylvia H. Kelso  
 Irene M. Kelso  
 Catherine J. Kelso  
 Retha M. Gladden  
 Pearl A. Gladden  
 Elizabeth M. Kelso  
 Robert E. Kelso  
 Dale L. Webster  
 Frances W. Isbel  
 John R. Isbel

*John W.'s Great-grandchildren*

Alfred M. Muckelroy  
 Gary A. Brill

Joe E. Muckelroy  
 Clarence S. Kelso



Nancy A. Kelso  
 Patricia A. Kelso  
 Beverley K. Kelso  
 Philip E. Lafollette  
 Allen L. Lafollette

\*Charlene Kelso  
 Nancy L. Kelso  
 Ruby M. Lafollette Richard  
 Jannice E. Lafollette

## SIXTH GENERATION

*Jane's Great-great-grandchildren*

Ruth D. Groves  
 Jeanette B. Groves

Irving M. Groves, Jr.

*Mary's Great-great-grandchildren*

Helen L. Hook Triplett  
 Harry W. Hook  
 \*Mary F. Hook  
 Annabelle J. Hook  
 Thelma M. Hook  
 Elizabeth L. Hook  
 Frances V. Warden Henderson  
 Sarah V. Hook Burton  
 Mary J. Hook  
 \*Rowland F. Hook  
 Walter C. Hook, Jr.  
 Beverley Hook  
 Dalton Hook  
 Jean E. Miller Armel  
 Lucy McD. Hook  
 John C. Hook  
 Ruth C. Hook  
 Dorothy B. Hook  
 William B. Hook  
 \*Helen L. Hook  
 Janet I. Hook  
 Courtney G. Hook, Jr.  
 Raymond A. Hook  
 \*Robert B. Wotring  
 Catherine M. Good  
 Robert D. Tigrett  
 Sarah V. Enos

Robert B. Johnson  
 Edgar L. Hook  
 \*Margaret E. Hook  
 Eugene P. Hook  
 Thomas M. Hook  
 Richard D. Hook  
 Dr. William P. Warden  
 Dr. Jacob G. Warden  
 Jessie I. Hook  
 Doris P. Hook  
 Deyerle K. Hook Kernan  
 Horace J. Sale  
 Mary C. Miller  
 Walter B. Hook  
 June M. Hook  
 Virginia L. Hook  
 Phyllis C. Hook  
 McCulloch W. Hook  
 Maynard G. Hook  
 Aileen A. Hook  
 Mary L. Hook  
 John M. Wotring, Jr.  
 Leonard W. Cooper  
 Martha F. Warden  
 Mary F. Tigrett  
 Margaret J. Enos

*John H.'s Great-great-grandchildren*

Virginia A. Ulrope	Edmund H. Moore, III
Thomas W. Moore	Marvin R. Coleman

*Levina's Great-great-grandchildren*

Joan C. Dorsey	Ann E. Jones
Douglas B. Jones	Nancy J. Jones
Jacqueline L. Jones	Donald K. Jones
Terry L. Jones	Harriett A. Pennington

*Joseph's Great-great-grandchildren*

Norman W. Journey	Nancy J. Journey
Sandra L. Journey	Franklin W. Shadwell, Jr.
Barbara C. Cupp	Carol K. Cupp
Joan B. Cupp	Joseph W. Cupp
Thomas B. Cupp	Leslie D. Cupp
Pamela B. Hickox	John N. Hickox

## SEVENTH GENERATION

*Mary's (Polly) Great-great-great-grandchildren*

Amaryllis V. Triplett	Brenda J. Triplett
Aaron J. Hook	William B. Warden
Natalie A. Warden	Susan W. Henderson
Cecilia Kernan	Maynard L. Hook
Robert W. Hook	Paula J. Hook



## CHAPTER VIII.

### *THE ISAAC BRILL FAMILY*

(15) Jane Kelso (4), the first daughter of James and Nancy McVickers Kelso, was born April 22, 1805, in the High View section of Hampshire County, Virginia (now West Virginia). She grew to womanhood in those early pioneer days and shared the primitive conditions which existed in that vicinity at that period, during which cooking and ordinary household duties were incidentals as compared to the great volume of work in which women then engaged; in the nature of knitting, spinning, weaving cloth and making clothing for the family; molding tallow candles for lighting the home, making soap with fats and the lye from wood ashes, weaving carpets and such like practices of pioneer days.

In 1828 she became the second wife of Isaac Brill, of Hampshire County. It is interesting to mention at that time the marriage law required the contracting parties to provide bondmen. Special books containing the printed forms to be filled out for this purpose were kept at the county seats and known as "Marriage Bond Books." It so happened that amid the loss and destruction of valuable records which occurred at Romney, the county seat of Hampshire Co. during the War of Secession, that the Marriage Bond Book containing the record of the bond given for the marriage of Jane Kelso and Isaac Brill escaped destruction and is at this time among the files in the office of the County Clerk at Romney. The quaintness of that former prerequisite for marriages is interesting and for that reason the bond given in the above mentioned marriage is here reproduced verbatim and is as follows:

"KNOW ALL MEN BY THESE PRESENTS, THAT WE, Isaac Brill & James Kelso, are held and firmly bound unto Wm. B. Giles, Esq., Governor of Virginia, in the just and full sum of one hundred and fifty dollars, to which payment well and truly to be made to the said Governor or his successors, we bind ourselves, our and each of our heirs, executors and administrators, jointly and severally, firmly by these presents. Sealed with our seals and dated this 20<sup>th</sup> day of May, 1828. THE CONDITION of the above Obligation is such, that whereas there is a marriage shortly intended to be solemnized between the above

bound Isaac & Jane, daughter of the above bound James. Now if there be no lawful cause to obstruct the said Marriage, then the above obligation to be void, otherwise to remain in full force and virtue."

Isaac Brill (Seal)

James Kelso (Seal)

Signed, sealed and delivered in presence of R. W. Baker.

After their marriage they resided on a farm in the vicinity of Capon Springs. The stone house in which they lived is still standing. Here she died in her seventy-fifth year on Feb. 12, 1880, and is interred in the Timber Ridge Christian Church Cemetery.

Isaac Brill was born June 7, 1800, was the son of Samuel Brill and was a farmer. The eighty-six years during which he lived covered the period of two of the major wars in which this country has engaged, but in the War of 1812, he was too young for military service and in the Civil War, he was too old. He died July 20, 1886, lies buried in Hebron Church Cemetery near his first wife, who was Catherine Kline (born Jan. 11, 1798; married April 25, 1825; died March 7, 1827).

Four daughters were born to Isaac and Jane Brill. All of them were born at the old Brill homestead near Capon Springs and grew up amid pioneer conditions. Mary Ann, the first born, was the first to pass away, dying in infancy. Caroline, the youngest, never married but remained at home, giving comfort and care to her aged parents in their declining years. She was small of stature, a good conversationalist and quite popular. She died in 1897, and she and all her sisters are buried in the Christian Church graveyard. The names of these daughters are:

(16) Mary Ann Brill, April 5, 1829-June 14, 1832.

(17) Eliza Catherine Brill (20), Aug. 31, 1831-Sept. 19, 1902.

(18) Rachall Ann Brill (31), Nov. 9, 1833-Nov. 27, 1863.

(19) Caroline Brill, Feb. 6, 1836-Mar. 6, 1897.

## PART ONE

(20) Eliza C. Brill (17), the second daughter of Isaac and Jane Kelso Brill, grew to womanhood in Hampshire County.



She was a fine woman with neighborly impulses and respected by all. She was the last survivor of her family, dying in 1902, and is interred in the Christian Church Cemetery. On Nov. 1, 1859, she became the second wife of Cyrus Groves, a highly respected citizen of the High View section of Hampshire County, a farmer and cabinet maker, who made with his own hands and supplied a substantial quantity of walnut caskets used in that vicinity at that time, at the remarkably low price of from four to ten dollars each, depending upon the size of the casket. Mr. Groves was born May 23, 1816, and died Sept. 17, 1889, and lies at rest in the cemetery at the Christian Church. (His first wife was Nancy Spaid, born Feb. 1, 1822, died May 24, 1855, the daughter of John and Hannah Anderson Spaid, to whom were born seven children.) To his marriage with Eliza C. Brill two sons were born of Kelso lineage, the older dying when he was less than four years of age. They are:

(21) Luther Waddell Grove, Aug. 11, 1860-April 19, 1864.

(22) Isaac Miller Groves (23), Feb. 4, 1866-

(23) I. Miiller Groves (22), the second son of Cyrus and Eliza Brill Groves, was born near High View and attended the neighborhood public school, the Shenandoah Normal College, Middletown, Va., and the commercial college of Kentucky University, Louisville, Ky. At an early age he became a teacher and twelve years of his life were spent in this work in which he achieved a creditable degree of success. For several years he taught in the public schools of Hampshire County, later in the Shenandoah Normal College and Business Colleges at Bedford, Va., and Lynchburg, Va.

On October 27, 1891, he married Nannie Virginia Minter, of Henry County, Va., the daughter of Granville J. and Mary Hairfield Minter. She was born Feb. 16, 1867, and died in Martinsville, Va., Sept. 25, 1936, and is interred in Oakwood Cemetery there. Mr. Groves now leads a retired life at his home in Martinsville and despite his seventy-seven years, makes visits to his friends and relatives in the vicinity in which he was born. To this union were born two sons:

(24) Irving Minter Groves (26), Oct. 17, 1895-

(25) Clarence Roland Groves (29), Dec. 8, 1901-

(26) Irving M. Groves (24), the first son of I. Miller and Nannie Minter Groves, was born at Stuart, Va. He is a graduate of the Martinsville High School and Randolph-Macon College, Ashland, Va. On Sept. 6, 1921, he was married to Mattie Catherine Hundley, of Martinsville. She was born Dec. 17, 1894, and is the daughter of Hiram Benjamin and Ella Dyer Hundley. Mr. and Mrs. Groves live in Martinsville, where he is engaged in the Banking business. He takes an active part in Church and Sunday School work, Kiwanis and Scouting. They are the parents of two children:

(27) Ruth Dyer Groves, Aug. 5, 1924-

(28) Irving Minter Groves, Jr., March 8, 1929-

(29) Clarence Roland Groves (25), the second son of I. Miller and Nannie Minter Groves, was born in Martinsville and educated in public schools of that city; Randolph-Macon College and the University of Virginia. He was married to Natalie Louise Burke, of Cleveland, Ohio, Sept. 20, 1927. She was born Dec. 24, 1908. They live in Indiana where he follows the vocation of Chemical Engineer. Their only daughter was born at Woodbury, N. Y.

(30) Jeannette Burke Groves, Aug. 31, 1929-

## PART TWO

(31) Rachall A. Brill (18), the third daughter of Isaac and Jane Kelso Brill, was born at the Brill homestead near Capon Springs. She was skilled in many of the arts of home economics to which the women of pioneer days were accustomed. In 1860 she became the wife of Mahlon Garvin. This marriage with the customary happy beginning was of brief duration with a tragic ending near the end of the third year of their married life. While the War Between the States was in progress, an epidemic of diphtheria swept over their community and both the father and mother and their only daughter were taken gravely ill of that dread disease, the mother dying one day before her infant daughter passed away, and the father too ill at the time to attend the funeral of either one. Mr. Garvin was born Dec. 11, 1838, and died July 17, 1921, the son of Samuel and Malinda Johnson Garvin. He lived his entire life in Hampshire County and for a number of years conducted a general



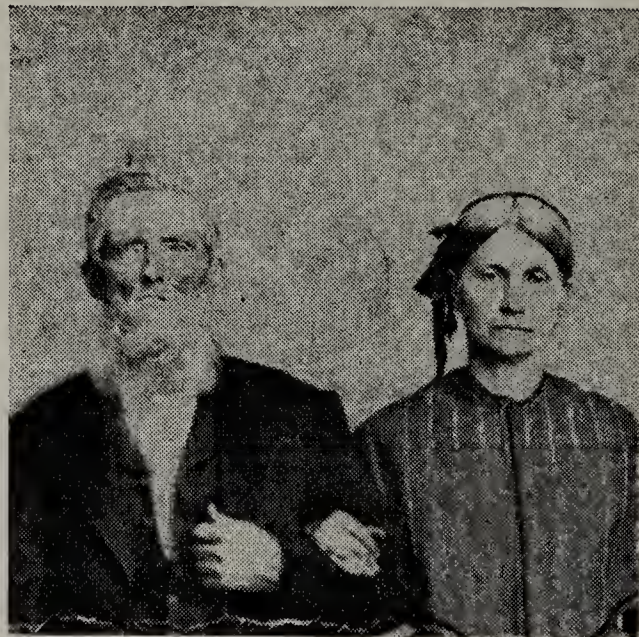
store and post office at High View. He was a life long member of the Timber Ridge Christian Church and a man of strict integrity and enjoyed the respect of every one. (For his second wife he married Mary Komfort Dunlap and three sons and two daughters were born of this union, all of whom grew to manhood and womanhood, married and became the finest type of citizens.) The child of the first marriage and the only one of Kelso lineage was:

(32) Octavian Garvin, Dec. 12, 1861-Nov. 28, 1863.

## CHAPTER IX.

### *THE WILLIAM KELSO FAMILY*

(33) William Kelso (6), was the first son of James and Nancy McVickers Kelso and was born in Hampshire County, Va. (now West Virginia), in 1810. His mother died when he was about six years of age and he grew to maturity under the care of his older sisters, Jane and Eleanor, who had assumed management of their father's household.



MR. AND MRS. WILLIAM KELSO

On reaching man's estate, he married Eliza Pugh, the daughter of Azariah Pugh, of Hampshire County, and some time thereafter migrated to the state of Illinois and settled near Springfield in what was then known as the Sangamon or Sangamo Country. This region has since been divided into a number of counties, of which Christian County is one with its county seat at Taylorville. An exhaustive search through all the court records of that place revealed that he was a resident of that county from 1854 to 1866. At different periods from the first mentioned date until 1862, he purchased a number of tracts of land in Buckhart Township and was undoubtedly extensively engaged in agriculture there. In March, 1866, the record for sales of real estate shows that he sold all of the land which he had acquired in Christian County to one John Cochran. The 1855 census of that county mentions William Kelso, his wife, two sons and six daughters, but no names are given and no further record concerning any of them has been found. It is evi-

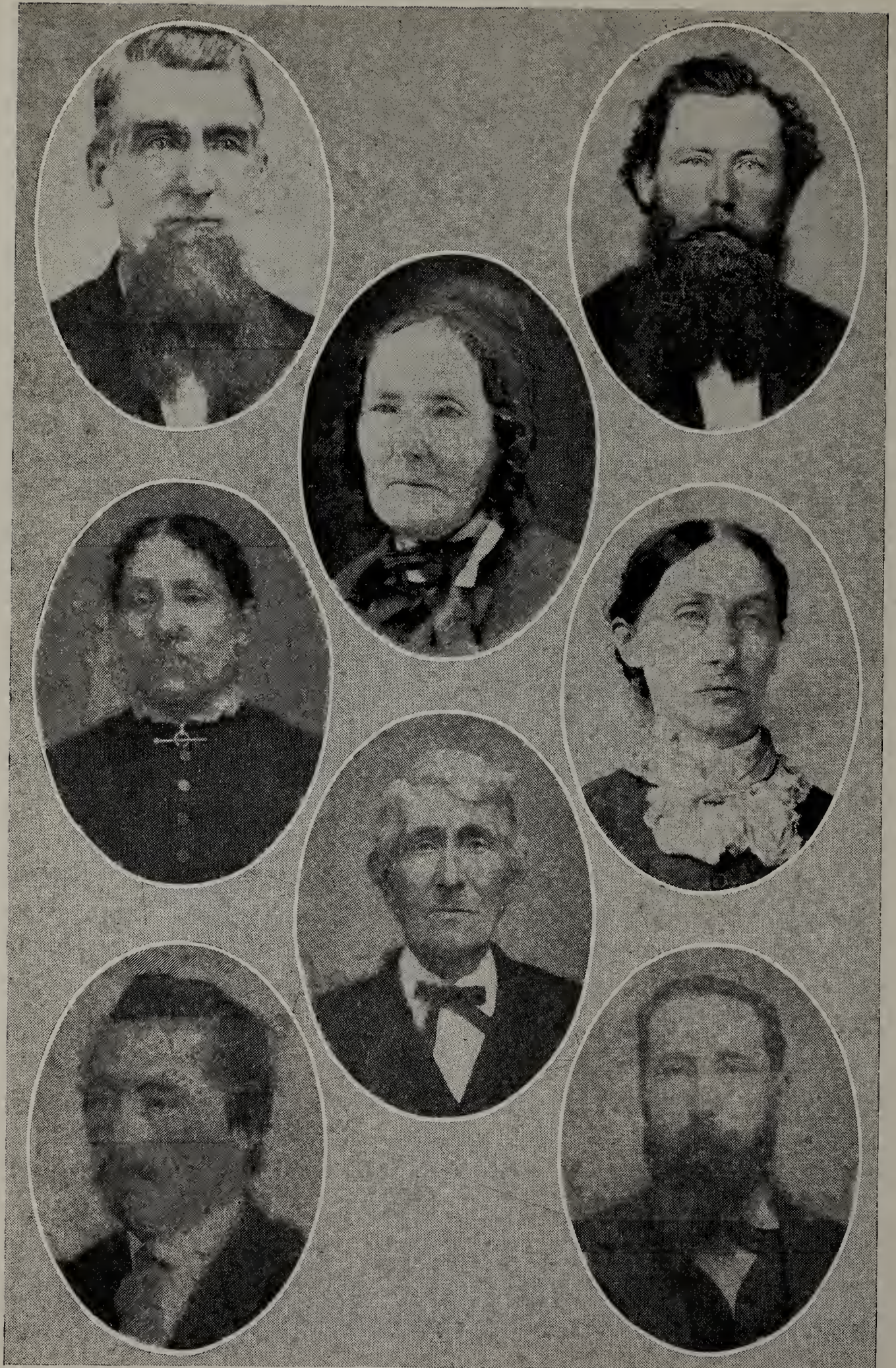


dent that upon selling out in 1866, the family left Christian County, but where they located later none seems to know. The venerable Albert L. Pennington, for many years a resident of Chicago, a close relative of the family and now in his eighty-seventh year, states that shortly after the close of the Civil War, probably in about 1866, William Kelso came on a visit to relatives in Virginia and West Virginia and that he had one son who was an epileptic, and while he was burning a pile of brush, succumbed to an unconscious condition characteristic of that affliction, fell into the fire and was fatally burned.

There is an entry on the court record of Hampshire County, W. Va., which shows on July 25, 1856, William Kelso and his wife, Eliza, of Christian County, Ill., authorized a citizen of Hampshire to represent them with power of attorney in the settlement of the estate of Azariah Pugh, deceased. A deed was given, conveying the wife's interest in her father's estate to her brother, Jessie Pugh.

The data just mentioned is all we have to write into the life sketch of William Kelso and his descendants, if any. It is proper to state that more time, effort and expense has been involved in attempts to procure data on the subject of this chapter than any other in this genealogy. In this endeavor, the writer has been fortunate in having the faithful and efficient cooperation of Miss Nellie Kelso, of Springfield, Ill., who, though not a descendant of James Kelso and having no blood connection with this lineage, has given much of her valuable time in searching through records of every description in the libraries of Springfield, in the courts of the several adjacent counties, in looking through cemeteries and in writing and speaking to older residents of these various localities. As we have done already, we wish again, in this general way, to acknowledge her services and to express sincere appreciation for same. Notwithstanding, our efforts were deserving of better success, we regret not being able to submit a more satisfactory sketch of this branch of the Kelso family.





ARCHIBALD  
MARY (POLLY) AND ROBERT HOOK AND THEIR CHILDREN  
JANE  
LYCURGUS

ISAAC  
FRANCES  
HENSON



## CHAPTER X.

### THE ROBERT HOOK FAMILY

(34) Mary (Polly) Kelso (8), youngest daughter of James and Nancy McVickers Kelso, was born Oct. 19, 1814, at the Kelso homestead near the Timber Ridge Christian Church and died Aug. 26, 1886. Her early life followed the pattern of pioneer conditions and the seventy-two years of her life were lived in the vicinity in which she was born. She was familiarly known as Polly, or Pop Kelso, and was spoken of as a woman of sterling qualities and respected by everyone. On Dec. 25, 1834, she was married by Elder Christopher Sine to Robert Hook, born Sept. 5, 1811, and died Aug. 2, 1902, the son of William and Mary McKee Hook, of Hampshire County. (William Hook was born in 1759 in Gloucestershire, England. While a resident of Hampshire County, Virginia (now West Virginia), enlisted in September, 1781, in the Continental Army, served as private in Captain John Neel's Virginia Company, was at the siege of Yorktown and the surrender of Cornwallis, following which he guarded Hessian prisoners at Winchester barracks, during which time he held the rank of Orderly Sergeant, and at the end of six months' service was given an honorable discharge. On Aug. 13, 1782, he married Mary McKee, of Hampshire County, born in 1760 and died Jan. 30, 1847. He had died on the same day and month, 10 years previously, Jan. 30, 1837. The remains of these two early pioneers are interred in the Hook family burial plat on the Lycurgus Hook farm near Hooks Mill). After marriage Robert Hook and his wife lived on Capon River, at a place known as Hooks Mill, where he owned and operated a farm, flour mill and saw mill. He lived to be ninety-one years of age—one of the oldest residents of his community. They are buried in the Christian Church Cemetery. Six children were born to these excellent parents—two daughters and four sons. All of them were born at Hooks Mill, grew to maturity and were married. All of them spent practically their entire life in Hampshire County and, with one exception, lived through the close of the century in which they were born. All of them were industrious and substantial citizens, members of the Timber Ridge Christian Church and are interred in its cemetery. They are:

(35) Archibald McBride Hook (41), Feb. 5, 1836-Sept. 5,

1903.

- (36) Jane Catherine Hook (161), Aug. 7, 1837-March 2, 1899.
- (37) Isaah Proctor Hook (162), Sept. 2, 1839-March 29, 1912.
- (38) Mary Frances Hook (175), June 2, 1844-Jan. 6, 1919.
- (39) Lycurgus Cicero Hook (210), Aug. 23, 1847-July 3, 1919.
- (40) Henson Perry Hook (219), Aug. 16, 1849-Dec. 30, 1914.

#### PART ONE

(41) Archibald McB. Hook (35), first son of Robert and Mary Kelso Hook, was a soldier in the Confederate Army during a greater part of the War of Secession. On Nov. 1, 1851, he married Mary Catherine Garvin, the oldest daughter of David and Margaret Spaid Garvin and a sister of Cephas Newton Garvin, of High View. They established their home on a farm on the west side of Capon River, near Arnold's Ford, and reared a family of six children. In about 1880, the family moved to Capon Bridge, W. Va., where the father acquired another fine Capon Valley farm and erected a flour mill, both of which he continued to operate until the time of his disease in 1903. Mrs. Hook was born at High View, Oct. 16, 1833, and lived to within a few days of attaining her eighty-sixth birthday, dying Oct. 5, 1919, outliving her husband by sixteen years. Their remains lie at rest in marble mausoleums in the cemetery at the Christian Church. The six children of this family became prosperous and substantial citizens. All of them married and left descendants. Each of the five sons followed the same vocation as their father and grandfather and became millers, owning and operating their individual flour mills. Their names with dates are:

- (42) Edgar Lohr Hook (48), Oct. 17, 1860-March 17, 1934.
- (43) Laura Virginia Hook (75), Mar. 2, 1862-Feb. 12, 1932.
- (44) Robert Calvin Hook (86), Sept. 10, 1864-July 12, 1912.
- (45) John William Hook (119), June 28, 1867-March 15, 1922.
- (46) Mack Brandon Hook (138), July 10, 1869-Nov. 26, 1943.
- (47) Marvin Hook (157), Oct. 17, 1872-



## DIVISION ONE

48) Edgar L. Hook (42), oldest son of Archibald McB. Hook and Mary Garvin Hook, was born and reared on his father's farm near Arnold's Ford. On March 20, 1888, he married Elizabeth Giffin, born Dec. 5, 1870, and died Jan. 23, 1898, the daughter of John R. and Mary Brown Giffin, of near Capon Bridge. Four sons were born to this marriage. On Dec. 27, 1905, he married Lelia May Adams, born June 7, 1883, the daughter of T. Carson and Alberta Anderson Adams, of near Gainesboro, Va. One son was born to this union. For many years Mr. Hook owned and operated a farm and a flour mill at Trone, Va. Later a flour mill at Gore and at a still later period, he moved his family to Winchester, where he died in 1934 and is interred in Mt. Hebron. His widow continues to live in Winchester, making her home with her only son, Carson. Of the five sons of this family, the first two died quite young and are buried at Trone, and are as follows:

## First marriage:

- (49) Harry Giffin Hook, June 9, 1888-Oct. 4, 1888.
- (50) William Robert Hook, Nov. 23, 1890-Aug. 14, 1891.
- (51) Lohring Jennings Hook (54), Jan. 2, 1892-
- (52) Edwin Russell Hook (72), Aug. 20, 1893-

## Second marriage:

- (53) Carson Milton Hook (74), Sept. 27, 1906-

(54) Lohring J. Hook (51), third son of Edgar L. and Elizabeth Giffin Hook, married Nov. 11, 1916, Eva Bertha Oates, born March 6, 1900, daughter of William E. and Fannie Pool Oates, of near High View. For several years, they resided at Trone, Va., where the two Hook brothers, Lohring and Russell, operated a farm, general store, flour mill and post office. It was a practice among the Hook family to engage in the flour milling industry. These boys are of the fourth generation of millers in the Hook dynasty. The above mentioned operations have been discontinued. Lohring and his family are living in Alexandria, Virginia, and is an automobile salesman for the American Service Center. Of all the descendants of Polly Kelso Hook, the Lohring Hook family is the banner one in point of number of children, there being ten of them. All were born at Trone. Two

died quite young and are buried there. In order of birth they are:

- (55) Helen Louise Hook (65), Feb. 1, 1917-
- (56) Edgar Lohring Hook (69), June 30, 1918-
- (57) Harry Wayne Hook (71), March 1, 1920-
- (58) Margaret Elizabeth Hook, March 23, 1921-March 23, 1921.
- (59) Mary Frances Hook, March 23, 1922-March 31, 1922.
- (60) Eugene Phillip Hook, Sept. 1, 1923-
- (61) Annabelle June Hook, June 9, 1925-
- (62) Thomas Mitchell Hook, Nov. 10, 1926-
- (63) Thelma Marie Hook, Feb. 13, 1928-
- (64) Richard Donald Hook, June 15, 1929-

(65) Helen L. Hook (55), first daughter of Lohring J. and Eva Oates Hook, married May 4, 1940, Edgar Gilette Triplett, born Nov. 26, 1916, son of Emanuel E. and Ruth Heins Triplett, of Rock Enon, Va. They live in Winchester, where he is employed at the Oscar-Nebel Company, and have two daughters:

- (67) Amaryllis Yvonne Triplett, July 6, 1941-
- (68) Brenda Jean Triplett, Sept 30, 1942-

(69) Edgar L. Hook (56), first son of L. J. and Eva Oates Hook, married Dec. 4, 1941, Dorothy Virginia Carper, born June 12, 1919, daughter of Claude E. and Annie Harmer Carper, of Albin, Va. They live in Washington, D. C., and he is employed at the Navy Yard. One son:

- (70) Aaron Jennings Hook, Nov. 27, 1942-

(71) Harry W. Hook (57), second son of L. J. and Eva Oates Hook, married June 8, 1941, Helen Freeman, of Alexandria, where they live and he is employed in a torpedo plant. One daughter:

- (71-A) Paula Jene Hook, July 10, 1943-

(72) E. Russell Hook (52), fourth son of Edgar L. and Elizabeth Giffin Hook, attended Shenandoah College, Reliance, Va. During World War I, he was a lieutenant in the U. S. Army, but the Armistice was signed before his being sent overseas. On Sept. 26, 1917, he was married to Mattilee Neva Orndorff, born March 5, 1893, the daughter of H. Riley and Lorena Calvert Orndorff, of Wardensville, W. Va. For a number of years



he was cashier of the Western Frederick Bank, Gore, Va. Later he was connected with an auto agency in Winchester, and at present is bookkeeper at the Virginia Apple Storage, Inc., Winchester. Mr. and Mrs. Hook live at Gore. Their only child died on the same day of birth:

(73) Elizabeth Lorena Hook, Aug. 30, 1922.

(74) Carson M. Hook (53), only son of Edgar L. and Lelia Adams Hook, was born at Trone, graduated from the Gore High School and was taught the milling industry in his father's mills at Trone and Gore. On Aug. 31, 1929, he married Ruth Elaine Perry, born Sept. 8, 1904, daughter of William O. and Naomi Grim Perry, of Winchester, where they live and where he is employed at the Ebert Garage. No children.

#### DIVISION TWO

(75) Laura V. Hook (43), only daughter of Arch McB. and Mary Garvin Hook, was born and reared in Hampshire County. On Nov. 9, 1885, she married John William Pease, born Aug. 27, 1858, and died Dec. 13, 1934, son of Horace A. and Frances Wilson Pease. They lived in Wardensville, W. Va.

Mrs. Pease was proprietress of Hotel Warden, a popular hostelry which enjoyed a large patronage. Mr. Pease was a millwright by occupation and for many years was associated with the Wheatworth Milling Company of Hamburg, N. J. Their gravestones are found in Wardensville Cemetery. They left one daughter:

(76) Frances Virginia Pease (77), Feb. 7, 1889-

(77) Frances V. Pease (76), was born in Wardensville, attended the district school and has spent practically her entire life in Hardy County. On Nov. 1, 1911, she was married to William Henry Warden, born Dec. 10, 1887, the son of James M. and Martha Frye Warden, of near Wardensville. For a number of years, they lived on a fine farm near McCauley, W. Va., where Mr. Warden was extensively engaged in agriculture and stock raising, but more recently they have made their home in Wardensville. They are the parents of three children, all of whom were born in Hardy County and are married with the exception of the youngest son, Jacob, who is a student at the University of West Virginia, doing premedical work in prepara-

tion for his entering the Medical School at Northwestern University, Chicago. They are:

(78) Dr. William Pease Warden (81), Feb. 12, 1913-

(79) Frances Virginia Warden (84), Oct. 23, 1915-

(80) Dr. Jacob Garvin Warden, May 31, 1919-

(81) Dr. William P. Warden (78), first son of William H. and Frances Pease Warden, graduated from the Baker High School, Baker, W. Va., and St. Johns Academy, Petersburg, W. Va. Took his premedical course at the West Virginia University, Morgantown, and entered Temple University School of Medicine, Philadelphia, Pa., from which he was graduated in 1938. He served his internship at Winchester Memorial Hospital and Uniontown Hospital, Pa., and for two years practiced his profession in his home town, Wardensville, W. Va. On Oct. 1, 1939, he was united in marriage in Greensburg, Pa., to Dorothy Isabelle Budd, born April 10, 1912, the daughter of William A. and Emma Fields Budd, of Scottdale, Pa. She is a graduate of her local high school and the School of Nursing of the Uniontown Woman's Hospital, in which institution she later served for several years as Supervisor of Pediatrics. In 1941, Doctor Warden moved to Charles Town, W. Va., where he practiced his profession until his enlistment as a First Lieutenant in the medical corps of the U. S. Army, in World War II. They are the parents of one son and one daughter:

(82) William Budd Warden, Aug. 15, 1940-

(83) Natalie Ann Warden, April 1, 1942-

(84) Frances V. Warden (79), only daughter of W. H. and Frances Pease Warden, was educated in the following West Virginia institutions of learning: Baker High School, St. Johns Academy, Petersburg, the State University, Morgantown, and Shepherd State Teachers College, Shepherdstown. For several years taught in the Wardensville Graded and High Schools. On Oct. 12, 1940, she became the wife of Chio Henderson, born Sept. 1, 1905, son of Farely Forest and Laura Ann Sullivan Henderson, of Richwood, W. Va. For a time they lived in Chillicothe, Ohio, where he was commanding officer of the C. C. C. Camp. They now reside in Alexandria, Va., and he is connected with the aviation personnel. They have one daughter:

(85) Susan Warden Henderson, July 10, 1941-



## DIVISION THREE

(86) Robert Calvin Hook (44), second son of Archibald McB. and Mary Garvin Hook, was born and reared in the Capon River section of Hampshire County. He was by occupation a farmer, miller and orchardist. He married Sarah Elizabeth McDonald, Jan. 23, 1890, of Pleasant Dale, W. Va. Mrs. Hook was born March 8, 1869, near Cedar Creek, Va., but her family moved to Pleasant Dale, where her earlier years were lived. She is the daughter of Charles B. and Eliza Belle Hook McDonald. After their marriage, they became the owners of the old Milslagle homestead, in the Sandy Ridge section of Hampshire County, near Hanging Rock, W. Va., where they lived until 1907, when they came to Winchester, Va. Mr. and Mrs. Hook became the parents of eight children, all of whom were born near Hanging Rock, except Kenneth, who was born in Winchester. The father died in 1912 and the responsibility of rearing the family rested upon the good mother, who succeeded nobly in keeping her children together and educating them. She is, at this time, in her seventy-third year and is living in Winchester in the enjoyment of good health and feels a just pride and satisfaction in the honorable stations in life to which her children have attained. The second daughter, Hazel, died unmarried in 1920, and she and her father are interred in Mt. Hebron Cemetery, Winchester. The two younger sons, Paul and Kenneth, are unmarried. The names of these children with dates are:

(87) Alonzo Lohr Hook (95), July 19, 1891-

(88) Rev. Walter Calvin Hook (101), Apr. 16, 1893-

(89) Eula Mae Hook (109), Nov. 8, 1895-June 22, 1940.

(90) Hazel Loraine Hook (Unm.), June 25, 1898-June 25, 1920.

(91) Iva Elizabeth Hook (111), Nov. 2, 1900-

(92) Robert McDonald Hook (115), Feb. 21, 1903-

(93) Paul Garland Hook (117), Mar. 4, 1906-

(94) Kenneth Boyd Hook (118), June 12, 1908-

(95) Prof. Alonza L. Hook (87), first son of Robert C. and Sarah McDonald Hook, has spent his entire life in the educational field. The following is a brief summary of his activities: He was graduated from the Winchester High School, 1909; Elon College; A. B., 1913; Elon College, M. A., 1914; Cornell

University, M. S., 1926; Professor of Physics, Elon College, 1919 to present; Dean of Elon College, 1922 to 1935; Registrar of Elon College, 1935 to present and also serves as instructor in Civilian Aviation Classes. On Aug. 19, 1914, he was married to Jessie Irene Dawson, born Jan. 20, 1893, the daughter of Rev. T. B. and Virginia Williams Dawson, of Elon College, N. C. She is also a graduate of Elon College. Prof. and Mrs. Hook are the parents of four daughters, all of whom were born at Elon College. Sarah Virginia and Jessie Irene are graduates of Elon; Jessie Irene is an accomplished musician and is an instructor in music in a district school in North Carolina. In addition to this, she is a licensed aviatrix and enjoys the distinction of having taken her seventy-three year old Grandmother Hook on her first airplane ride. The two younger daughters are students at Elon College. The following are their names:

(96) Sarah Virginia Hook (100), April 12, 1916-

(97) Jessie Irene Hook, June 5, 1920-

(98) Mary Jeanne Hook, April 8, 1924-

(99) Doris Patricia Hook, Feb. 4, 1927-

(100) Sarah V. Hook (96), first daughter of Alonzo L. and Jessie Dawson Hook, after graduating from Elon College, taught in the public school of North Carolina for two years. On June 7, 1939, she married Dr. Herbert Walker Burton, born Feb. 15, 1914, the son of William Frank and Anne Walker Burton, of Browns Summit, N. C. The Doctor is a graduate of Elon College and the Medical College of Virginia, Richmond. He is in the practice of his profession at Winston-Salem, N. C. They have no children.

(101) Rev. Walter C. Hook (88), second son of Robert C. and Sarah McDonald Hook, was born in Hampshire County, W. Va., April 16, 1893. He was educated in the Public Schools of Winchester, Va.; Elon College, N. C., and Union Theological Seminary, New York City. Served as pastor of several of the leading Congregational-Christian Churches, including Waverly, Holland and Norfolk, Va., Albany, N. Y., Frostburg, Md., and Washington, D. C. Transferred to the Methodist Church in October, 1939. In addition to ministerial duties, served as President of the Eastern New York Conference of Congregational and Christian Churches; President of Congregational Club of



Washington, D. C.; was editor of two magazines; assistant editor of five newspapers, and served on the editorial staff in the President's Executive Office, Washington, D. C. On Dec. 21, 1916, he married Ethel Fleming, born Aug. 7, 1892, the daughter of William J. and Virginia F. Fleming, of Mt. Jackson, Va. She is a graduate of Mt. Jackson High School, and prior to her marriage, taught school for several years in Shenandoah County. At the present time they live in Richmond, Va., where the Reverend Mr. Hook is pastor of St. Paul's M. E. Church. Reverend and Mrs. Hook have two daughters and three sons. Walter graduated in 1941 from Randolph-Macon Academy, Front Royal, Va., and is now serving in the armed forces. They are as follows:

(102) Rowland Fleming Hook, died in infancy.

(103) Deyerle Hook (107), Nov. 16, 1918-

(104) Walter Calvin Hook, Jr., Oct. 20, 1922-

(105) Dalton Hook, Sept. 1, 1924-

(106) Beverley Hook, April 21, 1927-

(107) Deyerle Hook (103), oldest daughter of W. C. and Ethel Fleming Hook, was born at Harrisonburg, Va., and was married in Washington to Donald Kernan. They reside in that city where he holds a position with the U. S. Government, and have one daughter:

(108) Cecelia Kernan, Oct. 1, 1942-

(109) Eula M. Hook (89), first daughter of R. C. and Sarah McDonald Hook, was obliged to discontinue her schooling on account of impaired health. She married July 23, 1918, Karl Horace Sale, of Mountain Falls, Va., born Nov. 16, 1894, died Sept. 24, 1922. During World War I, he worked in the Newport News Ship Yards. Later he was an agent for the International Correspondence School, Scranton, Pa. They lived in Winchester, where they both died and are interred in Gravel Springs Cemetery. They had one son who graduated from Handley High School in 1940; took training in an aviation school and enlisted in the Army Air Corps.

(110) Horace Jasper Sale, Oct. 12, 1920-

(111) Iva E. Hook (91), third daughter of R. C. and Sarah McDonald Hook, attended Elon College; took training for nurs-

ing in Rockingham Hospital, Harrisonburg, Va.; married Dec. 9, 1919, Perry Dewey Miller, born Sept. 15, 1900, son of Robert and Maggie Mowery Miller, of Winchester. They reside in Winchester and Mr. Miller is assistant manager of the local branch of the Coca-Cola Company. Two daughters constitute their family, both of whom were born in Winchester, and are Handley graduates.

(112) Jean Elizabeth Miller (114), July 31, 1921-

(113) Mary Clegge Miller, April 2, 1926-

(114) Jean E. Miller (112), first daughter of Perry D. and Iva Hook Miller, married Nov. 12, 1939, Julian Kenneth Armel, son of Lewis E. and Willie Mae Carter Armel, of Winchester, where they now reside. He was employed at the Winchester Cold Storage, but is now in the Army. No children.

(115) Prof. Robert McD. Hook (92), third son of Robert C. and Sarah McD. Hook, has to his credit the following list of achievements in the educational field: In 1921, he was graduated from the Winchester High School and taught in the public schools of Frederick County 1922-23. In 1927, he received his B. A. degree from Elon College, and in 1935 he was graduated from the University of Virginia with the degree of Master of Arts. Since 1927, he has been engaged in public school work in West Virginia, Virginia and North Carolina. On June 1, 1932, he married Lucy Ione Boone, born Oct. 8, 1907, the daughter of Adolphus Gustavus and Nancy Margaret Stafford Boone, of Burlington, N. C. She is a descendant of Daniel Boone of pioneer days, and A. B. graduate of Elon College, an accomplished musician and a teacher in the Hillsville School. For several years Prof. Hook has been serving in the principalship of Hillsville High School and takes an active interest in church work and Scouting. They reside at Hillsville, where they have built their own home, and one daughter has been born to bless this home, who is the thirteenth grandchild of Mrs. R. C. Hook.

(116) Lucy McDonald Boone Hook, Jan. 7, 1938-

(117) Prof. Paul G. Hook (93), fourth son of Robert C. and Sarah McDonald Hook, is a graduate of Handley High School 1924, A. B. from Elon College 1928, M. A. from University of



Virginia 1933. Paul taught in the Chatham, Virginia, schools from 1928 to 1936, serving as Principal of the Elementary School a part of that time. In 1936 he accepted appointment to the Principalship of the Moody Public School at Clifton Forge, Va., and in 1941 was promoted to the office of Superintendent of Schools in that city. A conservative educator and an able research student, Paul has done outstanding work throughout his career. He is unmarried at this writing.

(118) Prof. Kenneth B. Hook (94), fifth son of Robert C. and Sarah McDonald Hook, is a graduate of Handley High School in 1927, A. B. from Elon College 1931, and at present a graduate student at Duke University during summer sessions. After completing his college training, Kenneth taught in Shenandoah County Schools and transferred in 1935 to accept a Principalship in the Reidsville, North Carolina, City Schools. At the present time he is Principal of the Lawsonville Avenue Public Schools, in Reidsville. He remains single at this time.

#### DIVISION FOUR

(119) John William Hook (45), third son of A. McB. and Mary Garvin Hook, was the last member of his family to own the Hook homestead, situated near Arnold's Ford, Capon River, where he was born, reared and lived the greater part of his life. He was a popular man, industrious and hardworking. For a time, he was Commissioner of Roads of Capon District in Hampshire County. In October, 1892, he married Emily Beall, of Cumberland, Md., born Oct. 24, 1876, and died March 10, 1929, the daughter of Walter and Emily Johnson Beall. The first several years of their married life were lived on the Hook homestead, where their five children were born. Later the family moved to Winchester, where Mr. Hook operated a flour mill. On Dec. 30, 1920, he married Beulah Frances Orndorff, born May 8, 1891, the daughter of George Edward and Anna Spaid Orndorff, of Capon Bridge. They located in Petersburg, W. Va., where Mr. Hook and his son, Alpheus, operated a general feed store and dealt in second-hand furniture, and where he died suddenly in 1922. His widow lives in Baltimore. One son, John W. Hook, Jr., was born to this union, who has completed his high school course at Capon Bridge and is now a student

at Elon College. Two sons by the first marriage, John Carroll and Walter Beall, died as the result of automobile accidents and are interred in Rose Hill Cemetery in Hagerstown. John Carroll Hook was unmarried. They are as follows:

By the first marriage:

- (120) Alpheus William Hook (126), Apr. 11, 1894-
- (121) Dorothy Beall Hook (130), Feb. 29, 1896-
- (122) John Carroll Hook (Unm.), Oct. 24, 1898-Aug. 29, 1926.
- (123) Richard Forrest Hook (131), Feb. 8, 1901-
- (124) Walter Beall Hook (134), Jan. 16, 1903-Jan. 7, 1940.

By the second marriage:

- (125) John William Hook, Jr., June 11, 1922-

(126) Alpheus W. Hook (120), first son of John W. and Emily Beall Hook, was born and reared in Hampshire County. On April 11, 1894, he married Margaret Genevieve Hogan, born May 5, 1899, the daughter of Frank and Elizabeth Reed Hogan, of England. For several years, they lived in Petersburg, W. Va., later moving to Latrobe, Pa., where they still live and where he was employed in the mines until meeting with an accident which injured his spine. They are the parents of three children, all of whom were born at Petersburg. On Feb. 20, 1941, the oldest son, Walter, enlisted in the U. S. Navy for a term of six years. John is a powder metallurgist, employed at the McKenna Metal Co., Latrobe, and June is entering a training school for nursing at the Latrobe Hospital. Their names are:

- (127) Walter Beall Hook, June 30, 1917-
- (128) John Calvin Hook, May 26, 1922-
- (129) June Marie Hook, June 15, 1924-

(130) Dorothy Beall Hook (121), the only daughter of John W. and Emily Beall Hook, lived a considerable part of her early life with her maternal relatives in Cumberland. She was educated at Fort Loudoun Seminary, Winchester, and Goucher College, Baltimore. Upon the death of wealthy relatives in Cumberland, she became the beneficiary of a nice inheritance. She married Latrobe Cogswell and their home is in Woodlawn, N. J. No children.



(131) Richard Forrest Hook (123), third son of J. W. and E. B. Hook, was born in Hampshire County, but spent his younger days in Winchester, where he attended the local school. On Oct. 31, 1924, he married Ruth Irene House, born Jan. 29, 1907, the daughter of Charles Frederick and Susan Elizabeth Bageant House, of Hagerstown, Md. They live in Hagerstown, and Mr. Hook is employed at the Fairchild Airplane Plant. Two daughters have been born to them:

(132) Ruth Beverley Hook, May 27, 1926-

(133) Virginia Lee Hook, Nov. 22, 1927-

(134) Walter B. Hook (124), youngest son of John W. and Emily Beall Hook, on reaching his majority, married Berthena Lucinda Dyche, July 4, 1925, the daughter of William and Margaret Robinette Dyche. She was born Oct. 14, 1908. They were residents of Hagerstown, where he died as a result of an automobile accident Jan. 7, 1940. To them were born three children:

(135) Dorothy Beall Hook, Dec. 30, 1926-

(136) Phyllis Carol Hook, Nov. 5, 1930-

(137) William Beall Hook, May 27, 1931-

#### DIVISION FIVE

(138) Mack B. Hook (46), fourth son of Arch McB. and Mary Garvin Hook, was born near Hooks Mill on Capon River, but lived the greater part of his early life at Capon Bridge, where he attended school and was thoroughly trained by his father in the flour milling industry. From 1908 until 1922, he owned and operated a flour mill at Bartonsville, Va. Disposing of this, the family located in Winchester, where he conducted a grocery store until within a few years prior to his death, which occurred Nov. 26, 1943.

On Nov. 24, 1892, he married Martha Avalona Lafollette, born Jan. 15, 1876, the daughter of James A. and Caroline Anderson Lafollette, of near Capon Springs, W. Va. In 1942, they celebrated their golden wedding anniversary. To these parents have been born four children, all of whom were born at Capon Bridge and have married except Mildred, who was born at Bloomery, W. Va., and has remained at home, caring for her parents in their declining years. She is a graduate of Handley

School and has served as deputy clerk of the Circuit Court of Frederick County for several years. The church affiliation of this family is Presbyterian, and Mr. Hook served forty-three consecutive years as elder in the Opequon Memorial Church at Kernstown, Va. The children are:

(139) Maynard Offutt Hook (143), Nov. 2, 1893-Dec. 20, 1926.

(140) Claggett Foster Hook (151), Oct. 18, 1896-

(141) Courtney Garvin Hook (153), June 28, 1899-

(142) Mildred Irene Hook (Unm.), April 21, 1903-

(143) Maynard O. Hook (139), oldest son of Mack B. and Lona Lafollette Hook, on Feb. 15, 1913, married Love Johanna Hockman, born July 10, 1894, the daughter of William and Johanna Copp Hockman, of Bartonsville, Va. They resided for several years at Bartonsville, later moving to Womelsdorf, Pa., where he operated a farm and where he died in 1926 and is interred in Mt. Hebron Cemetery, Winchester. His widow still resides in Pennsylvania. Two of the children of this family were born at Bartonsville, and two were born at Womelsdorf, Pa. All are now living in Pennsylvania, with the exception of Helen, who died in her seventeenth year. They are:

(144) McCullough William Hook (148), May 16, 1914-

(145) Helen Love Hook, Dec. 18, 1918-Aug. 29, 1935.

(146) Maynard Glynn Hook, April 15, 1924-

(147) Janet Irene Hook, Nov. 4, 1926-

(148) McCullough W. Hook (144), first son of Maynard O. and Love Hockman Hook, married Jan. 28, 1933, Anna Horvat, born June 5, 1915, of Womelsdorf, Pa., where they now live and are engaged in farming. They have two children:

(149) Maynard Lee Hook, April 14, 1937-

(150) Robert William Hook, April 10, 1939-

(151) Claggett F. Hook (140), second son of Mack B. and Lona L. Hook, is a veteran of the first World War and saw much service with the A. E. F. overseas. On Oct. 28, 1920, he married Genevieve Elsie Fishpaw, born Feb. 4, 1900, the daughter of Walter M. and Elsie Cline Fishpaw, of Middletown, Va. They lived for a time at Bartonsville, where he was associated with his father in the milling industry. Later they moved to Bern-



ville, Pa., where he follows the pursuit of farming. One child:

(152) Aileen Avalona Hook, June 28, 1934-

(153) Courtney G. Hook (141), third son of Mack B. and Lona Lafollette Hook, like his older brothers, was trained in the milling industry. On Nov. 24, 1921, he married Mary Arabella Bush, born July 13, 1903, the daughter of Walter H. and Arabella Pulliam Bush, of Winchester. They have their home in Winchester, where Mr. Hook is employed with the Valley Fruit & Candy Company. Three children have been born to them. Courtney, Jr., is now serving in the Air Corps.

(154) Courtney Garvin Hook, Jr., Nov. 16, 1922-

(155) Mary Louise Hook, Apr. 14, 1925-

(156) Raymond Aljourn Hook, Oct. 29, 1926-

#### DIVISION SIX

(157) Marvin Hook (47), is the last survivor of the children of Arch M. and Mary Garvin Hook. He is the youngest member of that family, but a worthy representative of a long line of sturdy pioneers of the Hook lineage whose early forbears fought in the American Revolution and were present at the siege of Yorktown and the surrender of Cornwallis. He was reared in Hampshire County, trained in the flour milling industry and for a time operated a flour mill in Winchester. On April 1, 1919, he was married at Norfolk, Va., by the Reverend Gorman to Verna Estella Haines, born Oct. 8, 1890, at Dillons Run, W. Va., the daughter of Noah and Drusilla Loar Oates Haines. They now reside near Capon Bridge, on a fine Capon Valley farm and are engaged in agriculture and stock raising. Three sons have been born to these parents; Cephas and Brevitte have completed High School courses and are students at Elon College. Cephas received his B. A. degree in 1941 and is a candidate for his M. A. degree. They are:

(158) Cephas Garvin Hook, Sept. 12, 1920-

(159) Brevitte Hook, Sept. 5, 1922-

(160) Edsel Haines Hook, Jan. 15, 1925-

#### PART TWO

(161) Jane C. Hook (36), first daughter of Robert and Mary Kelso Hook, grew to womanhood at Hooks Mill on Capon

River, and married John William Garvin, of High View, born Aug. 30, 1836, the son of Samuel and Malinda Johnson Garvin. They lived at High View, where he died Sept. 30, 1880. After her husband's death, Mrs. Garvin returned to her former home at Hooks Mill to care for her aged father, where she died March 3, 1899, leaving no heirs.

### PART THREE

(162) Isaah P. Hook (37), second son of Robert and Mary Kelso Hook, was born and reared at Hooks Mill. On reaching his majority, married Rebecca Spaid, born March 24, 1840, and died May 30, 1864, the daughter of George and Rebecca Moreland Spaid, of Hampshire County. They established their home at Hooks Mill, W. Va., where he engaged in farming. During the Civil War, he enlisted in the Southern Army and through mistake was shot by his own comrades. However, he recovered, remarried and lived to be an old man. After the close of the war, he located in the Millbrook section of West Virginia, where he acquired a farm and valuable timber lands on Capon Mountain, engaged in the lumber industry and became a prosperous man. On Jan. 1, 1901, he married Luella Brown Smalts, born Sept. 17, 1868, the daughter of Newton Melchoir and Catherine Baker Smalts, of Millbrook. Mr. Hook died in his seventy-third year in 1912, but his widow is living at this time at the home of her daughter, Frances, near Kernstown, Va. Of the two children born to the first marriage, one died in infancy, and one daughter was born to the second marriage. They are:

First marriage:

(163) Florence Virginia Hook (166), Oct. 29, 1859-Nov. 24, 1921.

(164) Annie Lee Hook, Dec. 16, 1861-Sept. 4, 1862.

Second marriage:

(165) Frances Luella Hook (173), Aug. 2, 1902-

### DIVISION ONE

(166) Florence V. Hook (163), first daughter of Isaah and Rebecca Spaid Hook, was born at Hooks Mill. She grew to be an attractive and popular young woman, fond of outdoor sports, horseback riding, rowing and swimming. A bit of tragedy came into her young life: While living with her grandparents at



Hooks Mill, accompanied by her fiance, Jacklin Smith, they went out in a row boat on the deep water of the dam across Capon River at Hooks Mill. She accidentally fell from the boat into the water and Mr. Smith, without knowing how to swim, leaped in to rescue her and was drowned, while she swam safely to shore. In later years, she married James A. Wotring, born Jan. 20, 1857, a farmer and lumberman of Hanging Rock, where they continued to live. For several years, he was road commissioner. During the last years of his life, he was severely injured by a run-away horse which hastened his death, which occurred March 11, 1922. Both he and his wife lie at rest in the Cemetery at the Christian Church on Timber Ridge. They had three children:

(167) Loring L. Wotring, Feb. 10, 1888-July 15, 1888.

(168) John Miller Wotring (170), Dec. 12, 1890-

(169) Minnie Wotring, Sept. 20, 1891-Oct. 6, 1891.

(170) John M. Wotring (168), born at Hanging Rock, a farmer and lumberman, married Sept. 11, 1921, Leota Mae Burkett, born Oct. 28, 1899, daughter of Charles M. and Sarah Jane Rowzee Burkett, of Higginsville, W. Va. They were married in Hagerstown, Md. She was educated at Shepherd College and taught in the West Virginia public schools four years; members of the Presbyterian Church, and now live at Capon Bridge. Two sons were born to this couple. John, Jr., has completed his high school course, but Robert died during the year in which he was born and lies buried at Wesley Chapel, near Higginsville. They are:

(171) John Miller Wotring, Jr., Nov. 12, 1922-

(172) Robert Burkett Wotring, July 16, 1930-Nov. 7, 1930.

## DIVISION TWO

(173) Frances L. Hook (165), only daughter of Isaah P. and Luella Smalts Hook, was born near Yellow Springs, W. Va., on Nov. 28, 1928, married William Floyd Cooper, born Sept. 20, 1901, son of Joseph H. and Annie Woore Cooper, of Chambersville, Va. They are prosperous farmers and own the farm on which they live near Kernstown. One son:

(174) Leonard William Cooper, Jan. 21, 1930-

## PART FOUR

(175) Mary F. Hook (38), second daughter of Robert and Polly Kelso Hook, spent the entire period of her long and useful life in the Capon River section of Hampshire County, where she was born. On Dec. 28, 1865, she became the wife of Alfred Simanton Anderson, born Nov. 25, 1839, and died Mar. 29, 1923, the son of Paul Pierce and Maria Garvin Anderson, of High View, and a brother of Jerry Anderson, who was organist at the Christian Church for approximately fifty years. Mr. and Mrs. Anderson acquired a fine estate on the west bank of Capon River on which they built a fine home, naming it "The Echo", where they lived and followed the pursuit of agriculture and became prosperous. They were devout members of the Christian Church and for a number of years Mr. Anderson served as superintendent of its Sunday School and as deacon in the church. In 1915, they celebrated their golden wedding anniversary. Both of them lived considerably beyond the Biblical span of years and dying left the rich heritage of an exemplary life for those who came after to follow and to emulate. They became the parents of five children, all of whom were born at "The Echo", except Aramintha, born at Hooks Mill. Two of them, Martha and Mary, were twins. Their names with dates are:

(176) Aramintha May Anderson (181), March 7, 1867-Sept. 26, 1943.

(177) Martha Maria Anderson (183), May 5, 1869-

(178) Mary Jane Anderson (189), May 5, 1869-

(179) Angie Margaret Anderson (200), July 4, 1876-

(180) Lohr Hook Anderson (201), May 4, 1879-March 14, 1939.

## DIVISION ONE

(181) Aramintha M. Anderson (176), oldest daughter of Alfred S. and Frances Hook Anderson, was married to Brondelle Elias Lafollette, Dec. 21, 1887, at "The Echo", by the Reverend Andrew Kibler. Mr. Lafollette is the son of James A. and Caroline Anderson Lafollette, of near Capon Springs, and was born Dec. 11, 1863. Their married life has been spent at Gaylord, in Clarke County, Va., where they own a fine farm and nice home. In 1937, they celebrated their golden wedding, and



more recently they have changed their residence to Berryville, Va., where she died Sept. 26, 1943, and is interred in Green Hill Cemetery there. A son was born to them who lived less than four months, and is interred in the Christian Church Cemetery.

(182) Raymond Brondelle Lafollette, Apr. 10, 1895-July 24, 1895.

## DIVISION TWO

(183) Martha M. Anderson (177), the older of the twin sisters born to Alfred S. and Frances Hook Anderson, on Dec. 31, 1890, was married by the Rev. W. C. Garland at "The Echo" to John Frederick Schaffenaker, born March 13, 1869, the son of William and Katherine Schaffenaker, who for many years were residents of Capon Bridge. After marriage Mr. and Mrs. Schaffenaker dwelt at Yellow Springs, where he kept a general store. Later he acquired a farm on the west bank of Capon River, where the family now lives, engaged in agriculture and operating a well patronized summer boarding home, known as "Echo Lodge". One son and one daughter compose the children of this family. Elson is unmarried and assumes much of the responsibility of the management of this estate. Their names are:

(184) Elson John Schaffenaker (Unm.), Dec. 25, 1892-

(185) Frances Marie Schaffenaker (186), Dec. 21, 1898-

(186) Frances M. Schaffenaker (185), was born at Yellow Springs and has lived her entire life in Capon Valley. On Aug. 18, 1918, she was married to Leslie Edgar Good, second son of Felix Richard and Selena Lafollette Good, of Nero, W. Va. He inherited a Capon Valley farm from his father's estate, situated near Wardensville, where they made their home and became the parents of one daughter:

(187) Catherine Marie Good, April 9, 1928-

At Ellicott City, Md., on April 6, 1933, Mrs. Good, in her second marriage, became the wife of James Vandergriff Warden, born Jan. 31, 1878, the son of James M. and Martha Frye Warden. He is a prosperous live stock dealer and farmer. They live in an attractive newly built home on Capon Lake, near Inter-mont, W. Va. One daughter has been born to this marriage:

(188) Martha Frances Warden, Jan. 24, 1934-

## DIVISION THREE

(189) Mary J. Anderson (178), the younger of the Anderson twin sisters, on Dec. 13, 1894, was united in marriage to Henry Baker Smith by the Reverend William C. Garland, at the home of the bride. Mr. Smith was born Aug. 30, 1868, the son of Morgan and Sarah Baker Smith, of North River, W. Va. They lived at Hooks Mill, where he conducted a country store. Later moving to Gore, Va., he followed the same enterprise. Finally he entered the ministry of the Methodist Episcopal Church, South, and has faithfully served on the following pastorates: Listenburg, Pa.; Lost River, W. Va.; South Fork, W. Va.; Callahan, Va.; Blue Sulphur, W. Va.; Selma, Va.; Knooks-ville, Va.; Colliers Town, Va., and Huntersville, Va. Reverend Smith retired from active service in 1929, and resides with his family at Covington, Va.. Four children were born to bless this union, two of whom died quite young and are interred in the Timber Ridge Christian Church Cemetery. Their names are:

(190) Martha Lillian Smith, Nov. 26, 1894-Dec. 9, 1912.

(191) Walter Baker Smith, Apr. 6, 1897-Dec. 23, 1916.

(192) Sarah Frances Smith (194), Aug. 22, 1902-

(193) Virginia Elouise Smith (197), July 4, 1904-

(194) Sarah F. Smith (192), second daughter of Rev. Henry B. and Mary Anderson Smith, was born at Gore, educated in the high schools of Moorefield, W. Va., and Covington, Va., and is a beautician. She was married Sept. 12, 1923, to Robert Dickson Tigrett, born May 12, 1902, the son of Adolphus G. and Mary Dickson Tigrett, of Callahan, Va. They make their home in Covington and he conducts a news agency. Their children are:

(195) Robert Dickson Tigrett, Jr., Sept. 2, 1924-

(196) Mary Frances Tigrett, Nov. 14, 1927-

(197) Virginia E. Smith (193), youngest child of the Smith family, was born at Capon Bridge, W. Va., graduated from the high school, Alderson, W. Va., attended Madison College, Harrisonburg, Va., and graduated from the Nursing School of the C. & O. Hospital, Clifton Forge, Va. On Nov. 26, 1928, she became the wife of William James Enos, born March 10, 1893, the



son of William and Lee James Enos, of Matthew, Va. Mr. Enos runs a general grocery store in Clifton Forge and is a member of the board of directors of the First National Bank of that city.

Two daughters have been born to them:

(198) Sarah Virginia Enos, Oct. 19 1929-

(199) Margaret James Enos, Nov. 14, 1932-

#### DIVISION FOUR

(200) Angie M. Anderson (179), fourth daughter of the Alfred Anderson family, was born on the Fourth of July, 1876. The fact that she was born on the day commemorative of our national independence and on the one hundredth anniversary of same, may explain the independent nature of the subject of this sketch and the genuineness of her loyalty. She attended Shepherd College and has always been an active church worker, teaching in the Sunday School of the Christian Church and serving as deaconess and in various other capacities. In the earlier days, when women practiced the art of horseback riding on sidesaddles, Miss Angie was one of the most graceful and skillful riders in her neighborhood. She has the Anderson family Bible, and keeps a careful record of family items of interest and is unusually well versed in the genealogy of her people. On December 24, 1907, she was married in Cumberland, Md., to Jefferson Samuel Davis, born Jan. 28, 1863, and died Feb. 24, 1936, the son of Samuel and Maria Swisher Davis, of near Yellow Springs, by the Rev. A. R. Garland. They lived in Winchester for several years after marriage and he conducted a shoe repair and harness business. Returning to West Virginia, they acquired the Anderson homestead, "The Echo", and followed the pursuit of farming. Mrs. Davis has lived the greater part of her life on this estate, which she now owns and where she continues to reside. They have no descendants.

#### DIVISION FIVE

(201) Lohr H. Anderson (180), only son of Alfred S. and Frances Hook Anderson, grew to manhood on his father's farm on Capon River. On July 31, 1901, married Bertie May Simpson, born March 12, 1885, and died July 4, 1906, the daughter of John W. and Mary Snyder Simpson, of Yellow Springs. They made their home at "The Echo", where two sons were

born to them, but both died in infancy. On Jan. 16, 1912, Lohr married Bessie Malessie Franks, the daughter of William and Rachall Farmer Franks, of near Lehew, W. Va. She was born Oct. 31, 1880, and died Sept. 26, 1926, and is buried in Shiloh Cemetery. They were farmer folks and for several years lived on the Pennington farm near Dughill on Capon River, later going to Uniontown, Pa., where he worked in a bakery and died March 14, 1939, and is interred in the Christian Church Cemetery. Five children were born to this union. The two children of the first marriage were given no names, but are designated on the gravestones in the Christian Church Cemetery as First Infant Son and Second Infant Son of L. H. and B. M. Anderson. The children of the second marriage have grown to maturity and are single with the exception of Virginia and Elwood. Alfred lives near Pittsburgh and is engaged in agriculture; Charles makes his home with his aunt, Mrs. J. S. Davis, on Capon River, and is a farmer, but is now serving in the army. Loraine is engaged in domestic work near Hayfield, Va. They are:

(202) First Infant Son, died March 5, 1902.

(203) Second Infant Son, died June 23, 1906.

The five children by the second marriage are:

(204) Alfred William Anderson, Oct. 1, 1913-

(205) Mary Virginia Anderson (209), Aug. 1, 1916-

(206) Charles Leonard Anderson, Nov. 17, 1917-

(207) Alice Loraine Anderson, June 10, 1919-

(208) Elwood Dale Anderson (209-A), Nov. 8, 1921-

(209) Mary V. Anderson (205), oldest daughter of Lohr H. and Bessie Franks Anderson, is a graduate of the Capon Bridge High School and was married May 4, 1943, in Baltimore, Md., to Franklin Free, of that city. They reside in Baltimore and have positions in defense plants. No children have been reported.

(209-A) Elwood D. Anderson (208), youngest child of Lohr and Bessie Anderson, married May 16, 1942, at Hagerstown, Md., Helen Marie Knight, born Aug. 4, 1918, the daughter of Eddie McG. and Emma Bentzel Knight, of Winchester. She is cashier at the McCroy Store. Elwood is staff-sergeant in the



artillery division with the U. S. Army, in England. No children have been reported.

## PART FIVE

(210) Lycurgus C. Hook (39), third son of Robert and Mary Kelso Hook, on reaching manhood, married Loretta Minerva Ross, of Edinburg, Va., Nov. 16, 1871. They followed the pursuit of agriculture and for several years operated a farm in the Shenandoah Valley, near Edinburg. Later acquiring a farm on Capon River at Hooks Mill, they lived the remainder of their years there and enjoyed the respect of everyone. Mrs. Hook was born March 28, 1854, and died April 17, 1909. She was a woman of most engaging personality, a devout member of the Christian Church and the writer's first Sunday School teacher. Mr. Hook continued to live for ten years after his wife's decease, dying July 3, 1919, within the same year and within less than six months after his sister, Frances, passed away. Of the two sons born to these worthy parents, Lester died in infancy.

(211) Lester Ross Hook, died in infancy.

(212) Loy Hoffman Hook (213), Dec. 20, 1885-

(213) Loy H. Hook (212), was born at Edinburg, Va., but grew to manhood at Hooks Mill, W. Va. On Sept. 26, 1905, he married Mardie Elizabeth Spaid, born March 13, 1885, and died Nov. 22, 1940, the second daughter of Charles F. and Sarah Good Spaid, who lived on Pine Cabin Run. For several years after marriage they continued living in Hampshire County and engaged in farming. Later they bought a farm in the Carpers Valley Section of Frederick County, near Winchester, where the family now resides. Loy is a Bible class teacher in the Congregational Christian Church and a substantial citizen. On Sept. 19, 1941, he married Kathleen Sherman, born Aug. 28, 1901, the daughter of William and Roberta Pitcock Sherman, of Winchester. Three children were born to his first marriage:

(214) Lester Bruce Hook, Sept. 8, 1915-

(215) Lillie Virginia Hook (217), Mar. 28, 1923-

(216) Margaret Ross Hook, Mar. 9, 1931-

(217) Lillie V. Hook (215), the first daughter of Loy and Mardie Hook, was married in June, 1942, in Hagerstown, Md., to Benjamin Johnson, a farmer. They lived near Winchester and

have one son:

(218) Robert Benjamin Johnson, Nov. 28, 1942-

#### PART SIX

(219) Henson P. Hook (40), youngest member of the family of Robert and Mary (Polly) Kelso Hook, lived his life at the Hook homestead where he was born, later acquired and where he died. He succeeded his father in operating a flour mill, saw mill and Post Office at Hooks Mill. On Jan. 16, 1873, he was united in marriage to Mary Virginia Creswell, born Nov. 29, 1848 and died Jan. 6, 1922, the oldest member of a family of thirteen children of James and Margaret Cline Creswell, of Hampshire County. She was spoken of as an unique example of the old Virginia gentlewoman. Two sons were born to this union, but both died young and the line is now extinct. The older of these sons was a close boyhood friend of the writer's oldest brother, Walter, having the same name and same age. He died from a severe case of pneumonia which he contracted while they were together attending an entertainment in a neighborhood country school. The Hook children were:

(220) Walter Bell Hook, May 7, 1874-Dec. 28, 1888.

(221) Ira Creswell Hook, Sept. 27, 1884-Aug. 24, 1885.



## CHAPTER XI.

### *THE JOHN H. KELSO FAMILY*

(222) John Henry Kelso (9), was born Nov. 1, 1815, in the High View section of Hampshire County, W. Va., but for the reason, he lived the greater part of his life in Cumberland, Md., was familiarly known as "Cumberland John Kelso". He left home while quite young and went to the State of Ohio. It is said he walked the greater part of the distance there and began work as a laborer at forty cents a day. Later, he drove a freight wagon over the old National Turnpike from Columbus, Ohio, to Baltimore, Md., and at a still later period, occupied the driver's box on an old style horse drawn stage coach plying between these same points.

In about 1840, he located in Cumberland and entered the livery business, and in connection with this enterprise operated a tavern, known as "The Mountain House", which was situated on North Mechanic Street and occupied the present site of the Maryland Theatre. Under his able management, these enterprises prospered and he amassed a considerable fortune. He kept his livery modernized and his hotel was patronized by travelers, farmers and stock raisers from many miles around that section. He was genial in manner and on many a cold wintry night the old gentleman would join the boys around the fireplace in his hotel lobby to relate exciting episodes in the olden days when he was a stage coach driver.

In about 1843, he married Elizabeth Heisinger, the daughter of Peter and Anna M. Heisinger, of Cumberland. They were of German descent. She died January 26, 1852, in Cumberland and is interred in Rose Hill Cemetery there. Three children were born to this union. In 1855, he married Nancy Jane Riley, of Frankford, W. Va., born Aug. 19, 1824 died June 19, 1905. (At the time of her death, she was survived by seven brothers and one sister, the youngest of whom was seventy-four years old.) Five children resulted from this marriage. By his two marriages, John H. Kelso became the father of eight children, all of whom were born in Cumberland and are now deceased. He died in his 78th year of paralysis and is interred with other members of his family in Rose Hill Cemetery. The names of the children of this family are:

By the first marriage:

(223) John Edward Kelso (231), Aug. 4, 1845-Feb. 21, 1875.

(224) Mary Virginia Kelso (235), Mar. 3, 1848-May 3, 1932.

(225) Margaret Ann Kelso (257), April 28, 1850-Dec. 7, 1940.

By the second marriage:

(226) Infant Son Kelso, March 24, 1856-Aug. 28, 1857.

(227) Harry Kelso (281), Apr. 7, 1858-Apr. 7, 1893.

(228) Genevieve Virginia Kelso (282), June 1, 1861-Nov. 13, 1937.

(229) Bettie Waddle Kelso (302), Apr. 15, 1864-Oct. 4, 1941.

(230) Scott Kelso (313), Aug. 28, 1867-Jan. 7, 1936.

## PART ONE

(231) John E. Kelso (223), the first son of John H. and Elizabeth Heisinger Kelso, grew to manhood in Cumberland and married. He was fatally injured from being struck by a train at the B. & O. Railroad tunnel near Cumberland at the age of thirty. The oldest relatives now living seem to have little knowledge of his family, except that he left one daughter who bore the same name as her paternal grandmother. She married William Dean, of Cleveland, Ohio, where they resided and where he was connected with the board of education of that city. Mr. and Mrs. Dean became the parents of one son and one daughter. Both Mr. and Mrs. Dean are now dead and we have been unable to procure further data on this line.

(232) Elizabeth Kelso Dean (231).

(233) Son Dean.

(234) Daughter Dean.

## PART TWO

(235) Mary V. Kelso (224), the first daughter of J. H. and Elizabeth Heisinger Kelso, grew to womanhood in Cumberland and was married in 1874 to James Barnes Moore the son of Kathryn and James Moore, of Reading, Pa. Mr. Moore was a moulder by vocation and was born on June 15, 1848, and died Dec. 26, 1884. The greater part of their married life was



spent in Philadelphia, where they reared their family of five children and where they both died and are interred in Mount Peace Cemetery. All of the children were born in Philadelphia, educated in the public schools of that city and reared in the Episcopal faith. All married except Bessie and Kathryn who reside together in Philadelphia. Bessie has a position with a specialty shop and it was through her cooperation that the greater part of the data for this branch of the family was supplied. Kathryn is credit manager for a decorative trade association. The names of the Moore children with dates are:

- (236) Lillie Virginia Moore (241), June 20, 1873-
- (237) Bessie Moore (Unm.), Oct. 20, 1875-
- (238) John James Moore (242), Feb. 14, 1878-Feb. 20, 1927.
- (239) Edmund Henry Moore (249), Nov. 21, 1880-
- (240) Kathryn Dorothy Moore (Unm.), Aug. 24, 1884-

(241) Lillie V. Moore (236), the first daughter of James B. and Mary Kelso Moore, was married on Jan. 23, 1895, to Charles Lincoln Wharton, a cabinet maker, born Dec. 15, 1864, the son of Charles and Martha McCrary Wharton, of Philadelphia. They made their home in that city. No children.

(242) John J. Moore (238), first son of James B. and Mary K. Moore, entered Girard College at the age of nine and finished his course of study when sixteen years old. In 1899, he married Mary Amanda Hutchinson, born Sept. 28, 1875, the daughter of James and Martha Williams Hutchinson, of Philadelphia. They lived in that city until Jan., 1912, when they moved to Newark, N. J., where he held the position of foreman of the Keystone Watch Case Co., in Riverside, N. J., where he died suddenly of a heart attack in 1927. To these parents were born three daughters; all were born in Philadelphia and were graduated from the high school in Newark. Lillian in single and is employed in the bonding department of the home office of the Prudential Life Insurance Co., Newark. Their names are:

- (243) Lillian Virginia Moore (Unm.), June 27, 1900-
- (244) Edythe May Moore (246), July 15, 1902-
- (245) Mary Amanda Moore (247), Sept. 12, 1904-

(246) Edythe M. Moore (244), second daughter of John J. and

Mary Hutchinson Moore, became the wife of James Allen on Feb. 16, 1927. He was born Aug. 20, 1899, at Kearny, N. J., and was the son of James and Mary Allen. He died Feb. 7, 1942, as the result of an automobile accident. Their home was in Bloomfield, N. J., where he held a clerical position with the Cracken Wheeler Co. Mrs. Allen continues to reside in Bloomfield and is employed by an insurance company in New York City. They had no children.

(247) Mary A. Moore (245), youngest daughter of J. J. and Mary H. Moore, for several years, was in the employ of the Prudential Life Insurance Co., and lived in Bloomfield. On April 4, 1927, she became the wife of Donald Ulrope, born Feb. 15, 1903, the son of Donald and Mary Ulrope, of Newark. Mr. Ulrope is division manager, Prudential Life Insurance Co. They have one daughter.

(248) Virginia Ann Ulrope, Feb. 19, 1928-

(249) Edmund H. Moore (239), second son of James B. and Mary Kelso Moore, has lived his entire life in Philadelphia, and is a certified public accountant. On June 14, 1906, he was united in marriage to Josephine Virginia Rickert, born July 17, 1882, the daughter of Joseph and Elizabeth Haub Rickert, of Philadelphia. They are the parents of two sons and one daughter. All were graduated from high school in Philadelphia and are married, except Dr. Margaret Rose, who completed a course in Chiropody at Temple University in 1934 and since then has been engaged in the practice of her profession in her home city. The members of this family are communicants of the Roman Catholic Church and are:

(250) Edmund Henry Moore, Jr. (253), Dec. 11, 1907-

(251) Joseph Rickert Moore (256), July 9, 1910-

(252) Dr. Margaret Rose Moore (Unm.), May 21, 1912-

(253) Edmund H. Moore, Jr. (250), the first son of Edmund H. and Josephine Rickert Moore, was married Oct. 21, 1926, to Margaret Delores Daley, born July 25, 1907, the daughter of Thomas William and Margaret Fortune Daley, of Philadelphia. They reside in Philadelphia and Mr. Moore is a traveling salesman for a uniform Manufacturing Company. Two sons were born to this union:



(254) Edmund Henry Moore III, July 10, 1927-

(255) Thomas William Moore, Nov. 18, 1932-

(256) Joseph R. Moore (251), second son of E. H. and Josephine R. Moore, was graduated from Penn State University in 1936 and for several years operated a real estate and insurance business in Philadelphia. On Sept. 16, 1942, he married Julia Patricia Campbell, daughter of Stephen and Anna M. Valentine Campbell, of Philadelphia. Mr. Moore is now serving in the armed forces and holds the rank of lieutenant. No children have been reported.

### PART THREE

(257) Margaret A. Kelso (225), the youngest child of John H. and Elizabeth Heisinger Kelso, was born April 28, 1850, in Cumberland, Md. Her mother died when she was two years of age and from that time until her father's remarriage in 1855, lived in the home of her grandparents, who were of German descent and who taught her to speak the German language, so when she returned to live in her father's home, she could speak German only.

On July 11, 1868, she was married in Cumberland to Henry Clay Lowther, who was born on a plantation, near Charleston, W. Va., March 13, 1844. They spent the first three or four years of their married life in Cumberland, when they moved to West Elizabeth, Pa., where Mr. Lowther conducted a confectionery store and where they lived until February, 1884, when the family migrated to San Luis Obispo County, California; acquired a ranch there and engaged in the pursuit of agriculture. During the Civil War, Mr. Lowther served in the Union Army, and in the latter part of his life received a pension from the Federal Government. He died at Oak Park, Cal., Aug. 26, 1897. Mrs. Lowther outlived her husband by forty-two years, dying in her ninetieth year, on Dec. 7, 1940, at Rancho Sepe, Ventura County, Cal. Both are interred in San Luis Obispo Cemetery.

Four sons and four daughters composed the children of this family, all of whom were born at West Elizabeth, Pa., with the exception of the oldest daughter, Estella, who was born in



Cumberland, and the youngest daughter, Marjorie, who was born at San Luis Obispo. All of them grew to maturity and married, with the possible exception of Thomas, who left home while quite young and for a time was employed at a lumber mill at Westwood, Cal., but for a number of years the family has lost contact with him. Their names with dates are:

- (258) Estella Lowther (266), March 30, 1870-Sept. 12, 1936.
- (259) John Venton Lowther (267), July 16, 1873-
- (260) Virginia Ellen Lowther (268), Feb. 9, 1875-
- (261) Penrose Johnson Lowther (270), Feb. 11, 1877-Sept. 23, 1937.
- (262) Annabelle Hoffman Lowther (271), Sept. 10, 1879-
- (263) Harry Adrain Lowther (276), Aug. 29, 1881-
- (264) Thomas Goff Lowther (Unm.), Feb. 9, 1883-
- (265) Marjorie Gwinn Lowther (277), Apr. 3, 1890-



LOWTHER FAMILY REUNION, AT SANTA BARBARA, CAL., APRIL 28, 1940. MRS. H. C. LOWTHER'S 90TH BIRTHDAY: HER CHILDREN, LEFT TO RIGHT: JOHN V., VIRGINIA E., HARRY A., ANNABELLE, MRS. H. C. LOWTHER AND MARJORIE G.

(266) Estella Lowther (258), the oldest daughter of Henry C. and Margaret Kelso Lowther, was about fourteen years of age when her family migrated from Pennsylvania to California. On May 11, 1889, she married Frank R. Philbrick. They lived at



Cceano, Cal., where he owned and operated a blacksmith shop. Mr. Philbrick was a native of California; both are now dead and are interred at San Luis Obispo. They left no heirs.

(267) John V. Lowther (259), the first son of Henry C. and Margaret K. Lowther, grew to manhood in California and was a faithful employee of the coastal division of the Southern Pacific R. R. Co., serving as towerman at San Jose for thirty-four consecutive years. He is now retired and pensioned by that company was living in Atlanta, Ga. On April 12, 1914, he was married in San Francisco to Lucy Barron, of Atlanta, Ga. They have no children.

(268) Virginia E. Lowther (260), second daughter of Henry C. and Margaret Lowther, graduated from State Normal School at San Jose and taught in grammar school for a number of years. In June, 1899, she became the wife of Harry Meyer, who for a number of years served as telegraph operator for the Santa Fe R. R., and lived at Winslow, Arizona. They now reside in San Francisco, where Mr. Meyer is proprietor of a stationery and book store. They became the parents of one child.

(269) Fern Meyer, born in 1900—died in 1902.

(270) Penrose J. Lowther (261), the second son of the Lowther family, is familiarly known among his acquaintances as "Bud Lowther", married, but later became separated. A considerable part of his life was spent in Livingston, Montana, where he conducted a pool parlor and recreation center and where he died on Sept. 23, 1937, and is buried. No children.

(271) Annabelle H. Lowther (262), the third daughter of Henry and Margaret K. Lowther, grew to womanhood in California, graduated from grammar school in 1898, completed a commercial course and held a stenographic position with the county of San Luis Obispo for a number of years. On April 6, 1910, she was married to George Melvin Anderson, at San Jose, Cal. Mr. Anderson is the son of John F. and Dollie Anderson and was born at Monterey, California, on June 30, 1879. Mr. and Mrs. Anderson reside at Stockton, Cal., where he operates a coal and wood business and are the parents of a son and daughter. The son was born in Oakland, Cal., is unmarried and is now serving with the U. S. armed forces in England and holds the

rank of Corporal. Their names are:

(272) Melvin Lowther Anderson, Jan. 11, 1911-

(273) Annabelle Anderson (274), Nov. 7, 1914-

(274 Annabelle Anderson (273) is the only daughter of George and Anna Lowther Anderson, was born at Stockton and was educated in the schools there. On Nov. 28, 1936, she became the wife of Ray Ellsworth Coleman, the son of Charles and Ethel Coleman, of Stockton. They reside in that city, where Mr. Coleman is employed as Auto Parts Manager. They have one son:

(275) Marvin Ray Coleman, July 1, 1942-

(276) Harry A. Lowther (263), the third son of Henry and Margaret Lowther, completed his grammar school course at Oak Park, S. L. O. Co., Cal., and is engaged in the oil industry. On May 17, 1915, he was married at Santa Anna, Cal., to Anna Helen Ross, born May 18, 1885, the daughter of Charles and Emma Bakey Ross, of Albuquerque, New Mexico. They are now living at Hawthorne, Cal., and Mr. Lowther is connected with the Shell Oil Co., in Los Angeles. They have no children.

(277) Marjorie G. Lowther (265), is the youngest of the Henry and Margaret Kelso Lowther family; she was born at Oak Park and is the only one to have been born in California. She was graduated from the Oak Park grammar and high school in 1905 and completed a secretarial course at the Los Angeles Commercial College in Los Angeles in 1907. On July 17, 1912, she became the wife of Henry Gent Sturgeon in Los Angeles. Mr. Sturgeon is the son of Henry Timothy and Anna Brakes Sturgeon and was born March 4, 1876, at Santa Rosa, Cal. His mother is of English birth and his father a native of Ohio. He holds a position as stationary engineer at Rancho Sespe, Fillmore, Cal., where they make their home. Two children have been born to Mr. and Mrs. Sturgeon. Both were born in Los Angeles and were graduated from both the grammar and high school at Fillmore, California, and from the University of California at Berkeley. Marvin is a junior civil engineer, but at present is an instructor in the U. S. Army air force at Minter Field, Bakersfield, Cal., and holds the rank of Major and is unmarried. Their names are:

(278) Marvin Gent Sturgeon, Aug. 15, 1913-

(279) Jean Lowther Sturgeon (280), Nov. 4, 1915-



(280) Jean L. Sturgeon (279), only daughter of Gent and Marjorie Lowther Sturgeon, was married July 23, 1941, to Daniel Field Tillotson, born July 30, 1916, the son of Claude Raymond and Ethel Field Tillotson, of Berkeley. They make their home in that city, where he is employed as junior economic biologist in the California division of fish and game. No children.

#### PART FOUR

(281) Harry Kelso (227), second son of John H. and Nancy Riley Kelso, grew to manhood in Cumberland and became associated with his father in the livery business. While still a comparatively young man, his health became impaired and he died at the age of 36 at the Sylvian Retreat Hospital in Cumberland. He was married but left no children.

#### PART FIVE

(282) Genevieve V. Kelso (228), first daughter of J. H. and Nancy R. Kelso, spent her entire life in Cumberland. On reaching maturity, she married Richard Willison, of Cumberland, and they became the parents of seven children. Due to lack of cooperation on the part of its members, our record of the Willison family is very incomplete. The names of the children are:

(283) Harry Randolph Willison (290), Dec. 24, 1877-

(284) Edward Burton Willison, Nov. 4, 1879-

(285) Ada May Willison ((295), May 6, 1880-

(286) Richard Henry Willison (296), Oct 4, 1881-

(287) Edith May Willison (298), May 16, 1884-

(288) Arthur P. Gorman Willison, Oct. 11, 1886-

(289) Ruth Ellen Willison, Feb. 18, 1889-

(290) Harry R. Willison (283), first son of Richard and Genevieve Kelso Willison, was married Feb. 23, 1903, to Annie Frances Bigler, born May 31, 1877, the daughter of Joseph and Sophie Bigler, of Cumberland. They reside in that city where he has been an employee of the B. & O. Railway Co., and are the parents of three sons and one daughter, as follows:

(291) Richard A. Willison, May 27, 1904-

(292) Harry Anthony Willison, April 27, 1909-

(293) Joseph Edward Willison, July 3, 1917-

(294) Mary Louise Willison, May 29, 1919-

(295) Ada M. Willison (285), first daughter of Richard and Genevieve Kelso Willison, was graduated from the nursing school of West Penn Hospital, Pittsburgh, Pa., and later served as superintendent of Cornard's Hospital for Crippled Children in that same city. She married Dr. Boyce George Lynch, of Ashville, N. C. For a time they operated a private hospital of their own, but are now located at Brevard, N. C. No children have been repored.

(296) Richard H. Willison (286), third son of Richard and G. K. Willison, married Elizabeth Rowe, born July 30, 1884, at Frostburg, Md. They reside in Cumberland and have one son:

(297) Robert Rowe Willison, April 30, 1906-

(298) Edith M. Willison (287), second daughter of the Richard Willison family, was graduated from the Alleghany High School, Cumberland, and has been a life long resident of that city. On Dec. 24, 1917, she married to Harry Frederick Nicklin, the son of J. H. and Lydia Nicklin, of Cumberland. They have two daughters, both of whom are graduates of Alleghany High School. Bettie has completed a secretarial course and has a position with the Cumberland Credit Bureau and is unmarried. The members of this family are communicants of St. Paul's Lutheran Church. The daughters' names are:

(299) Virginia Lydia Nicklin (301), April 10, 1919-

(300) Bettie Louise Nicklin (Unm.), July 24, 1921-

(301) Virginia L. Nicklin (299), older daughter of Harry F. and Edith Willison Nicklin, holds the distinction of being an honor student during her entire course of study at Alleghany High School and was voted the most attractive and popular girl in her graduating class. Later she completed a secretarial course at Strayer's Business College, Washington, D. C. On Dec. 28, 1940, she was married in Cumberland to Dudley Spruill, of Washington. He is a graduate of Fishburn Military Academy, Waynesboro, Va. and of George Washington University, Washington, D. C. and is employed as a chemist with the Washington, branch of the Eastman Kodak Co. They reside in that city and no children have been reported.



## PART SIX

(302) Bettie W. Kelso (229), second daughter of John H. and Nancy R. Kelso, was born in Cumberland and lived her life span of seventy-seven years there. She was a member of the M. E. Church and devoted much of her time to church activities. She was the last survivor of all the children of John H. Kelso, and was well versed in the genealogy of her lineage. It was the writer's good fortune to have seen her just a week before she passed away and procured from her the greater part of the data on this branch of the family. She died very suddenly from heart attack, Oct. 4, 1941, at her home in Cumberland. On May 25, 1885, she was married at Hymen, Pa., to John Henry Stahl, born Nov. 17, 1853, at Greencastle, Pa., and died Jan. 20, 1922. He was a tailor by vocation. Both are interred in Rose Hill Cemetery. Six children were born to them. All were born in Cumberland; the first two, Florence and John, died young during an epidemic of diphtheria, in December, 1893. Helen and Harry died in infancy and of the remaining two, Scott is unmarried and resides in Cumberland. Their names with dates are:

(303) Florence M. Stahl, Dec. 14, 1885-Dec. 14, 1893.

(304) John K. Stahl, Sept. 30, 1891-Dec. 25, 1893.

(305) Helen F. Stahl, Jan. 26, 1895-Sept. 28, 1896.

(306) Clara May Stahl (309), Oct. 10, 1899-

(307) Harry Stahl, Feb. 26, 1901-July 20, 1902.

(308) Scott Kelso Stahl (Unm.), July 4, 1903-

(309) Clara M. Stahl (306), is the only daughter of John H. and Bettie Kelso Stahl who grew to maturity and married. She was a graduate from the Alleghany High School in Cumberland. On Feb. 14, 1922, she was married in Cumberland to George Peter Giatras, born Sept. 27, 1889, in Sparta, Greece. He came to this country at the age of fourteen. They own and operate a confectionery store in Cumberland and have three children:

(310) Helen Georgeanna Giatras, Aug. 6, 1923-

(311) James George Giatras, Mar. 20, 1925-

(312) Lewis George Giatras, July 14, 1926-

## PART SEVEN

(313) Scott Kelso (230), the youngest child of John H. and Nancy Riley Kelso, was born Aug. 28, 1867, in Cumberland and



lived his entire life there. Upon the death of his father, Scott became successor to him in the various business enterprises he had established; among these was a profitable livery business, on which Scott concentrated his efforts, and which continued to expand and prosper. At the end of the horse and buggy period and with the advent of motorized transportation, he built one of the largest and best equipped garages in Cumberland and continued to operate it until the time of his death. Scott owned a very beautiful home in the LaVall section, where he and his family lived for a number of years. The religious affiliation of this family was with the Methodist denomination. He was honest and upright in his business transactions and was a popular and highly respected citizen. He died of pneumonia in Cumberland Jan. 7, 1936, and rests in the mausoleum in Rose Hill Cemetery.



BACK ROW, LEFT TO RIGHT: MRS. W. H. HOTTEL, MRS. P. J. McCANN, MRS. A. A. MARTIN. MIDDLE ROW: MR. P. J. McCANN, MRS. BETTIE KELSO STAHL, DR. C. B. HARLOE, MRS. LEMUEL S. KELSO AND L. S. KELSO.

On Dec. 8, 1892, he married Minnie Kiffer, the daughter of William C. and Margaret C. Kiffer, of Chambersburg, Pa. She was born May 11, 1868, and has been a popular member of the Kelso family. She sustained a paralytic stroke several years ago which greatly impaired her health. Mr. and Mrs. Kelso became the parents of two sons. The older son, John Harry, was a victim of infantile paralysis which rendered him permanently



lame, but he became an able business man and was associated with his father in the garage and automobile business. He remained unmarried and died very suddenly of heart attack while at his work on Christmas Eve, 1940. The names of these sons are:

(314) John Harry Kelso (Unm.), July 29, 1894-Dec. 24, 1940.

(315) George Edward Kelso (316), July 20, 1896-

(316) George E. Kelso (315), has been a life long resident of Cumberland, and is prominently identified with the social and business life of his native city. He now owns and operates the Kelso Garage, which was established by his father. He was married to Mary Helen Stowell, of Mt. Savage, Md., on Nov. 7, 1928. She was born July 17, 1909, the daughter of Francis and Elizabeth Stowell. Three sons and one daughter have been born to them:

(317) John Thorner Kelso, Dec. 15, 1929-

(318) Thomas Scott Kelso, Mar. 7, 1931-

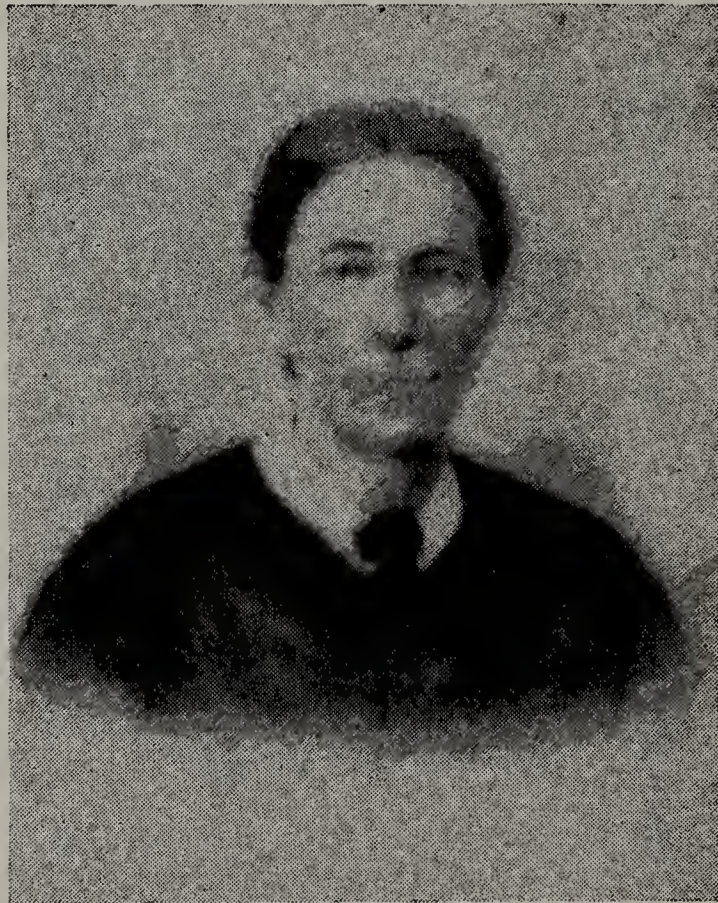
(319) George Edward Kelso, Jr., Nov. 1, 1933-

(320) Mary Ann Kelso, June 11, 1936-

## CHAPTER XII.

### *THE WILLIAM PENNINGTON FAMILY*

(321) Anna Levina Kelso (10), the first child of James and Anna Hite Kelso, was born at the Kelso homeplace near the Timber Ridge Christian Church, Jan. 12, 1827, and grew to maturity in the early days when each member of every household was taught the value of industry, thrift and achievement and had a goodly assignment of work to perform. Factors which had an important part in making our forebearers the strong, vigorous and self-reliant people they were and brought to them success. In 1851 she became the wife of William Paul Pennington, of Hampshire County, the son of Thomas and Priscilla McKeever Pennington. In about 1854, they migrated to Clinton County,



LEVINA KELSO PENNINGTON (321)

Michigan, where they engaged in farming until 1859. During that year, Mr. Pennington joined a party of emigrants going to the California Gold Fields and using the covered wagon mode of travel, characteristic of that period. It so happened, while on the way, he contracted a serious case of typhoid fever, from which he died enroute and was buried somewhere along the Humbolt River in Nevada, but no one knows the exact location of his



grave. Within a short period after this unhappy occurrence, the widow returned with her family to West Virginia and made her home for a number of years among relatives there. At a later period the family removed to Winchester and lived on South Market Street, where she died in her seventy-second year, March 24, 1898, and lies buried in that section of Mt. Hebron Cemetery known as the old Lutheran graveyard, not far from the walls which now compose the ruins of the old Lutheran Church, which was built of native limestone during the Revolutionary War. The religious affiliation of this family was Lutheran. Of the four children born to these parents, the two older ones, Virginia and Fannie, were born in West Virginia and remained unmarried. Later in life, Virginia became a communicant of the Roman Catholic Church and for a number of years was hostess in a parish house in Richmond, Virginia. The last years of her life were lived in Winchester, where she died of cancer and her remains rest in the cemetery of the Sacred Heart Catholic Church, Winchester, Va. Fannie spent the greater part of her life in Winchester and was a consistent member of the Lutheran Church. During her last years she lived alone in an apartment and died from the effects of suffocation from smoke from a fire in her apartment, caused by the accidental explosion of an oilstove on which she was preparing her meal, and is interred by the side of her mother in the Lutheran graveyard. The names of the Pennington children are:

(322) Anna Virginia Pennington (Unm.), Apr. 22, 1852-Oct. 1, 1904.

(323) Frances Miranda Pennington (Unm.), Dec. 4, 1853-Feb. 20, 1927.

(324) Florence Rebecca Pennington (326), Feb. 26, 1855-Feb. 9, 1938.

(325) Albert Lawson Pennington (363), May 3, 1857-

#### PART ONE

(326) Florence R. Pennington (324), third daughter of William P. and Levina Kelso Pennington, was born in Clinton County, Michigan, and was about five years old when her mother returned to West Virginia; later moving to Winchester, Virginia, where she grew to womanhood and in 1875 married William Robert Jones, son of Edward and Julia E. Jones, of Winchester.

He was born June 29, 1846, and during the Civil War, served in the Southern Army, in Company K, 23rd Virginia Cavalry, under the command of Captain Jack Adams. After the close of this conflict, he became a member of General Turner Ashby Camp, Confederate Veterans. He followed the vocation of painting and for a time was a member of the local police department. His death occurred Dec. 5, 1904, in Winchester and is buried in the Jones lot in Mt. Hebron Cemetery. To these highly respected parents eight children were born. All of them were born in Winchester, attended the local public school and the majority of them have continued to make Winchester their home. They are uniformly splendid citizens, have achieved success in business and have contributed much towards the civic, religious and material welfare of their native town. Traditionally they are members of the Lutheran Church, the Friendship Fire Company and the Democratic Party, and have made valuable contributions of service and loyalty to these organizations. Taylor has been engaged in newspaper work the greater part of his life and for the past forty years has been connected with the Martinsburg Journal. He and two daughters of this family, Clara and Mary, have remained single. The Jones children are:

- (327) Taylor Holliday Jones (Unm.), Sept. 6, 1876-
- (328) Clara Cornelia Jones (Unm.), Dec. 7, 1877-
- (329) James Harrison Jones (335), Aug. 7, 1879-
- (330) William Edward Jones (340), June 15, 1883-
- (331) Robert Lee Jones (344), Mar. 12, 1885-
- (332) Rodger Tyler Jones (360), Jan. 28, 1887-Oct. 23, 1942.
- (333) Mary Ann Jones (Unm.), Aug. 2, 1889-
- (334) Benjamin Jones, Dec. 12, 1894-Dec. 20, 1894.

(335) James H. Jones (329), second son of William R. and Florence Pennington Jones, familiarly known as "Harry", while still quite young entered the employ of the George W. Kurtz Undertaking and Furniture Establishment in Winchester; later spent several years in Chicago employed in his Uncle Albert Pennington's meat market. Upon his return to Winchester, he and his brother Edward operated the Jones Bros. Meat Market for many years. Since boyhood, he has been actively identified with the Friendship Fire Company, has served in nearly all of its offices and has given unstintingly of his time and means to



improve the efficiency of the Winchester Fire Department. On Nov. 5, 1902, he was married at Front Royal, Virginia, to Julia Thompson, born Oct. 20, 1881, the daughter of Charles William and Margaret Susan Jones Thompson, of Front Royal. They reside on Parkway and are the parents of two daughters, both of whom were born in Winchester and have been graduated from the Handley School. Ruth is single and for several years has held a secretarial position with Cooper Merchandise & Oil Company, Winchester, Virginia. Their names are:

(336) Ruth Belle Jones (Unm.), June 25, 1908-

(337) Edith Rebecca Jones (338), April 30, 1912-

(338) Edith R. Jones (337), was married Aug. 31, 1935, in Winchester by Dr. L. A. Thomas, of the Lutheran Church, to Samuel Ignacious Dorsey, born Aug. 12, 1905, the son of John and Nellie McCarty Dorsey, of Winchester. Mr. Dorsey is a contractor in the plastering trade. They reside in Winchester and one daughter has been born to this union.

(339) Joan Elizabeth Dorsey, Jan. 28, 1937-

(340) W. Edward Jones (330), third son of W. R. and Florence P. Jones, has enjoyed a long and honorable business and public official career in Winchester. After his graduation from the John Kerr School he was associated with the firm of Conner and Stryker Meat Market for seventeen years. He then became a member of the firm of Jones Bros. Meat Market and continued in this partnership for an additional seventeen years. During this period of time he served for several years as game warden for Frederick County, and in 1916 he was duly elected for a four year term to the Common Council of the City of Winchester, in which capacity he served with efficiency and fidelity. At the present time he holds the position of assistant to the Collector of Internal Revenue. He has been a life long member of the Friendship Fire Company, having filled several of its chair offices and is now serving his twelfth consecutive year as trustee of that organization. On June 6, 1915, he was united in marriage to Margaret Louise Thompson, born Oct 15, 1890, the daughter of John W. and Orra Lee Taylor Thompson, of Front Royal. She is a graduate of Eastern College, Front Royal. They are the parents of three children, all of whom were born in Winchester and have graduated from the Handley High School and

are unmarried. Mildred has the management of the insurance and real estate office of I. N. Good & Company. She has marked musical ability, is a member of several local musical organizations and is the official organist at the Winchester Presbyterian Church. For several years, John was a weaver at the Virginia Woolen Mill, but is now with the armed forces with the rank of sergeant. Virginia has finished high school. The children of the family are:

(341) Mildred Taylor Jones Jan. 27, 1916-

(342) John William Jones, Nov. 29, 1917-

(343) Virginia Lee Jones, Sept. 8, 1922-

(344) Robert L. Jones (331), fourth son of William and Florence Jones, the same as all the other Jones boys, has had a long and honorable business career in the town in which he was born. After graduation from the public school, he was in the employ of the Kurtz Undertaking & Furniture Company for several years. Then he operated a local transfer business until called to service as a member of the State Militia, on patrol duty on the Mexican border in 1916, where he remained approximately a year and served as Master Sergeant in Company I, Second Virginia Regiment, under the command of Captain Robert Young Conrad. Since receiving his honorable discharge from the Army, he has been a partner in the local firm of R. T. Jones Funeral Directors. For many years, he has been an active member of the Friendship Fire Company, the Independent Order of Odd Fellows and Grace Lutheran Church, having filled responsible positions in all of these organizations. On Dec. 25, 1905, he was married in Winchester by the Rev. T. K. Cromer, of the Reformed Church, to Lillie Eliza Baer, born Oct. 15, 1884, the daughter of Anthony and Anna Bell Watkins Baer, of near Ridgeway, West Virginia. Five sons have been born of this marriage, all of whom were born and reared in Winchester, have graduated from the Handley School and are married, except Kenneth, who died quite young. They are as follows:

(345) George William Jones (350), Oct. 22, 1906-

(346) Laurens Pennington Jones, (353), July 3, 1908-

(347) Robert Lee Jones, Jr. (357), Oct. 17, 1910-

(348) Forrest Eugene Jones (358), Jan. 21, 1912-

(349) Kenneth Keith Jones, June 22, 1924-May 6, 1926.



(350) George W. Jones (345), first son of Robert L. and Lillie Baer Jones, has received the honorable citation of being Winchester's 1942 most outstanding citizen, under 35 years of age, by the local Junior Board of Trade. After graduation from high school he completed special courses in safety and sanitary engineering. He holds the rank of Lieutenant in the Quartermasters Corps Reserve. He contributes much time and talent to community welfare projects, ie: Red Cross, accident prevention, fire department, musical organizations, Handley Band, McIlwee's Municipal Band, local orchestras, Lutheran Church and secret orders. He is well versed in the genealogy of his family and has given valuable aid in the preparation of this chapter. For the past ten years has been employed in the Winchester Post Office. On Nov. 28, 1928, he was united in marriage to Alice Virginia Estep, in Winchester, by Doctor Charles A. Freed, of the Lutheran Church. She was born Sept. 21, 1908, at Mt. Herman, Virginia, and is the daughter of Henry A. and Annie Nesselrodt Estep, of Orkney Springs, Virginia. Two children have been born to bless this home:

(351) Annie Elizabeth Jones, Jan. 21, 1930-

(352) Douglas Bruce Jones, April 8, 1934-

(353) Laurens P. Jones (346), elected to become a mortician. After completion of local high school course, he entered the Cincinnati College of embalming, from which he was graduated and for many years has been associated with his father in the undertaking business. He has the following civic, fraternal and religious affiliations: Instructor in first aid in the Red Cross, Patrol Leader in the Boy Scouts, Director in the Junior Board of Trade, Director in the Kiwanis Club, Member of Handley Band, McIlwee's Municipal Band and local orchestras, fireman, member of Masonic Order and Secretary of Council of Lutheran Church. On April 19, 1933, he was married at Halethrope, Maryland, to Nancy Catherine Bowers by the Rev. Henry P. Manning, of the Episcopal Church. She was born in Baltimore on July 13, 1914, and is the daughter of William H. and Georgianna Flemister Bowers, of Halethrope. Mr. and Mrs. Jones are the parents of the following children:

(354) Nancy Jane Jones, Mar. 26, 1934-

(355) Jacqueline Lee Jones, Feb. 17, 1936-

(356) Donald Keith Jones, Oct. 24, 1939-

(357) Robert L. Jones, Jr. (347), third son of Robert and Lillie Jones, is a graduate of the Handley High School and has held a clerical position at the Winchester Post Office for the past several years. He is Vice-president of the Post Office clerical organization and an active member of the Friendship Fire Company, Boy Scouts and Lutheran Church and has served in the army. He was married Feb. 4, 1940, to Princess Lucille Strother, the daughter of Benjamin F. and Mamie Leflore Hancher Strother, at Hagerstown, Maryland, by the Reverend Chester Smith. She was born Dec. 5, 1919, at White Hall, Virginia, and is a graduate of the Handley High School and a member of the Glee Club and Chanters. No children have been reported.

(358) Forrest E. Jones (348), fourth son of Robert L. and Lillie Baer Jones, after graduating from Handley High School, completed a secretarial course in the Chamber of Commerce School, Chicago, Illinois, and for a period served in the office of the Chamber of Commerce at Front Royal, Montgomery, West Virginia, and Fredericksburg, Virginia. He possesses unusual ability for public speaking, and is active in the following organizations: Little Theater, Junior Board of Trade, Scouting, Firemen and Lutheran Church. On June 25, 1939, he was married to Lucille Janet Lovett, born Nov. 20, 1922, the daughter of Albert C. and Blanche Haines Lovett, of Capon Bridge, W. Va., by Reverend H. G. Balthis, of the Methodist Church. He is now serving in the armed forces with the rank of Lieutenant. To them have been born one daughter:

(359) Terry Lovett Jones, May 21, 1941-

(360) Rodger T. Jones (332), fifth son of William R. and Florence Pennington Jones, completed the public school course and entered the employ of the George W. Kurtz Undertaking Establishment, where he continued for nineteen years and was thoroughly trained in the funeral directing business. He became a licensed embalmer and in about 1920, formed a partnership with his brother, Robert, and started the new firm of R. T. Jones & Co., Funeral Directors, which has achieved much popularity and success. He was married in November, 1923, at



York, Pa., to Naomi Edna Oates, born July 5, 1905, the daughter of Thomas Edward and Mary Baker Oates, of near Yellow Springs, West Virginia. He died Oct. 23, 1942. Mr. and Mrs. Jones are the parents of two children:

(361) Evelyn Montague Jones, Oct. 12, 1924-

(362) Wayne Wallington Jones, July 17, 1929-

## PART TWO

(363) Albert L. Pennington (325), the only son of William P. and Levina Kelso Pennington, was born May 3, 1857, in Clinton County, Michigan. He was two and one-half years of age when his father died in 1859, and shortly thereafter, returned with the family to Capon River section of Hampshire County, West Virginia, where he lived his boyhood days at the home of his Uncle Joseph A. Kelso, assisting on the farm and attending Elridge School. Later the Pennington family moved to Winchester, Virginia, where Albert and his Cousin Edward P. Kelso, formed a partnership and conducted a meat market for several years. On April 20, 1882, he was married in the Sacred Heart Catholic Church in Winchester by the Reverend Father Hagan, to Sarah Catherine Nicodemus, born March 25, 1863, the daughter of Jacob and Catherine Elizabeth Nicodemus, of Franklin County, Pa. The occasion of their first acquaintance was while taking the leading roles in a church play in 1881. In July, 1883, they migrated to Chicago, where Mr. Pennington operated a meat market for twenty-two years before engaging in the carpenter-contracting business, in which he continued for approximately twenty-five years before his retirement in 1932. During this time, he built hundreds of houses in Chicago, including the one in which he now lives. In 1942, Mr. and Mrs. Pennington celebrated their sixtieth wedding anniversary in the enjoyment of exceedingly good health. Five sons compose the children of this family. With the exception of the oldest son, Harry, who was born in Winchester, all of them were born in Chicago, graduated from the Curtis High School, grew to manhood and married there. The five Pennington brothers with names and dates follow:

(364) Harry Eyre Pennington (369), April 2, 1883-

(365) Charles Earl Pennington (375), June 23, 1885-June 27, 1941.







(366) Benjamin David Pennington (380), Oct. 14, 1887-

(367) Raymond Stanley Pennington (388), May 1, 1890-

(368) Albert Walter Pennington (392), Nov. 20, 1892-Aug.  
28, 1939. ,

(369) Harry E. Pennington (364), first son of Albert L. and Catherine Nicodemus Pennington, was born in Winchester, Virginia, and was three months old when the family moved to Chicago, where he has continued to live. After graduating from high school he completed a course in law at the DeLaselle Law School in Chicago and secured a position with the Illinois Bell Telephone Company, in the employ of which he has continued to the present time, serving in the capacity of supervisor of methods and auditor. On April 25, 1906, he was married to Addena Tina Caldwell, born June 12, 1884, at Clayton, Missouri. The religious affiliations of this family is Presbyterian and is composed of three children: Mary Catherine and Addena, after graduation from Fenger High School, completed secretarial courses and hold secretarial positions in the Chicago office of the Illinois Bell Telephone Company. They are unmarried. Their names with dates are:

(370) Dr. Harry Caldwell Pennington (373), Mar. 4, 1907-

(371) Mary Catherine Pennington (Unm.), Jan. 8, 1909-

(372) Addena Neola Pennington (Unm.), Dec. 25, 1910-

(373) Dr. Harry C. Pennington (370), grew to manhood in Chicago and was educated at the Fenger High School, University of Chicago and Rush Medical College. Subsequent to receiving his degree in medicine from the latter institution, he served internship at Roseland Community Hospital, Chicago, and is now in the practice of his profession in White Pigeon, Michigan. In 1930, he married Geraldine Moore, born April 12, 1911, the daughter of James Moore, of Clinton County, Indiana. Doctor and Mrs. Pennington are the parents of one daughter, who was born in Chicago:

(374) Harriett Ann Pennington, Dec. 25, 1931-

(375) Charles E. Pennington (365), second son of Albert and Catherine Pennington, was born and reared in Chicago, and after graduation from high school entered the employ of the Illinois Bell Telephone Company and served as supervisor in

the supply department until the time of his demise, June 27, 1941, and is interred in Evergreen Park Cemetery, Chicago. He was an all-around athlete and for several years played on the locally well known Thistle Foot Ball Team. On Aug. 14, 1907, he was united in marriage to Allie Davis, of Chicago, whose father, William Davis, was head engineer of the Illinois Central Railway. She was born May 3, 1885, graduated from Hyde Park High School, Chicago, completed a commercial course and until her marriage held a secretarial position in the office of Marshall Field and Company, Chicago. She is accomplished on both the piano and violin and a very active worker in the Presbyterian Church. They have two children, both of whom were born in Chicago, and are graduates of Morgan Park High School. Alene is accomplished on the piano, violin and guitar, is unmarried and is a teletypist in the employ of the Western Union Telegraph Co., Chicago. Their names are:

(376) Alen Hawse Pennington (Unm.), April 21, 1910-

(377) Earl William Pennington (378), March 29, 1912-

(378) Earl W. Pennington (377), only son of Charles E. and Allie Davis Penninngton, holds a salesmanship position and plays the violin in a Chicago orchestra. On Thanksgiving Day, Nov. 16, 1940, he married Dorothy Catherine Malone, daughter of John D. and Anna Martha Malone, of Chicago. One son has been born to this union:

(379) William Earl Pennington, Oct. 12, 1941-

(380) Benjamin D. Pennington (366), third son of Albert and Catherine Pennington, was born and reared in Chicago, graduated from Curtis High School and Saint Hobert's College, Green Bay, Wisconsin. He was foreman of the Illinois Bell Telephone Company, in Hammond, Indiana, for a number of years, but now is an electrical engineer at the Grasselli Plant of the E. I. DuPont Company, East Chicago, Indiana. On April 25, 1911, he was united in marriage in St. Catherine of Genoa Roman Catholic Church, to Margaret Frances Graham, the daughter of James and Mary McGowan Graham, of Chicago. She was born June 4, 1890, and was graduated from Curtis High School and Metropolitan Commercial College and Chicago University and takes an active interest in church work and dramatics. Mr. and Mrs. Pennington have become the parents of



six children, all of whom were born and reared in Hammond and educated in the schools of that city. They are named as follows:

- (381) Virginia Catherine Pennington (387), Jan. 12, 1914-Dec. 4, 1941-
- (382) Helen Levina Pennington, Aug. 16, 1916-
- (383) Eileen Ann Pennington, April 17, 1919-
- (384) Rita Justin Pennington, May 19, 1922-
- (385) Benjamin David Pennington, Jr., Sept. 4, 1925-
- (386) Ethel Patricia Pennington, July 24, 1928-

(387) Virginia C. Pennington (381), the first daughter of Benjamin D. and Margaret Graham Pennington, completed her high school course and was married Dec. 29, 1934, to Earl R. Moore, an electrician of Highland, Indiana, and employee of the Pressed Steel Car Company. They made their home in Highland, where she died Dec. 4, 1941, and is interred in Holy Sepulchre Cemetery, Worth, Ill. No children.

(388) Raymond S. Pennington (367), fourth son of the family of Albert Pennington, completed his high school course and secured a position with the Illinois Bell Telephone Company in Hammond, Indiana, where he is employed as Cable splicing foreman. On July 7, 1918, he married Anna Schultz, the daughter of John and Anna Schultz, who were born in Berlin, Germany, but for many years residents of Chicago. Mrs. Pennington was born and educated in Chicago and was employed in a bakery store prior to her marriage. The members of this family are communicants of the Episcopal Church and consists of two sons and a daughter. All were born in Hammond and are graduates of the high school there. Raymond was valedictorian of his class, received a scholarship to the University of Chicago and completed a course in public accountancy. He was in the production department of the Calumet Steel Foundry, East Hammond. Arthur was a machinist at the Pullman Car Mfg. Co., Hammond. Both of these boys have recently enlisted in the armed service. Lois is at home. Their names are:

- (389) Raymond Stanley Pennington, Jr., Sept. 19, 1919-
- (390) Arthur Milton Pennington, May 23, 1923-
- (391) Lois Ann Pennington, Oct. 9, 1927-

(392) Albert W. Pennington (368), youngest son of A. L. and Catherine Nicodemus Pennington, was born in Chicago, Nov. 20, 1892, and graduated from Curtis High School. He grew to manhood in Chicago and followed the vocation of pipe fitter. During World War I, he was with the American Expeditionary Force overseas and saw active service in the battles of the Marne and in the Meuse-Argonne Sector, serving with the rank of Corporal. On July 9, 1919, he was married in the Holy Rosary Roman Catholic Church, to Margaret Kennedy, born Nov. 27, 1892, the daughter of Captain Richard and Martha Kennedy, of Chicago. She was a graduate of Curtis High School. They spent their married life in Chicago, where Mr. Pennington died Aug. 28, 1939, and lies at rest in Holy Sepulchre Cemetery, Worth, Ill. One daughter was born to these parents, but she died in infancy:

(393) Infant Pennington, born and died in 1921.









SARAH  
JOSEPH A. AND ELIZABETH KELSO AND THEIR CHILDREN  
IDA  
GILBERT

ROBERTA  
LAURA  
OLIVE



## CHAPTER XIII.

### *THE JOSEPH A. KELSO FAMILY*

(394) Joseph A. Kelso (11), first son of James and Anna Hite Kelso, was born June 6, 1828, on his father's estate, adjoining the Timber Ridge Christian Church, and grew to manhood there. He was reared a farmer and continued in that vocation during his entire life. On June 12, 1850, he married Elizabeth Milslagle, of Concord, West Virginia. Influenced by the lure of the West, they migrated in 1853 to the State of Illinois and settled on a farm in Sangamon County near Springfield, where they remained for approximately three years. At the expiration of this time, they returned to Hampshire County, West Virginia, and resided near Capon Springs until the close of the War of Secession, when they moved to the John B. Carter farm, situated on the east bank of Opequon Creek, in Clarke County, Virginia. They returned to West Virginia in 1870 and acquired the Milslagle homestead at Concord, where the family continued to live and where the father died suddenly from an impaired heart condition on April 4, 1894, and is interred in Shiloh Cemetery. Mr. Kelso was an energetic, industrious and charitably disposed man. For a time, he was a soldier in the Confederate Army and his family had many unpleasant experiences during the Civil War from raiding bands of Union Soldiers, who despoiled them of their farm products, livestock and farming equipment.

By 1902, all the children of this family had married with the exception of the two younger ones, Edgar and Olive, who continued to live at the old homestead with their widowed mother and to operate the farm and the Concord Post Office. Nearly all of the married children had migrated to various parts of the West and established their homes there. The two remaining children wished to do likewise. In the spring of 1902, they and their seventy-two year old mother moved to Thawville, Illinois, where they lived for approximately two years; then they moved to Reardon, Washington, where they remained until January, 1912, when they finally settled on a farm near Clayton, Washington, where the mother died from the infirmities of advanced age, in her eighty-sixth year, on March 10, 1916. She was born at Concord, Aug. 27, 1830, and

was the oldest daughter of Samuel and Joanna Glaize Milsagle, who had formerly come from the Sandy Ridge section of West Virginia, near Hanging Rock. Her forebearers were of Pennsylvania Dutch extraction and had migrated from that state to Sandy Ridge while the Indians still inhabited that region.

She was a woman of unusually sweet and tolerant nature, an assiduous reader and an interesting conversationalist. At the age of fourteen she united with the Concord Presbyterian Church, but in later years, that congregation was disbanded, and she became a member of Hebron Lutheran Church. In this faith she continued and left to her children sacred memories of a Christian life. She died on the birthday of her oldest daughter, Sarah Virginia, and lies buried in the cemetery at Reardon, Washington State, while her husband is interred near Concord in West Virginia with almost the entire width of the continent separating the last resting places of these two devoted life long companions. From the nine children of this parental head, a large number of descendants have sprung which are scattered over a wide section of this country and reside in a number of different states. All of them grew to maturity and married with the exception of the first son, Albertus, who was born while his parents lived in Illinois and died there from the fatal effects of burns which he received from his causing a vessel of boiling water to topple from a stove on him when he was beginning to walk. All are now dead with the exception of Edgar. The names of these nine children with dates are as follows:

(395) Sarah Virginia Kelso (404), Mar. 10, 1852-Nov. 26, 1935.

(396) Albertus Kelso, 1854—died in infancy.

(397) Anna Eliza Roberta Kelso (405), Mar. 1, 1856-Mar. 17, 1901.

(398) Ida Cordelia Kelso (442), Aug. 16, 1858-June 3, 1934.

(399) Laura Ellen Kelso (448), Aug. 30, 1860-Feb. 24, 1942.

(400) John Newton Kelso (449), Sept. 18, 1863-May 30, 1942.

(401) Carter Gilbert Kelso (480), Oct. 30, 1867-Oct. 31, 1891.

(402) Isaac Edgar Glaize Kelso (481), June 17, 1869-

(403) Olive Willetta Kelso (500), Jan. 24, 1872-Apr. 16, 1937.



## PART ONE

(404) Sarah V. Kelso (395), the first daughter of Joseph A. and Elizabeth Milslagle Kelso, was born at the Milslagle home-place, at Concord, West Virginia, and when scarcely more than a year old journeyed with her parents to Illinois and returned with them to West Virginia and lived during the period of the Civil War near Capon Springs. She retained vivid recollections of happenings during those stirring days and the period of readjustment which subsequently followed. She attended the district schools in Hampshire and Clarke Counties. Due to the general disruption caused by war conditions in that vicinity, during the time this family of children grew to maturity, chances for acquiring an education were not so good, but they took the best advantage of such schooling as that period had to offer, and the achievement of several of them in the field of education was very creditable.

On May 20, 1873, she was united in marriage to William Edwin Harloe, the oldest son of Matthew and Maria Pinckney Harloe, of Hampshire County. Further details concerning her and her descendants are recorded in the Harloe division of this genealogy (178).

## PART TWO

(405) Anna E. R. Kelso (397), second daughter of J. A. and Elizabeth Milslagle Kelso, was familiarly known as "Bertie" and was born in the vicinity of Capon Springs. She attended the public schools in the several communities in which the family successively resided while she was growing to maturity, and at a comparatively early age became sufficiently well equipped educationally to become a teacher in the public schools of West Virginia. In this profession, she achieved an enviable degree of success and won the reputation of being one of the best teachers in the public schools of her day and vicinity. Even to this present time, after an elapse of more than seventy years, it is not uncommon to hear former pupils speak of her teaching ability in most complimentary terms. Among her pupils while teaching at Mt. Airy, were the Hon. H. G. Kump, of Elkins, a former governor of the State of West Virginia, and his brother, G. K. Kump, of Romney, who served as Judge of the Circuit

Court of Hampshire, Hardy and Pendleton Counties of West Virginia for many years.

On Aug. 28, 1884, she was married to Lemuel Sylvester Davis, of near Yellow Springs, W. Va., by the Rev. Webster Eichelberger in Shiloh Methodist Church. This was the first wedding to be solemnized in the present church building after its completion in 1884, to replace the old log church which was located on the opposite side of the road. (The logs of the old church were subsequently used in the construction of Gaver H. Brill's barn, which is still standing.) After marriage, they resided at Millbrook, West Virginia, where they followed the pursuit of agriculture and flour milling until September 28, 1894, when the family moved to Eureka, Ford County, Illinois. After farming there for two years, the family settled on the H. M. Wilcox farm in Iroquois County, near Thawville, Illinois, where farming operations were continued and where the good mother of this family died on March 17, 1901, from heart impairment and was interred in the cemetery at Thawville, but in 1938, her remains were removed to Lexington, Missouri, and reinterred in Machpelah Cemetery. She became a communicant of Hebron Lutheran Church when she was seventeen years of age, but had her membership transferred by letter to the Congregational Church of Thawville during her residence there. In this faith she closed her eyes to earthly things and left to her family the comforting example of a life consecrated to her husband, her children and her home. In December, 1905, the family moved to Calhoun, Missouri, and after a three year residence there, moved to Kansas City, where they remained one year, finally locating in August, 1909, on a farm in Lafayette County, near Lexington, where the younger children grew to maturity and were married.

Lemuel S. Davis was the son of Samuel and Maria Swisher Davis and a brother of Julius C. Davis (216) and Jefferson S. Davis (200), both of whom are previously mentioned in this genealogy. He was a good man, kind neighbor and an upright citizen, held in highest esteem by all who knew him. He was born August 10, 1859, and died suddenly on March 5, 1935, at Lexington, from heart attack while making some minor adjustments to his automobile, and lies at rest in Machpelah Ceme-



tery. Seven children were born of this marriage, all of whom were born at Millbrook, West Virginia, except Laura, who was born at Eureka, Illinois; all of them grew to maturity, married and are now living, except Edna, who died quite young at Millbrook and is interred in Hebron Church Cemetery; all of them are uniformly children of such nicety and refinement that anyone should feel proud to have as relatives. The Davis children with dates are:

- (406) Owen Clifford Davis (413), July 6, 1885-
- (407) Harry Edwin Davis (419), Sept. 20, 1886-
- (408) Beulah Pearl Davis (420), Oct. 14, 1888-
- (409) Edna Lillian Davis, Feb. 16, 1891-July 22, 1893.
- (410) Maria Elizabeth Davis (431), Jan. 23, 1893-
- (411) Alma Cornelia Davis (434), June 3, 1895-
- (412) Laura Willetta Davis (441), Mar. 20, 1899-

(413) Owen C. Davis (406), first son of Lemuel S. and Roberta Kelso Davis, was about nine years old when his parents migrated to the West, where he grew to manhood and followed the vocation of farming in Illinois and Missouri. Finally locating in the town of Lexington, he and his father for a time were engaged in the building and construction industry, but for the past twenty years he has been employed by the Western Coal Mining Company, in charge of the maintenance department. On Jan. 9, 1911, he was married to Mae Cecil, born June 7, 1888, the daughter of John Philip and Effie Gray Cecil, of Calhoun, Missouri. They own a nice suburban home at Lexington and about five acres of land which Owen uses to indulge his hobby of "Making two blades of grass grow where but one formerly grew"—a philosophy of agriculture to which his father adhered during his long years of active farming, and to his father Owen bears a strong likeness in manner and appearance. Three sons and one daughter compose the children of this family, all of whom were born at Lexington, but only two are now living. The only daughter, Florence, when about eighteen months of age, died from a severe case of intestinal infection. Howard was a young man of twenty years old and had finished his preliminary schooling and completed plans for entering the University of Missouri, situated at Columbia, when he met with a fatal automobile accident, and he and his sister are interred in

Lexington. William completed his high school course in 1942, later a course in aircraft welding, and is now employed at a defense plant in Detroit. The names of these children are:

(414) Owen Clifford Davis, Jr. (418), May 12, 1913-

(415) Howard Cecil Davis, Apr. 6, 1916-Aug. 5, 1937.

(416) Florence Vivian Davis, Jan. 26, 1920-July 22, 1921.

(417) William Warren Davis, Nov. 28, 1922-

(418) Owen C. Davis, Jr. (414), first son of Owen C. and Mae Cecil Davis, was graduated from Lexington High School, Wentworth Military Academy, Lexington, and the University of Missouri, Columbia. After graduation he served as an officer in the R. O. T. C. and as Registrar at Wentworth's Military Academy until May, 1941, when he was called to the colors and sent to Fort Lewis, Spokane, Washington, where he was commissioned a First Lieutenant in the Seventh Infantry. On Sept. 10, 1941, he was married, at Excelsior Springs, Missouri, to Helen Louise Dunford, born Sept. 12, 1915, the daughter of Harry E. and Hattie M. Barron Dunford, of Lexington, Missouri, by Rev. W A. Winberly. For several years she had been secretary to Col. James M. Sellers, of Wentworth Academy. After marriage, Lieutenant Davis was stationed at Detroit, Michigan, where he served in an administrative capacity in the air corps. More recently he has been advanced to Captain in the aviation procurement division. No children have been reported.

(419) Harry E. Davis (407), second son of L. S. and Roberta Kelso Davis, was born at Millbrook, West Virginia, but nearly all his life has been lived in the Middle West, where he has been engaged in farming. For several years, he was in the employ of a steel construction company and was almost fatally injured from a fall while working on a bridge in Kansas City, Sept. 7, 1910, but from which he eventually recovered. On Oct. 13, 1921, he married Ethel M. Smith, born April 14, 1888, the daughter of Luther Wallace and Frances Kyle Smith, of Kokomo, Indiana. They reside in Kansas City, where they operate a nicely equipped hotel, known as the "Fairfield Hotel." In conjunction with this, Harry operates a farm situated a short distance from the city. They have every indication of the enjoyment of contentment and success and have no children.



(420) Beulah P. Davis (408), first daughter of Lemuel and Roberta Davis, is a West Virginian by birth, but grew to maturity in Illinois and since 1906 has lived in Missouri. The mother of this family having passed away when Beulah was about thirteen years old, it became necessary for her to become inured to the responsibility of home management at an age much earlier than children are usually accustomed. On Oct. 17, 1906, she was united in marriage to Erie Stewart Journey, born June 17, 1883, the son of Emmert and Jane Carlton Journey, of Calhoun, Missouri. The first ten years of their married life were lived on a farm in Henry County near Calhoun. For the past twenty-five years they have lived in Chilhowee, Missouri, where Mr. Journey has been successfully engaged in the merchantile business, but recently he has been elected Probate Judge of Johnson Co. and in 1943, this family moved to Warrensburg, Mo. The Journeys have three children:

(421) Byron Wayne Journey (424), Apr. 8, 1908-

(422) William Kelso Journey (426), July 19, 1914-

(423) Roberta Jane Journey (429), Nov. 19, 1917-

(424) Byron W. Journey (421), first son of Erie S. and Beulah Davis Journey, was born on his father's farm near Calhoun and received his education from the public schools at Calhoun and Chilhowee and the Missouri University. He was married Oct. 1, 1933 to Frances Luella Anderson, born Nov 7, 1909, the daughter of Frank and Luella Schaneyfelt Anderson of Warrensburg, Missouri. Byron is a traveling salesman for the Firestone Company. Their home is at Oklahoma City, Oklahoma and have one son:

(425) Norman Wayne Journey, June 9, 1937-

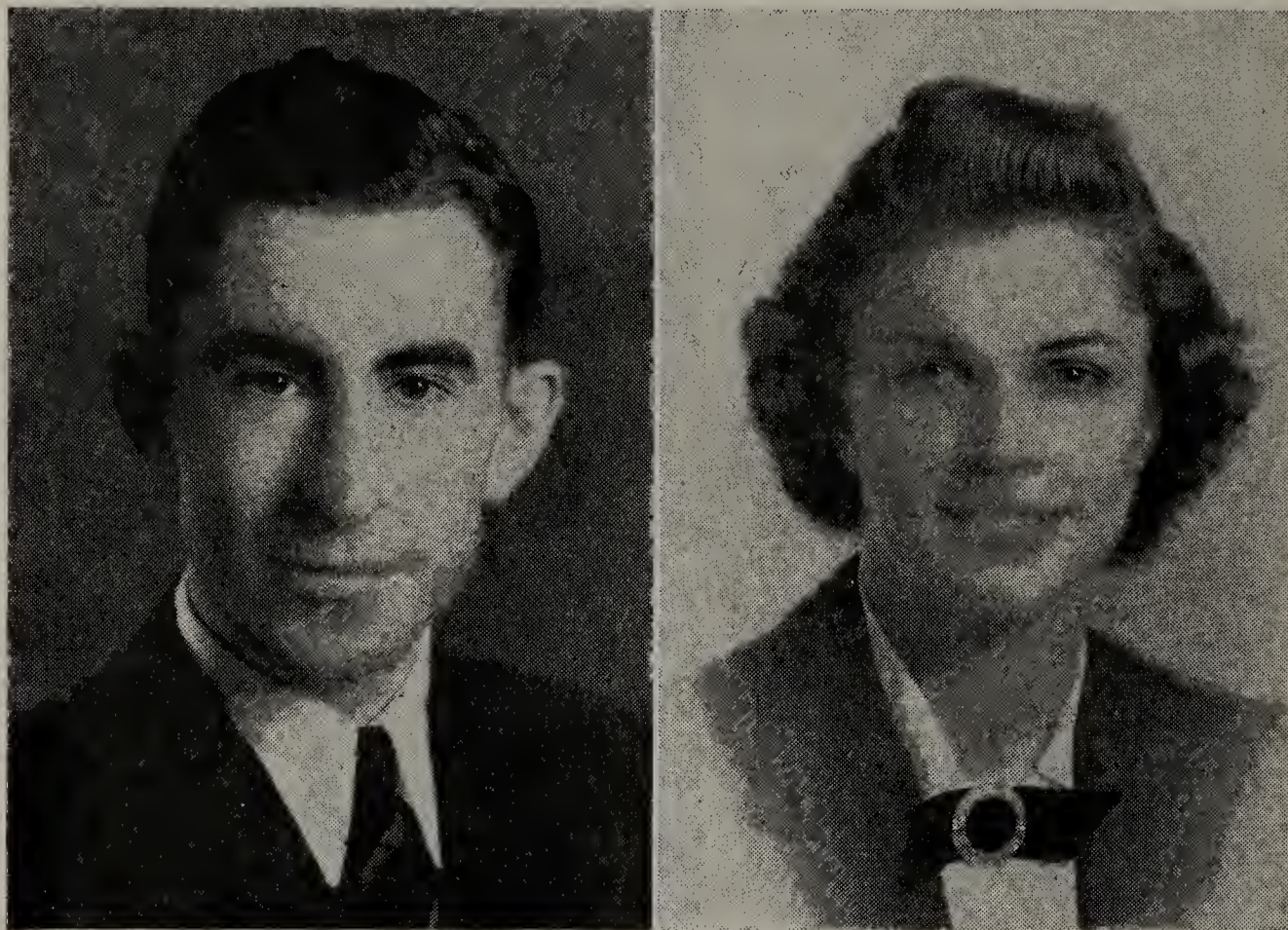
(426) W. Kelso Journey (422), second son of E. S. and Beulah Journey, was born near Calhoun. He chose the Profession of Law for his career and after graduating from the public schools of his vicinity, entered the Law School of the University of Missouri from which he was graduated in June 19, 1940. He was married, Feb. 1, 1936 to Beulah Jane Park, born Feb. 25, 1916, the daughter of James and Jessie Quillan Park of Blirstown, Missouri. Kelso is now in the practice of his profession at Clinton, Missouri and is Prosecuting Attorney of Henry County. Two daughters have been born to



them; the older died in the same month in which she was born. They are:

(427) Nancy Jane Journey, October 28, 1940.

(428) Sandra Lynn Journey, July 18, 1942-



MR. AND MRS. W. KELSO JOURNEY (426).

(429) Roberta J. Journey (423), only daughter of Erie S. and Beulah Davis Journey, was born at Chilhowee and was graduated from Chilhowee High School and Warrensburg Teacher's College. On July 19, 1936, she became the wife of Doctor Franklin Wray Shadwell, born Jan. 10, 1913, the son of Tillman Wray and Hattie Procise Shadwell of Clinton, Missouri. He is a Registered Pharmacist and conducts a Pharmacy in Clinton where they reside. Doctor and Mrs. Shadwell are the parents of one son:

(430) Franklin Wray Shadwell, Jr., Dec. 5, 1937-

(431) Maria Elizabeth Davis (410), third daughter of L. S. and Roberta K. Davis, -better known as "Bessie"-was the last member of her family to be born at Millbrook, West Virginia, and was an infant when her parents migrated to Illinois in 1894.



After the premature decease of the mother of this family, it became necessary for her, at an early age, to share the responsibility of home management and to aid in the rearing of its younger members, which she did so effectively that they regarded her in a motherly manner. She inherited the characteristics of her maternal ancestry to a marked degree and bears a strong resemblance to the writer's own mother. She has lived in Missouri since 1905, when her family moved to Henry County and located on a farm near Calhoun. In 1909, this family permanently settled in Lafayette County near Lexington and on Oct. 2, 1918, she was united in marriage to Minatree Ewing Catron, born Dec. 6, 1866, the son of James Henry and Medora Ewing Catron of Nebraska City, Nebraska. He is a strong adherent to the principles of Jeffersonian Democracy and the religious affiliation of this family is with the Methodist Denomination. They live in a fine old colonial home with its picturesque slave quarters still intact, which was built before the War Between the States, on a fine farm on the outskirts of Lexington. Mr. and Mrs. Catron have two sons both of whom were born in this old homestead, have grown to manhood there, completed their high school courses and are unmarried. On March 11, 1942 Eugene enlisted in the armed forces and is stationed at Camp Cooke, California with the 34th Armored Regiment. Robert was graduated from Wentworth Military Academy in 1941 and has received his pilots license in the Civilian Pilot Training course and has elected to make aviation his career. In Cheyenne, Wyoming he took special training in instrument flying and is now a Co-Pilot with T. W. A., and stationed in Kansas City, Missouri.

(432) Eugene Davis Catron, Nov. 11, 1919-

(433) Robert Ewing Catron, Oct. 7, 1922-

(434) Alma C. Davis (411), fourth daughter of the Davis family, was born June 3, 1895, at Eureka, Illinois, shortly after the family settled in that state, but the greater part of her life has been lived in Lafayette County, Missouri, where the family moved in 1910, where she attended the Hicklin School and where she was married May 16, 1915, to John E. Ryland Hicklin, born March 22, 1888, the son of Young Ewing and Eliza Plummer Hicklin of near Lexington. A great deal of the

history of this country has been written since the stately old colonial home in which they live was erected. The period of its building is indicated by the slave quarters which are still in a substantial state of perservation and are relics of much interest. The Hicklin estate is situated near the suburbs of Lexington and in close proximity to the home of the Catrons. Alma is of a vivacious nature and possesses more wit and humor than is ordinarily found in a member of the Davis family. Five children have been born to these parents. All of whom have been born and reared at the Hicklin homestead and have attended the Hicklin School, from which three generations of the Hicklin families have received their education. The oldest daughter, Eileen is the only one married at this time and Alice and Marilynn are students at Central College, Fayette, Missouri. The religious affiliation of this family is with the Methodist Church and their names with dates are:

(435) Eileen Ryland Hicklin (440), Jan. 3, 1918-

(436) Alice Virginia Hicklin, Feb. 20, 1920-

(437) Marilyn Hicklin, July 12, 1922-

(438) John E. Ryland Hicklin, Jr., Jan. 21, 1926-

(439) Donald Kent Hicklin, May 13, 1934-

(440) Eileen R. Hicklin (435), first daughter of John E. R. and Alma Davis Hicklin, completed her high school course at Lexington, her academic training at Junior College, St. Petersburg, Florida and taught one year. Subsequently she entered the Kansas City Conservatory of Music from which she was graduated in 1938. She has a very beautiul voice for singing and frequently sings as a soloist in Church choirs and over the radio. On June 23, 1940, she was married to Charles Edwin Belcher, the son of Henry and Ruby Wright Belcher of St. Petersburg, Florida. Their home is in Clearwater, Florida, where Mr. Belcher is a teacher in the public schools of that city and Mrs. Belcher is choir director and soloist at the St. Petersburg, M. E. Church. No children have been reported.

(441) Laura W. Davis (412), youngest daughter of Lemuel S. and Roberta Kelso Davis, was born at Thawville, Illinois. She graduated from the public school at Lexington and Warrensburg State Teachers' College and taught in the Missouri Pub-



lic School system for several years. On Dec. 28, 1921, at her home near Lexington, she became the wife of her former schoolmate, Joe James Carter, born March 8, 1900, the son of Frank Estel and Mary Ann Doran Carter, of Lexington. Their home is in St. Louis, Missouri, where Mr. Carter is an efficient manager of a shoe store. They are members of the Baptist Church and take a very active interest in all church activities. They have no children.

The Davis children of this parental head are uniformly exceptional and are entitled to much credit for their wholesome ideals of conduct and living and for the creditable degree of success to which they have attained in their respective stations. In the summer of 1941, the four daughters, Beulah, Bessie, Alma, Laura and Laura's husband, Joe Carter, came east on a visit to relatives in the two Virginias. A reunion which was most pleasant and memorable.



LEFT TO RIGHT: MRS. MAYNARD HARLOE, MRS. MABEL HORN  
MRS. KATIE RITTER, MRS. ALMA HICKLIN, JOE J. CARTER,  
MRS. LAURA CARTER, MRS. ANGIE DAVIS, MRS. BESSIE  
CATRON, MRS. BEULAH JOURNEY.

### PART THREE

(442) Ida C. Kelso (398), third daughter of Joseph A. and Elizabeth Milslagle Kelso, was born in the vicinity of Capon

Springs, West Virginia, August 16, 1858 and lived there during the period of the War Between the States. The four years immediately after the war were spent in Clarke County, Va., then back to Concord, West Virginia, where she attended the neighborhood school grew to womanhood and was married to James Abraham Brill, April 14, 1887, at her home, by the Reverend Peter Miller of the Lutheran Church. After marriage they went west to make their home, locating at Watertown, South Dakota, where they remained for only a short period, due to the intensely cold climate of that section. Continuing on to the Far West, they made Tacoma, Washington their permanent home. Here they lived happily, accumulated property and took an active part in civic and church affairs. In the autumn of 1895 this family came on a visit to relatives in the East. She was an attractive woman in manner and appearance and for many years taught a class of boys in the Sunday School of Fern Hill M. E. Church. She died at her home in Tacoma, June 3, 1934, from heart trouble and lies at rest in Mountain View Park Cemetery, Tacoma, Washington. Her funeral services were conducted by the Reverend Olin Graham, her former Sunday School pupil. James A. Brill was the third older of the six sons of Jonathan and Elizabeth Reid Brill of Lehew, West Virginia. He was a carpenter by trade and was born Oct. 7, 1858, died from the infirmities of advanced age at Tacoma, March 1, 1936 and is interred in Mountain View Park Cemetery. One son was born to these worthy parents:

(443) Clyde Delmore Brill (444), April 3, 1890-

(444) Clyde D. Brill (443), was born at Tacoma and has lived his entire life there. After completing the high school course he specialized in accounting and served as Deputy County Auditor from 1914 to 1929. During the succeeding five years, he was engaged in the auto supply business and since 1934, has made his life long hobby, stamp collecting, his vocation and has followed it to the present time. On June 16, 1910, he was married in Tacoma to Mary Edna Cady, born in 1889, at Marshfield, Wisconsin, the first daughter of Frank Daniel and Della Thomas Cady of Tacoma, by the Reverend Henry Clark Leavensworth of the Methodist Church. She was educated in the public school and normal school in Wisconsin and the College of Pudget



Sound, Tacoma. They reside at 8492-A St., Tacoma, and have been given two children:

(445) Lois Elizabeth Brill (447), June 3, 1911-

(446) James Richard Brill, June 19, 1915-Oct. 8, 1915.

(447) Lois Elizabeth Brill (445), was born in Tacoma, Washington, graduated from Lincoln High School and attended College Puget Sound and for several years held a position in the sales department of Centennial Flouring Company. On Sept. 10, 1938, she became the wife of Doctor John Albert Erickson, in Tacoma, a prominent dentist there. Doctor Erickson is a Canadian by birth, having been born in Tulon, Manitoba, March 4, 1919, the son of Pierre August and Elizabeth Lundgren Erickson, who were natives of Sweden. Doctor and Mrs. Erickson continue to reside in Tacoma and no children have been reported.

#### PART FOUR

(448) Laura E. Kelso (399), fourth daughter of the Joseph A. Kelso family, was born near Capon Springs, Aug. 30, 1860. She took the best advantage of the schooling which that period had to offer and grew to maturity at the Kelso homeplace at Concord. She took a greater interest in the genealogy of her people and had a better knowledge of the various connections and relationships than any other member of her immediate family. A considerable part of the data on the earlier members of this lineage were contributed by her. She spent considerable time in travel and while living with relatives in Thawville, Illinois, was married to James Allen Walker, on March 16, 1898, in the Methodist Church there by the Reverend R. H. Gleason. Mr. Walker was born in Oxford, Chester County, Pennsylvania, May 30, 1848 and came to Thawville when a young man and was an auctioneer and proprietor of the Thawville Meat Market. He was a member of the M. E. Church and by a former marriage became the father of four daughters. He died in Thawville, Nov. 3, 1915 and is interred in the cemetery there. After the death of her husband, Mrs. Walker made her home with relatives in Washington State and followed the vocation of practical nursing in which she was especially proficient. She took a deep interest in church and grange activities. After a long and protracted illness, she died in her eighty-second year, at

the home of her brother, Edgar, near Clayton, Washington and is interred in Greenwood Cemetery, Spokane. She left no heirs.

#### PART FIVE

(449) John Newton Kelso (400), the second son of Joseph A. and Elizabeth Milslagle Kelso, was born Sept. 18, 1863, in the vicinity of Capon Springs, West Virginia, while the War Between the States was in progress. His boyhood days were spent at Concord, West Virginia, attending the district school and assisting his father on the farm. On reaching manhood, he followed the advise which Horace Greeley, the noted New York publisher of that day, was giving young men to go west and grow up with the country. On March 1, 1882, he started for the West and spent varying periods of time in several sections of it. On February 16, 1892, he was married at Tacoma, Washington, to Margaret Ann Stevenson, the daughter of John and Jane Little Stevenson, of Tacoma. She was born Dec. 22, 1868, at River Falls, Wisconsin and has spent her entire life in the West. Later they located in the great wheat-growing section of the Northwest, at Reardan, Washington, where they owned and operated a fine farm of one thousand acres, equipped with all modern farming implements. They continued farming until advanced years would not permit of the vigorous activity to which they had so long been accustomed, when they retired and went to live with members of their family in San Francisco. Later returning to Spokane, Washington, where he and his splendid wife make their home. The oft used expression: "There is nothing so nice as nice old people," applies with all its meaning to this highly respected and devoted aged couple, who are this year, 1942, celebrating their golden wedding anniversary. The last time he returned to his native state, West Virginia, to visit relatives and old friends was in 1909. He and his brother Edgar are the last two survivors of a family of four brothers and five sisters. Since the above was written, the subject of this sketch passed away, May 30, 1942 in Spokane and is interred there. This union has been blessed with the following children:

- (450) Blanche Carter Kelso (455), June 28, 1893-
- (451) Gilbert Newton Kelso (470), July 1, 1896-
- (452) William Garner Kelso (473), July 6, 1899-
- (453) Floyd Cecil Kelso (476), Feb. 16, 1904-



(454) Margaret Carol Kelso (479), Mar. 23, 1908-

(455) Blanche C. Kelso (450), the first daughter of J. Newton and Margaret Stevenson Kelso, was born at Yakima, Washington. Later she moved with her parents to the vicinity of Reardan, Washington, where she attended school and grew to womanhood. On March 12, 1912, she was married, at Spokane to Clarence Ivan Cupp, the son of John and Sidney Ann Clark Cupp of Reardan. Mr. Cupp was born Sept. 16, 1891 and died March 31, 1914. To this union was born one son. On March 17, 1917, she was united in marriage to Ralph Waldo Hickox, born Aug. 23, 1879, the son of William H. and Sarah Agnes Keith Hickox of Reardan. After their marriage they continued to reside in Reardan until 1921, when they moved to Odessa, Washington, where they remained until 1931. At which time they went to Spokane, where they have made their home to the present and where Mr. Hickox holds a responsible position in the Spokane Postoffice. They have become the parents of two sons: The names of these children with dates are:

By the first marriage:

(456) Francis Clair Cupp (459), May 17, 1913-

By the second marriage:

(457) Keith Newton Hickox (466), March 13, 1918-

(458) Dean Ralph Hickox (467), Sept. 24, 1920-

(459) Francis C. Cupp (456), the only son of Clarence I. and Blanche Kelso Cupp, was born at Reardan. He completed the prescribed four years high school course of study, a part of which he took at the Odessa High School and the remainder at West Valley High School, Spokane. On Sept. 18, 1932, he was married to Katherine Mabel Dahlen. She is the daughter of Bernard and Mathilde Johnson Dahlen of Spokane and was born May 25, 1916 at Davenport, North Dakota. She is a graduate of the North Central High School, Spokane. For several years after their marriage, they resided in Spokane where he followed the vocation of landscape gardening. Later he entered an industrial school and became a skilled sheet metal worker and is now employed at the Boeing Airplane Corporation, Seattle, Washington, where they reside. They have six children:

(460) Barbara Clair Cupp, Oct. 23, 1933-

(461) Carol Katherine Cupp, Mar. 5, 1936-

(462) Joan Blanche Cupp, Mar. 28, 1937-

(463) Joseph Wayne Cupp, Mar. 13, 1939-

(464) Thomas Basil Cupp, June 17, 1941-

(465) Leslie Dahlen Cupp, Jan. 19, 1943-

(466) Keith N. Hickox (457), the first son of Ralph W. and Blanche Kelso Hickox, was born at Reardan and was educated in the following schools: The elementary school at Odessa, the West Valley High School, Spokane, from which he was graduated in 1936; the Northwestern Business College and the Whitworth Presbyterian College both of Spokane. Through the latter college, he performed the high commendable undertaking of working his own way, serving in the capacity of an office assistant. He has chosen the profession of teaching for his career and is unmarried.

(467) Dean Ralph Hickox (458), second son of Ralph W. and Blanche Kelso Hickox, was born at Reardan, Washington. He attended school at Odessa, graduating from West Valley High School in 1938, and spent one year at Whitworth College. After which he successfully passed the civil service examinations in engineering and at present holds the position of junior engineer at Shasta Dam, California. On Oct. 6, 1939, he married Mary Margaret Anderson, born June 7, 1921, the daughter of Claude O. and Myrtle Miller Anderson of Spokane. They are the parents of one daughter and one son:

(468) Pamela Heth Hickox, May 29, 1940-

(469) John Newton Hickox, Jan 25, 1942-

(470) Gilbert N. Kelso (451), first son of J. Newton and Margaret Stevenson Kelso, was born at Reardan, attended the village school and grew to manhood on his father's farm which he eventually assumed the management of until 1926, when the farm was sold. After that he owned and operated a dairy in Reardan. On Oct. 6, 1933, he married Marjorie Ella Rush, born Jan. 17, 1909, the daughter of Frank E. and Eleanor Fuller Rush of Tacoma. They now reside at Wilbur, Washington, where he is employed as superintendent of the barns and herds of Hansen Dairy Company which supplies all the milk for the residents at Grand Coulee Dam. They have two daughters:



(471) Hazel Kelso, July 12, 1934-

(472) Eleanor Margaret Kelso, Dec. 23, 1942-

(473) W. Garner Kelso (452), second son of J. Newton and Margaret Stevenson Kelso, was born at Reardan, attended the public school there and for three years served as assistant Post Master at Reardan. He is a graduate of Northwestern Business College, Spokane, and spent a year in secret service work in that city. From 1923 to 1925, he was connected with the Guernsey-Newton Insurance Company, of Spokane. In 1925, he went to San Francisco where he became identified with the Maryland Casualty Company. In which organization he rose rapidly and in recognition of his ability soon became general manager of the Fidelity and Surety Bonding Organization for the Pacific Coast area with headquarters in San Francisco. In politics he is a democrat and his hobbies are gardening, golfing and woodwork. He was united in marriage to Maria Elizabeth Kennedy the daughter of Charles and Margaret Carroll Kennedy of Oakland, California, on June 25, 1928. She was born Oct. 31, 1899 and is a graduate of Lourdes Academy, Oakland. They have a lovely home, 906 Maple Street, San Mateo, Cal., and are most refined and hospitable people. The children of this family are:

(474) William Garner Kelso, Jr., March 7, 1931-

(475) James Charles Kelso, May 29, 1934-

(476) Floyd C. Kelso (453), third son of J. N. and M. S. Kelso, was born at the Kelso homestead at Reardan, Washington, attended the village school and helped to cultivate the farm. On June 10, 1929, he married Evelyn Donoughey, the daughter of William James and Hannah T. Donoughey of Oakland, California. She was born on Feb. 14, 1909 and graduated from the Oakland High School. They are now living in Oakland where Floyd is manager of the repair department of John Breuner & Company. He is also Secretary of the Mantle Club of San Francisco. Their children are:

(477) Richard Floyd Kelso, Dec. 12, 1930-

(478) Gordon Hugh Kelso, Feb. 7, 1938-

(479) Margaret Carol Kelso (454), the youngest of the five children of J. N. and M. S. Kelso, was born at Reardan, Wash-

ington and attended the local school. She graduated from Odessa High School and later attended Cheney Normal School. In 1927 she went to San Francisco and secured a position with the Metropolitan Life Insurance Company, while there on Sept. 14, 1929, she married Kenneth Vaught, of that city, born June 10, 1909. Later they moved to Los Angeles where for several years they conducted a very attractive restaurant. Her first marriage had an unfortunate termination and on Aug. 3, 1940, she married: Philip Stratton Hodson of Los Angeles, the son of Charles A. and Matilda Stratton Hodson. He was born on Oct. 26, 1907. At this time they reside in Los Angeles where he is employed as traffic manager at the Monolet Cement Company. No children have been reported.

#### PART SIX

(480) Carter Gilbert Kelso (401), third son of Joseph and Elizabeth Keso, was born Oct. 30, 1867, near Berryville, Clarke County, Virginia, during the four year period, the family lived on the John B. Carter estate in that section, but the greater part of his life was lived on his father's farm at Concord, West Virginia. He attended the district school and Shenandoah Normal College, Harrisonburg, Virginia. In an old but nicely written letter, by him, while a student at the Normal School, bearing date Sept. 23, 1888, to his sister, Laura, he speaks interestingly of satisfactory progress in his studies and of his assignment to write an essay on a theme now quaint, but which caused much agitation and debate in that day; "Should Polygamy Prohibit Utah from being admitted as a State." He was a diligent student and had the ability, energy and determination to achieve outstanding success and distinction which he doubtless would have done had his life continued through the normal span of years. However, he did become a successful teacher and for a time was a member of the Board of Examiners of Hampshire County. On March 19, 1891, he was united in marriage to Elia May Spaid, at Shiloh M. E. Church by the Reverend P. J. Wade. Shortly thereafter, they went to Bourneville, Ohio where he had secured a position as a teacher in the public schools and was getting along nicely when he contracted a fatal illness of typhoid fever which terminated in his decease Oct. 31, 1891, in the twenty-fourth year of his age and in the



seventh month of his married life. He was buried at Bourneville in Twin-Township Cemetery and his grave was the first one in that new cemetery. (His unfinished term of school was completed by his brother-in-law, Arthur R. M. Spaid.) His widow was the attractive daughter of John William and Margaret Elizabeth Brill Spaid and was born June 17, 1870, near Concord. After the death of her husband she returned to her home in West Virginia and followed the vocation of seamstress. On March 24, 1895, she married Lemon Hilkie Brill, of near Lehigh, West Virginia, born Dec. 1, 1865 and died March 26, 1898 and for her third husband on February 6, 1900, she married Walter Scott Dunlap of Rock Enon, born Jan. 27, 1873, and he is living in Winchester at this time. Elia Dunlap died Apr. 16, 1911, and lies buried in Shiloh Cemetery. There were no children by her first and second marriages, but from the third union two children were born.

#### PART SEVEN

(481) Isaac Edgar Glaize Kelso (402), fourth son of Joseph A. and Elizabeth Milslagle Kelso, was born June 17, 1869, near Berryville, in Clarke County, Virginia. The next year the family returned to Hampshire County, West Virginia, where he attended Elridge School and grew to manhood on his father's farm at Concord. He was named for members of his maternal ancestry (his Uncle Isaac Milslagle and his grandmother who prior to her marriage to Samuel Milslagle was Joanna Glaize, of Frederick County, Virginia.) He had much native talent for music and learned to play well the cornet, violin, organ, piano and to sing. He helped to organize and direct several community bands, he organized and taught local singing schools and for many years served as chorister at the Shiloh M. E. Church and Trinity Lutheran Church. The latter church he helped to organize and build in 1900 to 1901, under the able leadership of the Reverend Peter Miller, and he, along with Judge G. K. Kump and Doctor W. W. Harloe, composed the first council. In these several capacities, he gave generously of his time and talent to his community. Upon the death of his father in 1894, he assumed the management of the estate and Post-office at Concord until 1902, when the family migrated to Thawville, Illinois, where they engaged in farming for approximately two years, then moved on to Reardan, Wash-





I. EDGAR KELSO (481); J. NEWTON KELSO (449)  
MRS. ELIZABETH KELSO (394); MRS. LAURA WALKER (448).

ington, where farming operations were continued until 1912, at which time they removed to Clayton, Washington, where he purchased a farm and still lives. In December, 1903, Edgar Kelso returned to West Virginia, where on January 27, 1904, he was married to Harriett Elizabeth Brill in Capon Chapel, near Capon Bridge, by the Reverend W. Mellvile. Returning to the West, they lived their entire married life in Washington State, with the exception of 1929, which the whole family spent on a



visit to relatives in the East. Harriett Kelso was the daughter of Harrison Brill (b. Dec. 13, 1840; d. Jan. 15, 1910), and Ann Elizabeth Nixon Brill (b. Jan. 15, 1841; d. Aug. 9, 1901), of near Capon Bridge. She was born Nov. 15, 1875, and died from the effects of an infected foot, causing a septicemic condition of her limb, which necessitated its amputation and resulted in her death Oct. 14, 1936. She lies at rest in Greenwood Cemetery, Spokane. In the summer of 1936, when the writer made a trip through the Western States, stopped over for a week end visit at the home of Uncle Ed and Aunt Harriett Kelso: For the writer's convenience and enjoyment, they had a gathering of all the pioneer relatives and their descendants in that vicinity, which made a most memorable event. Of the ten children born to these excellent parents the first five were born at Reardan, the last five at Clayton. Four of them are now deceased. Melvin Ellis was accidentally shot while handling a loaded shotgun in his eighth year; William Wallace and John Gordon died of pneumonia in infancy, and Mary Virginia was a still born child. All are interred at Reardan. Earl Waker is unmarried and operated a dairy farm near Clayton until his enlistment in the Army in 1941. Kenneth Wayne was with the U. S. Forestry Service for several years, then came home to assist his father with his dairy and poultry farm, and is single, but is now with the armed forces in Hawaii. Linda Lucille graduated from the Deer Park High School at the age of sixteen. For a time, she lived at Santa Monica, California. She plays well on both violin and piano and is a member of a local orchestra. She is unmarried and keeps the home going for her father. They now reside in Spokane. The children of this family with dates are as follows:

- (482) Earl Walker Kelso, Dec. 2, 1904-
- (483) Melvin Ellis Kelso, Mar. 20, 1906-Jan. 31, 1914.
- (484) Grace Elizabeth Kelso (492), April 13, 1907-
- (485) William Wallace Kelso, Jan. 4, 1909-Sep. 17, 1909.
- (486) Kenneth Wayne Kelso, Mar. 20, 1911-
- (487) Weldon Lowell Kelso (494), Aug. 12, 1913-
- (488) John Gordon Kelso, Feb. 13, 1915-Mar. 1, 1915.
- (489) Frances Anna Laura Kelso (498), May 28, 1917-
- (490) Mary Virginia Kelso, Aug. 12, 1919-Aug. 12, 1919.

(491) Linda Lucille Kelso, Aug. 9, 1921-

(492) Grace E. Kelso (484), eldest daughter of I. E. G. and Harriett Brill Kelso, was born at Reardan, Washington, where she lived with her parents until November, 1912, when the family moved to its present home near Clayton, Wash. She was a graduate from Deer Park High School in 1924, and later graduated from Northwestern Business College, Spokane, and engaged in secretarial work in that city. She has traveled across the continent on visits to relatives in the East several times. On Sept. 4, 1925, she was united in marriage to Cecil Curtis Garner, born July 4, 1900, the son of Joel Labron and Debbie Cecilia Clements Garner, of Rice, Washington. They lived at Kellogg, Idaho, until December, 1926, when they moved to Portland, Oregon, where they remained until September, 1927. Returning to Kellogg, they have continued to reside there to the present time. Both Mr. and Mrs. Garner have been employed at the Sunshine Mining Company, at Kellogg, for many years. He is connected with the transportation department and she is in charge of payrolls—timekeeper and paymaster. The Garners are the parents of one daughter, who was born in Portland, Oregon, and is an honor student in her junior year at Kellogg High School.

(493) Beverley Carol Garner, July 24, 1926-

(494) Weldon L. Kelso (487), fifth son of Edgar and Harriett Kelso, was born and reared on his father's farm near Clayton, Washington, and spent two years in the C. C. Camp. In 1929 he came with his family on a visit to relatives in Virginia. Returning to Washington State in 1930, he located at Kellogg, Idaho, where he is employed at the Sunshine Mining Company as hoisting engineer. On March 15, 1937, he married Elva Rock, daughter of John and Abbie Day Rock, of Colbert, Washington. They own their own home at Kellogg, which is situated on Sunshine Boulevard, and have the following children:

(495) Anne Lucille Kelso, Feb. 2, 1938-

(496) Mary Louise Kelso, Oct. 30, 1939-

(497) Paul Weldon Kelso, April 30, 1943-

(498) Frances Anna L. Kelso (489), second daughter of Edgar and Harriett Brill Kelso, was born and reared at Clayton, Washington, and graduated from Deer Park High School with the



class of 1935. Later she went to Kellogg and was married on Sept. 9, 1937, to William Riley Frazier, the son of William F. and Harriett Frazier. He was a machinist at the Sunshine Mining Company until the time of his enlistment in the U. S. Army. They own their home on Sunshine Boulevard in close proximity to the homes of Grace and Weldon, and are the parents of one son:

(499) William Arthur Frazier, Dec. 28, 1938-

#### PART EIGHT

(500) Olive W. Kelso (403), youngest daughter of Joseph A. and Elizabeth Milslagle Kelso, was born and reared at Concord, West Virginia. She attended the district school and Capon Bridge Normal School and taught in the public schools of Hampshire County for several years. She was a Lutheran in her religious affiliation, active in the social life of her community and an attractive and popular woman. She went west in 1902, living for approximately two years at Thawville, Illinois, and finally located in Stevens County, near Clayton, Washington where she lived and on April 24, 1905, became the wife of George Friedrich Wilhelm Klawunder, the son of Frederick and Emilian Mache Klawunder, of Hark, Friedland, Germany. Mr. Klawunder was born November 30, 1876, at Hark, Friedland, in Germany, and was trained in the German Army. He came to this country in November, 1898, and has become a loyal and true American citizen and one of his sons has served for ten years in the American Army. He enjoys humor and has an inexhaustible store of jokes and humorous stories. They own a nice farm near Clayton, where they lived for many years and reared a family of four children, all of whom were born near Clayton, graduated from their local high school, grew to maturity and married. The Klawunder children are:

(501) Walter George Klawunder (505), Aug. 2, 1906-

(502) Harold Friedrich Klawunder (507), Aug. 7, 1908-

(503) Mildred Elizabeth Klawunder (508), Apr. 16, 1911-

(504) Clifford Wade Klawunder (513), April 30, 1913-

(505) Walter G. Klawunder (501), the first son of George F. W. and Olive Kelso Klawunder, grew to manhood on his

father's farm and for a time was employed at the Clayton Brickyard. On Sept. 5, 1930, he was married at Newport, Washington, to Frances Louise Kline, born Dec. 25, 1904, the daughter of Louis Robert and Frances Elize Meyer Kline, of Deer Park, Washington. At present they operate a dairy farm near Deer Park, Washington, and have one daughter:

(506) Mary Louise Klawunder, Jan. 5, 1931-

(507) Harold F. Klawunder (502), the second Klawunder son, after completion of his high school course, was employed at the Clayton Brick Company, and on Oct. 9, 1937, was married to Cecil W. McKeehen, born June 7, 1916, the daughter of Wiley Scott and Beatrice Verbeck McKeehen, of Deer Park. She is a graduate of Deer Park High School and holds a secretarial position with the local Light and Power Company. No children have been reported.

(508) Mildred E. Klawunder (503), the only daughter of George F. W. and Olive Kelso Klawunder, was married at Superior, Montana, on April 30, 1930, to Norma Edwin Warren, born May 9, 1896, the son of William Ira and Minnie Croyle Warren, of Montana. He is a farmer by vocation and they operate a farm near Clayton and are the parents of the following children:

(509) Harold Lee Warren, May 1, 1931-

(510) Evelyn Mae Warren, Jan. 9, 1937-

(511) Norma Bell Warren, Jan. 5, 1941-

(512) Marie Lorraine Warren, Feb. 23, 1942-

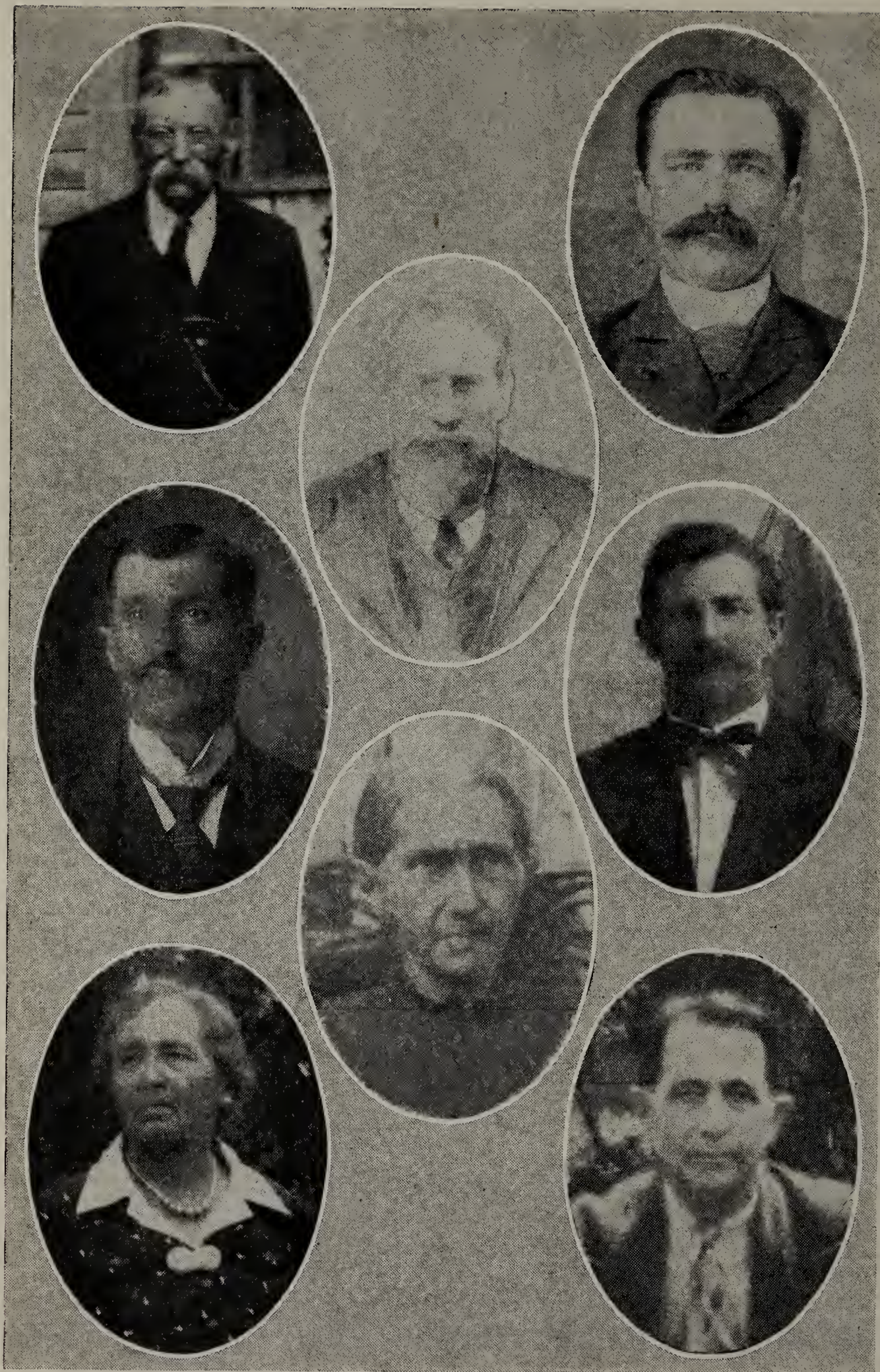
(512-A) Olive Kay Warren, July 12, 1943-

(513) Clifford W. Klawunder (504), the youngest child of the Klawunder family, joined the U. S. Army in 1933 and was stationed at Fort George Wright, Washington. Several years later he was transferred to Missoula, Mont., where he was assigned to the recruiting service. On Sept. 5, 1940, he was married to Emily Edna Smith, born Sept. 14, 1905, the daughter of David Lunde and Jane Smith, of Spokane, Wash. Clifford is now stationed at Langley Field, Va., and holds the rank of Master Sergeant. They have no children.









EDWARD  
JAMES F. AND MINERVA KELSO AND CHILDREN  
LEE  
FLORENCE  
MAHLON  
LEMUUEL  
EVAN



## CHAPTER XIV.

### *THE JAMES F. KELSO FAMILY*

(514) James F. Kelso (13), second son of James and Anna Hite Kelso, was born in Hampshire County, Feb. 5, 1836, and after the death of his parents, acquired the old homeplace near the Christian Church and lived his entire life there. For a time, he served in the Confederate Army. On April 22, 1857, he married Sarah Catherine Anderson, the daughter of Paul Pierce and Maria Garvin Anderson. She was born Oct. 22, 1837, and died from a tubercular condition Dec. 24, 1858, leaving an infant son. On March 12, 1859, he married Hannah Minerva Spaid, born Oct. 4, 1839, and died March 10, 1916, the daughter of Enos and Rosanna Stipe Spaid, who lived on the east branch of Pine Cabin Run. To this union were born nine children, but four of them died quite young; three dying from an epidemic of scarlet fever, in the autumn of 1881 within a brief period of seventeen days. Albertus Lee remained single and was an unusually successful school teacher and taught in the public schools of West Virginia more than forty years; his death occurred near Cross Junction, Va., in 1935. James F. Kelso possessed much courage and fortitude which enabled him to withstand the severe tragedies and reverses which came into his life. At the age of eighteen he was almost fatally wounded from a shot in his side, while warding off a band of robbers, who broke into his home at night; the early loss of his first wife; the rapid succession of deaths of his three young children and in 1900 the burning of his barn and its contents from lightning. He lived to a ripe age and late in life took an important part in the erection of Trinity Lutheran Church and became a member of it. He died Oct. 29, 1904 and is interred with the other members of his family in the cemetery of the Timber Ridge Christian Church. The children of this family are:

By the first marriage:

(515) Edward Pierce Kelso (525), Aug. 18, 1857-Dec. 3, 1939.

By the second marriage:

(516) Mahlon Lohr Kelso (532), Sept. 20, 1861-Jan. 6, 1925.

(517) Wilbur Curtis Kelso, June 15, 1863-Oct. 4, 1863.

- (518) Albertis Lee Kelso (Unm.), Sept. 12, 1865-Nov. 26, 1935.
- (519) Cordelia Virginia Kelso, Oct. 28, 1866-Nov. 16, 1881.
- (520) Luella Belle Kelso, July 29, 1869-Oct. 30, 1881.
- (521) Lemuel Samuel Kelso (552), Dec. 27, 1870-
- (522) Florence Roberta Kelso (563), Feb. 8, 1874-
- (523) Harry Trone Kelso, Jan. 23, 1876-Nov. 7, 1881.
- (524) Evan Mortimer Kelso (576), Apr. 14, 1880-

### PART ONE

(525) Edward P. Kelso (515), the only child of James F. and Sarah Anderson Kelso, was born and reared in Hampshire County, West Virginia. On reaching his majority, went to Winchester, Virginia and in partnership with Albert L. Pennington operated a meat market for several years. He was married to Susan Elizabeth Nicodemus, Sept. 1, 1884, by the Reverend Father Sleighter, at Waynesboro, Pennsylvania. She was born June 8, 1863, the daughter of Jacob and Katie Elizabeth Nicodemus of Waynesboro, Pa. For a few years after marriage, they resided in Winchester, later moving to Chicago, where he operated a meat market and grocery store until January 1908, when the family moved to Birmingham, Alabama, where they lived until his death, December 3, 1939. He is buried in Elmwood Cemetery, Birmingham and his widow continues to live in that city. The two children of this family were born in Chicago. Hazel Virginia died on her birthday in Birmingham of typhoid fever and is interred in the same cemetery as her father. Their names are:

- (526) Haywood Francis Kelso (528), Sept. 30, 1887-
- (527) Hazel Virginia Kelso, June 27, 1895-June 27, 1918.

(528) Haywood F. Kelso (526), was educated in the public school and Armour Institute of Technology of Chicago. For the past thirty-five years, he has been associated with the Bell Telephone System of the states of Illinois, Alabama and Georgia. In August 1919, he became a resident of Atlanta, Georgia and on April 1, 1922, was married in that city to Lena Pauline Hicks, born May 14, 1902, the daughter of Robert Wilson and Kittie Miles Hicks of Pinson, Jefferson County, Alabama. Since June 1938, they have resided in Hapeville, a suburban



town of Atlanta and are the parents of three children; all of whom were born in Atlanta and are in school.

(529) Haywood Francis Kelso, Jr., Jan. 19, 1923-

(530) Sylvia Hicks Kelso, Nov. 9, 1931-

(531) Edward Bartholomew Kelso, Feb. 5, 1935-

## PART TWO

(532) Mahlon L. Kelso (16), first son of James F. and Minerva Spaid Kelso, grew to manhood on his father's farm near High View. On Dec. 22, 1891, he married Mary Delilah Slonaker, born Apr. 24, 1869, the daughter of John W. and Maggie Whidmeyer Slonaker of Cold Stream, West Virginia. They were farm folks and lived for many years on a section of his father's estate near the Christian Church. Later they resided at Gainesboro, Virginia where he died suddenly from heart failure while asleep in his bed. Mrs. Kelso continues to live at Gainesboro. The members of this family live plain and unpretentious lives and are deeply religious.

(533) William Homer Kelso (537), Oct. 9, 1894-

(534) Charlotte Ethel Kelso (541), Sept. 1, 1896-

(535) Lenora Blanche Kelso (547), July 16, 1900-

(536) Edgar Albertus Kelso (548), July 26, 1904-

(537) William H. Kelso (533), was born in the Cold Stream section of West Virginia. He is a cooper by trade, but for several years he has been operating the old Kelso farm. He was married April 13, 1922 to Lillian A. Miller, the daughter of Edgar and Ettie Eaton Miller of Sandy Ridge, West Virginia. They have three children:

(538) Irene Mildred Kelso, Feb. 9, 1927-

(539) Violet Winifred Kelso, Mar. 23, 1929-

(540) Catherine Jean Kelso, Sept. 29, 1934-

(541) Charlotte E. Kelso (534), was born and reared near High View and was married on Sept. 8, 1920 to Wade Dennis Gladden, born July 12, 1899, the son of Dennis and Ardelia Weidman Gladden of Gerrardstown, West Virginia. He is a cooper and farmer and their home is at North River Mills, West Virginia. The Gladdens have five children:

(542) Calvin Lee Gladden, Oct. 26, 1922-

(543) Retha May Gladden, Aug. 17, 1926-

(544) Charles Daniel Gladden, Feb. 24, 1928-

(545) Pearl Ardelia Gladden, Mar. 3, 1933-

(546) Helen Louise Gladden, July 26, 1936-

(547) Lenora B. Kelso (535), second daughter of Mahlon L. and Mary Slonaker Kelso, was born and reared near High View and has an accurate knowledge of her family history. On reaching maturity, she became the wife of Daniel Webster Keyton of Martinsburg, West Virginia. He was born Apr. 10, 1900 and is a weaver at the Winchester Woolen Company. They were married Jan. 7, 1925, reside in Winchester and have no children.

(548) Edgar A. Kelso (536), youngest child of M. L. and M. S. Kelso, was born in the Cold Stream section. He is an automobile mechanic and operates his own repair establishment near Winchester. He was married Aug. 31, 1927, to Virginia Bertella DeHaven, born March 17, 1912, the daughter of Conrad W. and Amy Bertella Brown DeHaven, of Gainesboro, Virginia. They live near Gainesboro and own a comfortable home which they have recently built. They have the Kelso family Bible and the atmosphere of the home is sincerely Christian. Three children were born to bless this union:

(549) Elizabeth Mae Kelso, July 15, 1928-

(550) Sarah Armeda Kelso, Sept. 19, 1932-

(551) Robert Edgar Kelso, Aug. 22, 1936-

### PART THREE

(552) Lemuel S. Kelso (521), fourth son of James A. and Minerva Spaid Kelso, was born in Hampshire County, grew to manhood on his father's farm and attended the district school. On reaching man's estate, went to Cumberland, Maryland, and for twenty years was in the employ of the Cumberland Cement and Supply Company. He was married Jan. 30, 1895, to Sarah Matilda Rice, born March 9, 1874, the daughter of George W. and Rachael Wilson Rice, of Cumberland. The family continues to reside in Cumberland, but more recently, Mr. Kelso has purchased the Kelso homestead where both he and his father were born and spends most of his time supervising this estate. The four daughters of this family were born in Cumberland; all of them were educated in the schools of that city; all have



married except Beulah who has remained unmarried and has continued in the teaching profession. She is a graduate of the Alleghany High School, Cumberland; the State Normal School, Frostburg, Maryland, and has an A. B. degree from Bowling Green College, Bowling Green, Ky. She has also attended the Teacher's College, Cleveland, Ohio, and Columbia University, New York. She taught seven years in the Gephart Public School in Cumberland, and for the past eleven years has been instructor in shorthand and stenography at the New Jersey College of Commerce, Atlantic City, N. J. The names of the children of this family follow:

(553) Beulah Rachel Kelso, (Unm.), June 13, 1896-

(554) Leone Grace Kelso (557), July 16, 1898-

(555) Viola Virginia Kelso (560), Sept. 22, 1902-

(556) Margaret Lemuel Kelso (561), May 24, 1904-

(557) Leone G. Kelso (554), second daughter of Lemuel S. and Sarah Rice Kelso, has been a life long resident of Cumberland, and for several years has been in the employ of the Celanese Corporation. On May 21, 1922, she became the wife of James Warren Webster, of Cumberland, and two sons were born of this union:

(558) James Junior Webster, Oct. 9, 1925-

(559) Dale Lemuel Webster, Dec. 30, 1928-

(560) Viola V. Kelso (555), third daughter of Lemuel and Sarah Kelso, after the completion of her high school course, held a secretarial position with a dairy firm in Cumberland for several years. On Aug. 16, 1934, she was united in marriage to James Henry Ruppert, born April 10, 1906, the son of Frank J. and Lillie Aberly Ruppert, of Cumberland. He is a graduate of St. Peter and St. Paul Parochial School, Cumberland, and is an employee of the Celanese Corporation. They live in their own home, 340 Davidson St., Cumberland, and have no children.

(561) Margaret L. Kelso (556), youngest daughter of the Lemuel S. Kelso family, graduated from the Alleghany High School and held a clerical position with the Cumberland Cloak and Suit Company for several years. She was married Aug. 4, 1939, at Pittsburg, Pennsylvania, to Philip James McGann, son of Joseph A. and Marie Ruppert McGann, of Cumberland.

He was born Sept. 21, 1917. They reside in Cumberland and he is employed by the Celanese Corporation. They are the parents of one son:

(562) Philip Conrad McGann, June 20, 1940-

#### PART FOUR

(563) Florence R. Kelso (522), third daughter of James F. and Minerva Spaid Kelso, was born Feb. 8, 1874, and grew to womanhood in the High View section of Hampshire County. She attended the district school and Shenandoah Normal College, Reliance, Virginia, and taught in the public schools of Hampshire County for several years. She is greatly interested in her family history and at one time began the writing of a genealogy of the Kelso people. On April 27, 1896, she was married at her home to Anderson Amby Martin, the son of Adam and Elizabeth Martin, of Deer Run, West Virginia. He was born March 8, 1868, was a graduate of Shenandoah Collegiate Institute, Dayton, Virginia, and for several years was instructor in Mathematics and Penmanship in the Shenandoah Normal College. After marriage, they resided at Franklin, West Virginia, where he was owner and editor of the Pendleton County News. Later moving to Elizabethton, Tennessee, he was editor of the Carter County News, and died there September 16, 1930. Mrs. Martin moved to Baltimore, Maryland, successfully engaged in real estate business, reared and educated her family of four daughters. She later moved to Los Angeles, California, and resides there at this time. The four daughters of this family were born at Pendleton, West Virginia, were educated in the schools in the various communities in which they lived. Three of them entered the nursing profession and all are married.

(564) Dana Cornwell Martin (568), Sept. 1, 1898-

(565) Gladys Constance Martin (572), July 13, 1900-

(566) Hannah Lewilda Martin (573), March 2, 1902-

(567) Eula Alice Martin (574), April 19, 1904-

(568) Dana C. Martin (564), first daughter of A. A. and Florence Kelso Martin, was educated in the following schools: Public schools of Franklin, West Virginia; Elizabethton, Tennessee, and Winchester, Virginia; S. C. I., Dayton, Virginia; Madison College, Harrisonburg, Virginia; Strayer's Business College, Bal-



timore, Maryland; G. W. University, Washington, D. C., and the University of Nevada, Reno, Nevada. Taught school in Frederick County, Va., two years. Held positions as secretary-stenographer with B. & O. Railroad Co., Baltimore, Md., U. S. Chamber Commerce, Washington, D. C., John Hopkins Hospital University, Baltimore, and the U. S. Government field service, Ft. Benning, Georgia. Married Henry Wyatt Isbell, 1st Lieut., Infantry, June 14, 1923, in San Francisco, California. Stationed since marriage at Schofield Barracks, Hawaii; Fort Brady, Michigan; Washington, D. C.; Vancouver Barracks; Washington; Reno, Nevada; Ft. Snelling, Minnesota; Gainesville, Georgia, and Hollywood, Florida. Lieut. Col. Isbell, Infantry, U. S. A., was born Nov. 30, 1887, near Eussellville, Alabama, the son of John Ellis and Anne Stratton Harris Isbell of Isbell, Alabama. He was graduated from Montgomery Bell Academy, Nashville, Tennessee, in 1904. Entering the Army from civil life in August, 1917, he attended the Second Officer's Training Camp at Fort Meyer, Virginia, from which he was commissioned a First Lieutenant, Air Corps, November 27, 1917; subsequently he was assigned to the 276th Observation Squadron. After the World War, he transferred to the Infantry and was sent to the Infantry School at Fort Benning, Georgia, graduating therefrom in 1921. After serving the following year as Personnel Officer at The Infantry School, he was assigned to the 21st Infantry at Schofield Barracks, Hawaii, with which unit he served three years. His stay in the tropics was broken by a return on leave to the U. S. in 1923, when he was married to Miss Dana Martin, of Franklin, West Virginia. Colonel and Mrs. Isbell are the parents of three children, the two boys, Robert and John, being now Riverside cadets. His daughter, Frances, attends Gainesville High School.

Hawaiian service was followed by a four-year tour of duty at Fort Brady, Michigan. It was quite a change from Michigan's icy clime to the torrid heat of the tropics, as his next detail was as Adjutant of the American Electoral Mission in Nicaragua, which, under General Frank R. McCoy, conducted and supervised the 1928 presidential election in that Central American republic. On his return to the U. S. early in 1929, he was promoted to Captain and detailed to duty with the State Department, serving for almost a year as Executive Secretary of the

Bolivia-Paraguay Conciliation Commission which attempted to arbitrate the Chaco dispute which later resulted in a sanguinary war between those states.



LIEUT. COL. H. W. ISBELL (568)

Captain Isbell was next assigned to the 7th Infantry, at Vancouver Barracks, Washington, and after nearly five years in the Pacific Northwest, was detailed as Commandant and Assistant Professor of Military Science and Tactics at the University of Nevada, in Reno. Promoted to Major in 1938, he was transferred to the historic Third Infantry, at Fort Snelling, Minnesota, where he was first Regimental Adjutant and later Commander of the First Battalion. Major Isbell served with his regiment during the period of intensive training for the Regular Army which was inaugurated in the latter part of 1939, in the course of which the Third Infantry was completely reorganized and incorporated in the stream-lined Sixth Division. The winter of 1939-40 was spent at Camp Jackson, S. C., after which the division moved to Fort Benning and later to Louisiana for Corps and Army maneuvers. Upon his return to Fort Snelling in June, 1940, he was assigned to duty as P. M. S. & T. at Riverside Aca-



demy, Gainesville, Georgia. He received his promotion to Lieutenant Colonel in November, 1940.

The Isbell children are:

(569) Frances Wyatt Isbell, Apr. 4, 1924-

(570) Robert Overton Isbell, Apr. 9, 1925-

(571) John Rolfe Isbell, Oct. 27, 1930-

(572) Gladys C. Martin (565), second daughter of A. A. and Florence Martin, after completion of the public school course, attended Harold-McCormick College, Elizabethton, Tennessee. In 1921, she was graduated from the nursing school of the Children's Hospital in Washington, D. C., and continued in the practice of her profession until the time of her marriage to Lieut. Lawrence Norman, of the U. S. Army, at San Diego, California, Nov. 17, 1927. They are now stationed at LaJuna Beach, Cal. He is in the Naval Air Service and has been promoted to the rank of Captain. No children have been reported.

(573) Lewilda H. Martin (566), completed her academic education and entered the Emergency Hospital, Washington, D. C., for training in nursing and was graduated in the class of 1922, and has continued on the nursing staff of that hospital for a number of years. On Jan. 24, 1942, she married George Howard Bailey, Jr., born Jan. 16, 1903, at Helena, Montana, the son of George H. and Mellissa F. Bailey. They reside in Washington, D. C., and he has a government position. No children have been reported.

(574) Eula A. Martin (567), youngest daughter of A. A. and Florence Kelso Martin, the same as her three older sisters, was born at Franklin, West Virginia, was educated in the public schools of Franklin, Elizabethton, Tennessee, Winchester Virginia, and Baltimore, Maryland. She was graduated from the training school for nurses of the Children's Hospital, Washington, D. C., in 1923. Later became a nurse in the U. S. Navy and made a voyage to Europe. On Oct. 19, 1926, she was married, at Elkton, Maryland, to S. Russell Hollebaugh, born Sept. 5, 1902, the son of William A. and Lillian May Hollebraugh, of Gettysburg, Pennsylvania. They reside in Washington, D. C., and he is a representative of the A. G. Spalding Bros. Sports Goods. Their only child is:

(575) Patricia Joan Hollebrough, Oct. 17, 1928-

## PART FIVE

(576) Evan M. Kelso (524), youngest child of James F. and Minerva Spaid Kelso, was born April 14, 1880, at the old Kelso homestead and grew to manhood there. He attended Oakgrove school and on reaching his majority in 1901, joined the U. S. Army and continued in the service until 1907. Since then, he has resided in Boston, Mass., where he has been employed with a wholesale grocery firm and where he was married on Jan. 3, 1913, to Amanda Samuels, born in 1884, the daughter of Abram and Elsie Samuels, of Boston. Mr. and Mrs. Kelso have become the parents of four sons; all were born in Boston, graduated from the Boston high school, hold positions in the Civil Service, are unmarried and are named as follows:

(577) Alfred Stanley Kelso, Sept. 13, 1913-

(578) Kenneth Marcus Kelso, Jan. 20, 1915-

(579) Leonard Irving Kelso, Feb. 19, 1917-

(580) William Evan Kelso, Sept. 11, 1919-









LILLIAN

BURKE

CORA

JOHN W. KELSO AND HIS CHILDREN

MARTHA

WALTER

DELLA



## CHAPTER XV.

### THE JOHN W. KELSO FAMILY

(581) John W. Kelso (14), the youngest son of James and Anna Hite Kelso, was born Jan. 3, 1838, and reared on his father's farm near High View. During his service in the Southern Army, one of his fingers was shot away. He was married Aug. 16, 1860, to Priscilla Jane Johnson, the daughter of Elias and Sarah Capper Johnson, of the High View vicinity. She was born October 29, 1842, and died suddenly of heart failure on her sixty-second birthday, Oct. 29, 1904, while walking in her yard, as she was being told of the death of her brother-in-law, James F. Kelso, who had died on an adjoining farm only a few minutes previously. With the exception of one year spent in the state of Kansas, their entire married life was lived in Hampshire County on a farm just east of the Timber Ridge Christian Church. Mr. Kelso outlived his wife by six years, dying April 28, 1910; both are interred in the cemetery of the Christian Church. To these highly respected parents five daughters and two sons were born. All of them were born at the Kelso homeplace, attended Oakgrove School, grew to maturity and married with the exception of Sarah Frances, who remained at home and cared for her aged father in his declining years. Later she went to Kaw City, Oklahoma, where she died in 1913, but is interred with many of her relatives in the Christian Church Cemetery. The children of this family are:

- (582) Lillian Bell Kelso (589), July 8, 1861-Dec. 13, 1934.
- (583) Cora Offelia Kelso (590), Feb. 2, 1863-
- (584) Clarence Burke Kelso (600), Sept. 6, 1865-Aug. 12, 1912.
- (585) Della May Kelso (613), Mar. 17, 1867-Oct. 29, 1931.
- (586) Sarah Frances Kelso (Unm.), Dec. 3, 1870-July 16, 1913.
- (587) Martha Melinda Kelso (614), Sept. 15, 1873-Sept. 26, 1910.
- (588) Walter Elias Kelso (638), May 16, 1875-

#### PART ONE

(589) Lillian B. Kelso (582), first daughter of John W. and Jane Johnson Kelso, was married in the Timber Ridge Christian Church, March 6, 1895, to Alfred Trone Sine, born Oct. 24, 1861,

the fifth son of Flavius J. and Margery Spaid Sine, of High View, West Virginia. For a few years, after marriage, they made their home in Texas, later moving to Kaw City, Oklahoma, where he served as Police Justice and Chairman of the local Board of Education and where he died in 1934 and is buried. There were no children.

## PART TWO

(590) Cora O. Kelso (583), second daughter of John and Jane Kelso, lived in Winchester several years before her marriage, on April 15, 1896, to Julius Edward Brill, at the Lutheran Parsonage, in Washington, D. C., by Dr. J. G. Butler. He was born June 7, 1863, the son of Amos Tilden and Elizabeth Cole Brill, of near Capon Springs. They first made their home in Romney, West Virginia, where he operated a shoe and harness repair business; later moving to Kaw City, Oklahoma, where they have resided many years and have acquired considerable real estate, and where he died June 2, 1942, and is interred. Mr. and Mrs. Brill are the parents of four children. Mitchell died the same year in which he was born. Lillian is unmarried and has a position in the Kaw City Bank. The children are:

(591) Mitchell Glenn Brill, Feb. 10, 1897-July 12, 1897.

(592) Lillian Elizabeth Brill (Unm.), Sept. 29, 1898-

(593) Sadie May Brill (595), Feb. 24, 1900-

(594) Kenneth Webster Brill (598), Dec. 23, 1907-

(595) Sadie M. Brill (593), second daughter of Julius E. and Cora Kelso Brill, was born near Capon Bridge, W. Va. When eight years old went to Kaw City, Okla., graduated from high school in 1919, and on Sept. 6, 1922, married Edmund F. Muckelroy. Their home is in El Paso, Texas, and they are the parents of two sons. Alfred has enlisted in the U. S. air force. They are:

(596) Alfred Mark Muckelroy, Sept. 5, 1924-

(597) Joe Edward Muckelroy, July 9, 1937-

(598) Kenneth W. Brill (594), second son of Julius and Cora Brill, was born near High View, W. Va., and was married on June 29, 1935, to Brunella Bell Stroshine, born Sept. 27, 1913, the daughter of Henry F. and Bertha Waggoner Stroshine, of Sumner, Illinois. They live in Ponca City, Okla., and he is employed



with the Continental Oil Company there. Have one adopted son:

(599) Gary Alan Brill, Sept 28, 1941-

### PART THREE

(600) C. Burke Kelso (584), first son of John and Jane Kelso, went west while quite young and located at Howards, Colorado. He first engaged in lumber and mining industries; later acquired a fine farm and carried on extensively in agriculture and livestock raising. On Feb. 14, 1895, he married Emma Sarah Alexander, born Nov. 20, 1868, at Youngsville, Pennsylvania, and died Aug. 12, 1924, at Howards, Colorado, and is interred there. Mr. Kelso was accidentally killed at Howards while engaged in unloading stock cattle by a train of the Denver and Rio Grande Railway, Aug. 12, 1912. His remains were returned to his homeplace in West Virginia and lie buried in the Timber Ridge Christian Church Cemetery. The four children of this family were born at Howards, Colorado. The first child died in infancy. Frances graduated from Northwestern University, is unmarried and employed with the J. C. Penney Company, in Denver, Colorado.

(601) Infant Kelso, born and died 1898.

(602) Clarence A. Kelso (605), Sept. 2, 1900-

(603) Emma Frances Kelso (Unm.), Feb. 12, 1903-

(604) James Vernon Kelso (608), Jan. 14, 1905-

(605) Clarence A. Kelso (602), first son of C. Burke and Emma Alexander Kelso, graduated from Colorado College of Agriculture, Ft. Collins, and has served in the Colorado State Senate. On Nov. 7, 1927, he was married to Addie Belle Chappell, of Hugo, Oklahoma. Their residence is Salida, Colorado, and they have a son and daughter:

(606) Clarence Scott Kelso, 1931-

(607) Nancy Ann Kelso, 1933-

(608) J. Vernon Kelso (604), youngest child of Burke and Emma Alexander Kelso, was educated at Colorado Agriculture College and Northwestern University, and was married Aug. 11, 1928, to Lorraine McCann, born Nov. 5, 1904, the daughter of George and Grace White McCann, of Blackwell, Okla. The re-

ligious affiliation of this family is with the Congregational Christian Church and they reside in Des Moines, Iowa, where Vernon holds a position as assistant subscription manager of the Register Tribune Publishing Co. They have four children; the first was born in Blackwell and died quite young; the second and third were born at Shawnee, Okla., and the fourth in Des Moines.

(609) Charlene Kelso, born and died Oct. 11, 1929.

(610) Patricia Ann Kelso, June 30, 1931-

(611) Nancy Lou Kelso, May 22, 1931-

(612) Beverley Kay Kelso, Jan. 5, 1940-

#### PART FOUR

(613) Della M. Kelso (585), was born March 17, 1867, and reared in Hampshire County. The greater part of her life was lived in the West. She first lived in Watertown, North Dakota, then at Minneapolis, Minnesota, where she operated a home for aged people and where she married in 1905 Charles Edwin Cragin, born Feb. 27, 1870, son of Henry A. and Emma D. Cragin, of Minneapolis. After marriage, they lived in Portland, Oregon, for several years and in 1923 moving to Santa Anna, California, where she died Oct. 29, 1931, and is buried and where Mr. Cragin continues to reside. No children were born to this union.

#### PART FIVE

(614) Martha M. Kelso (587), youngest daughter of John and Jane Kelso, attended Oakgrove School, taught Millbrook School and sang in the Christian Church choir. She was married Jan. 12, 1898, in the Christian Church, by Reverend W. H. Ballangee, to Edgar Lee Lafollette, the son of Elias and Margaret Giffin Lafollette, of Trone, Virginia. He was born Dec. 12, 1865, and was a carpenter, farmer and orchardist. Their entire married life was spent at Trone, where they became the parents of seven children and where she died Sept. 27, 1910, and where he passed away Sept. 12, 1940; both are interred at the Christian Church. Ray operates a farm near Redland, Virginia, and is single. The Lafollette children are:

(615) Harry Love Lafollette (622), Jan. 8, 1899-

(616) Ray Offutt Lafollette (Unm.), Aug. 10, 1900-

(617) Ruth Catherine Lafollette (629), Apr. 20, 1903-

(618) Walter Melvin Lafollette (631), May 24, 1905-



(619) John Elias Lafollette (633), Sept. 5, 1906-

(620) Catherine Frances Lafollette (636), Mar. 16, 1909-

(621) Virginia May Lafollette (637), Sept. 17, 1910-

(622) Harry L. Lafollette (615), first son of Edgar L. and Martha Kelso Lafollette, grew to manhood on his father's farm at Trone and now owns the Giffin farm adjoining and is a prosperous farmer. On Jan. 8, 1920, he married Effie Evelyn Whitacre, born June 16, 1899, the daughter of Charles Baker and Ida Fletcher Whitacre, of Whitacre, Virginia. They are the parents of the following children. All were born at Trone:

(623) Rubie Marie Lafollette (628), Apr. 19, 1921-

(624) Harry Love Lafollette, Jr., May 10, 1924-

(625) Granville Gordon Lafollette, May 18, 1927-

(626) Douglass Robert Lafollette, May 28, 1929-

(627) Beverley Lee Lafollette, July 9, 1931-

(628) Rubie M. Lafollette (623), oldest daughter of Harry L. and Effie Whitacre Lafollette, graduated from Stephens City High School in 1941 and was married in Hagerstown, Md., Sept. 26, 1942, to Robert Casper Richard, the son of Charles A. and Courtney Stephenson Richard, of Stephens City, Va. He is a graduate of Stephens City High School, class 1941, and is employed in the laboratory of the O'Sullivan Rubber Co. They reside in Winchester. No children have been reported.

(629) Ruth C. Lafollette (617), first daughter of Edgar and Martha Lafollette, assumed the responsibility of the management of the home after the death of her mother until the time of her marriage to Frank O'Neil Eaton on Dec. 15, 1924, by the Rev. J. F. Morgan in Winchester. He is the son of Arthur and Retta Alabaugh Eaton, of Capon Bridge, where they live. He is a saw mill operator, lumber dealer and carpenter. They are members of the Disciples of Christ Church. Triplet daughters were born to them, who died on the same day of birth and were unnamed:

(630) Triplet daughters, born and died Jan. 15, 1926.

(631) Walter M. Lafollette (618), became an auto mechanic and for several years followed his trade in Winchester. On June 7, 1941, he was married in Hagerstown, Maryland, to

Pauline Virginia Miller, daughter of Dora S. and Bessie Keister Miller, of Whitacre, Virginia. They now reside in Hagerstown, Md., where he is employed at Fairchild's Airplane Plant. They have one son:

(632) Philip Eugene Lafollette, June 30, 1942-

(633) John E. Lafollette (619), pursued a course in electrical engineering in Chicago, but elected to follow the vocation of farming. He now owns and operates the farm formerly owned by his father at Trone. He was married Aug. 26, 1933, at Keyser, West Virginia, to Velma Estelle Rumsburg, daughter of Joseph and Ada Moreland Rumsburg, of Sandy Ridge, W. Va., and have two children:

(634) Jannice Eilene Lafollette, Oct. 7, 1934-

(635) Allen Lee Lafollette, July 11, 1937-

(636) Catherine F. Lafollette (620), second daughter of the Edgar Lafollette family, was two years old when her mother died and was reared in the home of her aunt, Lillian B. Sine, Kaw City, Oklahoma, where she graduated from the local high school and for several years was a dental assistant in Kaw. On July 14, 1938, at Newkirk, Okla., she became the wife of Frank L. DeVall, of Lancaster, Wisconsin. They live at Shidler, Okla., where he is engaged in the oil industry. No children have been reported.

(637) Virginia M. Lafollette (621), youngest child of Edgar and Martha Lafollette, was born at Trone, Sept. 17, 1910, and was nine days old when her mother passed away. She was reared in the home of her aunt, Della M. Cragin, in Portland, Oregon, until October, 1923, when the family moved to Santa Anna, California. She became a beautician. On Feb. 14, 1932, she was united in marriage at Santa Anna, Cal., to Richard Hancock, son of Arthur and Georgia Hancock, of Roseville, Cal. Their home is in Santa Anna, where he is a groceryman. No children have been reported.

## PART SIX

(638) Walter E. Kelso (588), youngest child of John W. and Jane Johnson Kelso, was born May 16, 1875, near High View and attended Oakgrove School. He went to Victor, Colo-



rado, in 1897, and engaged in gold mining, returning to West Virginia three years later, he was married Sept. 27, 1900, in Bethel Church, Trone, Virginia, to Minnie May Lockhart, born Oct. 7, 1877, the daughter of Beverley N. and Catherine Lockhart, of Trone, Va. They lived in Victor, Colorado, for six years, returning east they lived on a farm near Hogue Creek, Virginia, three years. In 1910, they moved to Kaw City, Oklahoma, where they now reside and where Mr. Kelso is engaged in the transfer business. Of their two children, Hilda May died when five years of age and is interred in the Christian Church Cemetery.

(639) Hilda May Kelso, Aug. 1, 1901-July 1, 1906.

(640) Catherine Demore Kelso (641), April 25, 1909-

(641) Catherine D. Kelso (640), married Sept. 13, 1930, Harry E. Fulton, son of C. E. Fulton, of Shawnee, Okla. They reside at Shidler, Okla., where he is employed with the Sinclair Oil Company. No children have been reported.





PART THREE  
ALLIED FAMILIES





## CHAPTER XVI.

During our search for material on the Harloe and Kelso families, we would frequently find data on families closely allied to these; as well as other material of much interest: All of which we would like to have recorded and preserved in the appendix of this volume, but space would permit only a limited amount of such matter, and, accordingly, we have selected that which seemed to be of most interest. Of the allied families, the Pinckneys of our paternal ancestry and the Mislagles of our maternal lineage are the closest, and while our material on both of these is very incomplete, it may serve as a nucleus for future expansion.

We are also including the wills of James Kelso (the immigrant) and his wife, Anna Hite Kelso: A number of poems written by William Harloe, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y.; Several letters, written by Matthew Harloe during the time of his service in the Union Navy in the War Between the States: A brief history of the Church of the Holy Comforter, Poughkeepsie, and a sermon by the Rev. Robert Fulton Crary, who served as rector of that parish forty consecutive years and who performed the various religious rites for more members of the Harloe lineage than any other single clergyman.

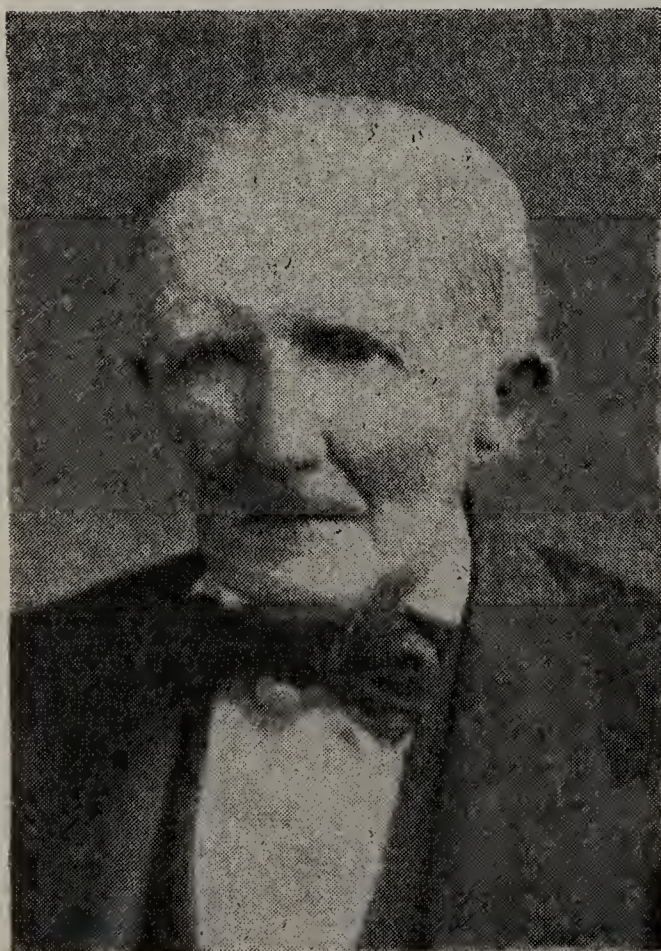
### *THE SAMUEL PINCKNEY FAMILY*

The Pinckneys are of English descent. (1) Samuel Pinckney was the writer's paternal great-grandfather. He was born October 1, 1795. No record of the place of his birth is available, but a part of his early life was spent in Sullivan County, N. Y., where he followed the pursuit of agriculture. He was married twice. His first wife was (2) Mary Jane Munger, of White Swan, Sullivan County, to whom he was married May 15, 1823. She was born July 10, 1800; died in about 1843, and is interred at Hackensack, N. J. For a time they lived in New York City and became the parents of seven children: Of these, Mary Jane and Almira died quite young in December, 1841, and we have no record of Gertrude Ann and Samuel, Jr. Samuel Pinckney, Sr., married for his second wife (3) Mary Williams Bonds, the widow of a boatman on the Hudson River, and lived at Low Point, now Chelsea-on-the-Hudson, but no children were born to

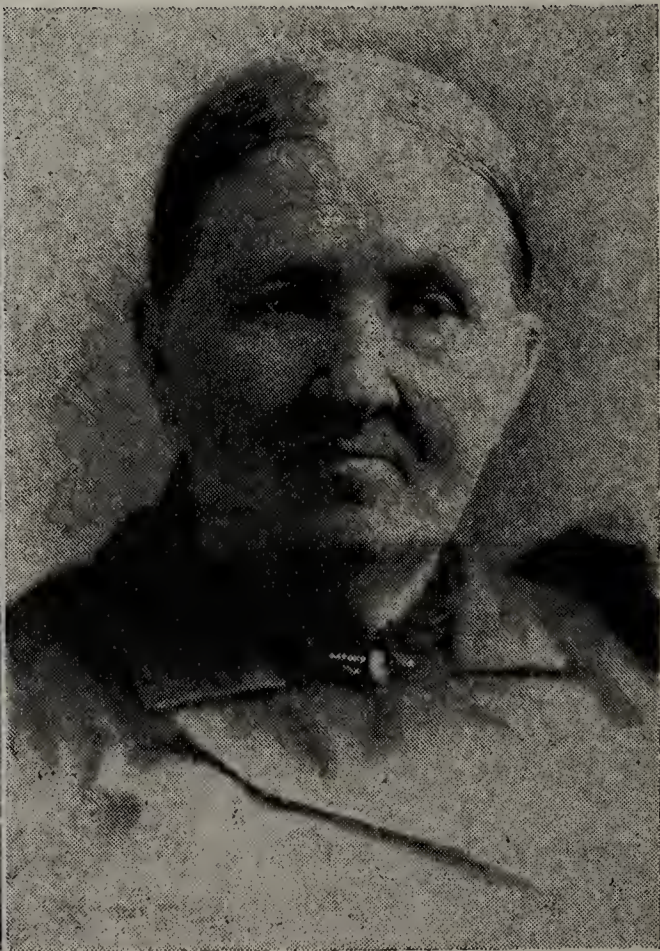


this union. In 1873, after the death of his second wife, Samuel Pinckney came to High View, West Virginia, on a visit to his oldest daughter, Katherine Pinckney Harloe, who lived with her family on a farm in that vicinity. He took over the management of the farm until the time of her death in 1875, when he returned to Chelsea, where he died in his 84th year on Jan. 5, 1879, and is interred in the Pinckney burial plat, Section B, plats 122 and 123, in Fishkill Rural Cemetery, Fishkill, N. Y. Several members of his family and a large number of his descendants are buried there. The names of his children are as follows:

- (4) Catherine Maria Pinckney (11), Sept. 20, 1825-May 27, 1875.
- (5) Rebecca Fulton Pinckney (12), May 9, 1827-June 8, 1917.
- (6) Mary Jane Pinckney, Aug. 9, 1829-Dec. 20, 1841.
- (7) John Dearborn Pinckney (48), Sept. 3, 1832-deceased.
- (8) Gertrude Ann L. Pinckney, May 25, 1835-deceased.
- (9) Samuel Pinckney, Jr., Aug. 18, 1837-deceased.
- (10) Almira Pinckney, Apr. 19, 1841-Dec. 13, 1841.



(1) SAMUEL PINCKNEY



(5) REBECCA F. PINCKNEY (HART)



## PART ONE

(11) Catherine Maria Pinckney (4), the first daughter of Samuel and Jane Munger Pinckney, married Matthew Harloe and details concerning her are given in the Harloe section (168).

## PART TWO

(12) Rebecca Fulton Pinckney (5), the second daughter, lived to be ninety years old and spent the greater part of her life at Low Point, where she died and is buried at Fishkill. She was familiarly known as Aunt Beckie, and was held in great affection by her relatives and high esteem by all who knew her. She was married twice. Her first husband was Abraham B. Welden, who was engaged in the piano manufacturing industry. He was born May 8, 1824, and died April 4, 1853, at Low Point and is buried at Fishkill. They became the parents of four daughters, all of whom were born at Low Point, died young, and are buried at Fishkill. Catherine died in 1868, while on a visit to the family of her Uncle Matthew Harloe in Dunmore, Pa. Frances was the only one to marry. Aunt Beckie's second husband was Captain Jacob Hart, of Germantown, N. Y., who owned and operated several boats which plied the Hudson River. He was born Oct. 18, 1808, and died at his home at Chelsea Jan. 4, 1889. They became the parents of five children, all of whom were born at Chelsea, grew to maturity and married with the exception of John Pinckney, who died young. The children by the first marriage are:

- (13) Catherine J. Welden, Aug. 10, 1845-Apr. 10, 1868.
- (14) Frances R. Welden (22), Feb. 11, 1848-June 28, 1870.
- (15) Virginia A. Welden, Aug. 7, 1850-Apr. 27, 1851.
- (16) Sarah Jane Welden, Aug. 30, 1853-Jan. 22, 1886.

The children by the second marriage are:

- (17) Estelle Hart (24), Feb. 16, 1857-
- (18) John Pinckney Hart, July 20, 1859-Nov. 22, 1860.
- (19) Mary Rogers Hart (41), Sept. 24, 1862-Feb. 17, 1928.
- (20) Lincoln Sanford Hart (43), May 16, 1865-
- (21) Walter Edwin Hart (44), Aug. 30, 1868-Aug. 30, 1930.

(22) Frances R. Welden (14), married Stephen Houghtaling, of New York City. She died in that city in childbirth and is

buried in Fishkill Cemetery. Her only son was cared for by his grandmother, Rebecca Pinckney Welden, at Chelsea. He lived less than a month and was buried in the same grave with his mother.

(23) Louis A. Houghtaling, June 26, 1870-July 10, 1870.

(24) Estelle Hart (17), was born in Chelsea, has spent the greater part of her life there and is the oldest resident of that place. On March 22, 1880, she married at Fishkill, Captain Robert Thomas Dunwoody, of Kensington, N. Y. He was a seafaring man and during the Civil War served in the Union Navy on the S. S. Vigilant. During much of the remainder of his life he was engaged in operating merchant vessels on the Atlantic Coast. He died June 29, 1899, and is buried at Fishkill. They became the parents of five children, all of whom grew to maturity and married except Raymond, who has remained single, lives in New York City and is employed as a Companion to an elderly gentleman there. Percy and Ethel were born in New York City; Walter was born at New Hamburg, N. Y., and Robert and Raymond were born in Chelsea. Their names are:

(25) Percy Dunwoody (30).

(26) Ethel May Dunwoody (31).

(27) Walter Hart Dunwoody (39).

(28) Robert Lincoln Dunwoody (40).

(29) Raymond Dunwoody.

(30) Percy Dunwoody (25), was born in New York City, became an engineer, lived in Brooklyn for many years and was married to Mary Halley. No children.

(31) Ethel May Dunwoody (26), was born in New York City, married Lewis Edgar Crawford. They live in Closter, N. J., employed in the U. S. Customs Bureau in New York City. They have three children:

(32) Edna Marion Crawford (35).

(33) Helen Frances Crawford (37).

(34) Lewis Edgar Crawford, Jr.

(35) Edna M. Crawford (32), married George Stewart. He is employed in the housing corporation. They live in Dumont, N. J., and have one daughter.

(36) Linda Hart Stewart.



(37) Helen F. Crawford (33), married George Riddle, an accountant. They live in Demerisk, N. J., and have one son:

(38) George Henry Riddle.

(39) Walter H. Dunwoody (27), married Blanche Simmons, of Englewood, N. J., where they lived for many years and where he is engaged in partnership with his younger brother, Robert, in the automobile business. They have no children.

(40) Robert L. Dunwoody (28), married Nellie Vanderlyn, daughter of George and Augusta Rodie Vanderlyn, of Chelsea. Their home is in Englewood. They have no children.

(41) Mary R. Hart (19), married Cornelius Sawson, of New Hamburg, N. Y. He was a boatman on the Hudson River. His father, an engineer on the New York Central Railroad, was the first to drive a train through the New Hamburg tunnel. She died of T. B., in 1928, and is at rest in Fishkill Cemetery. They had one son who died when six months of age.

(42) Robert Sawson.

(43) Lincoln S. Hart (20), owns and operates four large summer resort hotels in the Catskill Mountains, one of which is called the New Hart Hotel. He became quite wealthy. He married, but has no children.

(44) Walter E. Hart (21), married Agnes Taylor, of Beacom, N. Y. During the greater part of his life, his health was not good. Both he and his wife are deceased and are at rest in the family lot at Fishkill. They left one daughter.

(45) Helen Rebecca Hart, married Jason Curry Outler, the son of a minister of the M. E. Church. They live in Washington, D. C. He is connected with the Maritime Commission. They have a son and a daughter.

(46) Jason Curry Outler, Jr.

(47) Helen Outler.

Jason is married and living in Jacksonville, Florida.

### PART THREE

(48) Captain John D. Pinckney (7), was born in New York City. During the Civil War, he served on the S. S. Vanvoorhis,

which captured many prizes on the Atlantic Coast. He married Cornelia LeMonds. Both are deceased and are buried at Fishkill. They left two sons: William and Samuel. The latter married, but has no children and lives in New York City.

(49) William Pinckney (51).

(50) Samuel Pinckney (49).

(51) William Pinckney (49), married Lillian Kniffin, of Malbrook, N. Y. For a number of years they lived in Chelsea, where their four children were born. Later they moved to Philadelphia, where he conducted a coal business. All the children are now married except Hilda. Their names are:

(52) Adalaide Rebecca Pinckney (56).

(53) May Estelle Pinckney (58).

(54) Iris Pinckney (59).

(55) Hilda Jessie Pinckney.

(56) Adalaide R. Pinckney (52), married Robert Hubbard, of Poughkeepsie, Superintendent of Franklin Flats of that city. They have one daughter:

(57) Hazel Hubbard.

(58) May Estelle Pinckney (53), married Earnest Kock, a mechanic. They live in Poughkeepsie and have no children.

(59) Iris Pinckney (54), married Matlin Maxwell, a painter, and live in Whopper Falls, N. Y., and have two daughters:

(60) Charlotte Maxwell.

(61) Hilda Maxwell.



*THE JACOB MILSLAGLE FAMILY*

According to legend, members of the Milsagle family migrated from Pennsylvania to the Sandy Ridge section of Virginia (now West Virginia) in the latter part of the eighteenth century. The Indians still inhabited the region at that time. We do not know the head of this pioneer family, but it is said that before coming to America, he was educated for the ministry and was a musician. They procured an estate of several hundred acres about nine miles west of Capon Bridge, W. Va., and approximately three miles north of the present U. S. highway No. 50 from Loom. At the present time, the place is more familiarly known as the Robert Calvin Hook estate.

The old log dwelling in which the early families lived is still standing and has indications of former pretentiousness, but it has been unoccupied for many years and due to lack of proper upkeep is gradually passing into a condition of ruins.

In keeping with the custom of those early estates, there is a family burial plat, situated not far from the dwelling and on the opposite side of the road, which runs by the front of the house. Several members of the older Milsagle families are interred there, but the primitive type of gravestones and the manner of inscription used on same lend but little assistance in the quest for genealogical data.

At a later period, members of this family moved to the Concord section of Hampshire County, W. Va., and acquired an estate. The home in which they lived there is of substantially the same type of construction as the one at Sandy Ridge and is still standing, but through lack of care is passing through the same process of disintegration.

The writer has not made a diligent survey of church and court records for material on this branch of his maternal ancestry: Doubtless much could be found of interest, if sufficient time and effort were given it. It is quite probable that some of the earlier members were soldiers in the War with England for American Independence.

The first family of whom we have record to have lived in the Concord section was the (1) Jacob Milsagle family, consisting of two sons, Elias and Samuel, and three daughters, Han-

nah, Edith Ann and Julia Ann. They followed the vocation of farming. The mother of this family died in the spring of 1858. Elias remained unmarried and lived to the age of 84 and is interred in Shiloh Church Cemetery. Their names with dates are:

- (2) Elias Milslagle (Unm.), Feb. 20, 1801-Mar. 25, 1885.
- (3) Samuel Milslagle (7), June 27, 1803-Aug. 30, 1868.
- (4) J. Hannah Milslagle (46), born 1804-time of death unknown.
- (5) Edith Ann Milslagle (47), born 1806-time of death unknown.
- (6) Julia Ann Milslagle (48), Feb. 12, 1808-June 28, 1893.

#### PART ONE

(7) Samuel Milslagle (3), was the writer's maternal great-grandfather and was married twice. His first wife was Jane Pennington, of Hampshire County, to whom he was married May 16, 1825. She died within a few years and on Nov. 5, 1829, he was married by the Rev. Lewis Eichelberger, of the Lutheran Church, to Joanna Glaize, of Frederick County. We have no record of any children by his first marriage, but by the second, he became the father of three daughters and two sons. All of these were born at the old homestead at Concord and grew to maturity and married with the exception of John who died young and is buried in Shiloh Cemetery. The extent to which the children of this family migrated to distant parts of this country in those pioneer days is remarkable and is indicated by the remote places they are buried: The oldest daughter, Elizabeth, is interred at Reardon, Washington: Fannie at Trone, Virginia: Ellen at Red Bud, Texas, and Isaac near Denver, Colorado.

- (8) Elizabeth Milslagle (13), Aug. 30, 1830-Mar. 10, 1916.
- (9) Frances Selena Milslagle (14), Mar. 23, 1833-Mar. 1, 1901.
- (10) Ellen Milslagle (36), 1835-
- (11) Isaac Newton Milslagle (40), 1837-
- (12) John Milslagle (Unm.) 1840.

(13) Elizabeth Milslagle (8), the oldest daughter of Samuel and Joanna Glaize Milslagle, was married on June 12, 1850, to Joseph Alexander Kelso, the son of James and Anna Hite Kelso,



of Hampshire Co. They became the parents of nine children, and details concerning her are recorded in the Kelso section of this genealogy, (394).

(14) Frances S. Milslagle (9), second daughter of Samuel and Joanna G. Milslagle, married Abraham Creswell, of Hampshire Co., born April 3, 1828, and died on his birthday Feb. 10, 1907. He was of English birth and a soldier in the Confederate Army. He was captured by Union soldiers and, in winter time, forced by them to wade through a stream of water in weather so bitter cold his clothes froze on him. From this episode, he contracted a case of inflammatory rheumatism which nearly proved fatal and from which he never made a complete recovery. He was a farmer by vocation and at successive periods after marriage, lived at Concord and Millbrook, W. Va., and at Trone, Va. For several years, he was in charge of a tollgate on the Northwestern turnpike near Gore. Due to an authritic condition, Mrs Creswell was a helpless invalid for many years. Both she and her husband died near Gore and are interred in Bethel Cemetery, Trone. They became the parents of seven children all of whom married, except Edgar, who died young and is buried in Shiloh Cemetery, and John, who remained single and cared for his aged parents and is interred at Bethel. The children of this family are:

(15) Evan Preston Creswell (22), Aug. 1, 1852-Sept. 28, 1924.

(16) John Newton Creswell (Unm.), Mar. 7, 1855-Nov. 18, 1911.

(17) Mary Luella Creswell (23), Jan. 29, 1959-deceased.

(18) Lillian Estelle Creswell (27), Sept. 16, 1860-deceased.

(19) Sarah Frances Creswell (29), Mar. 15, 1865-deceased.

(20) Edgar Homes Creswell (Unm.), Mar. 11, 1868-Nov. 27, 1885.

(21) Blanche Howden Creswell (31), Feb. 15, 1872-

(22) Evan P. Creswell (15), married Oct. 10, 1877, Nancy Elizabeth Anderson, born Sept. 12, 1855, the youngest daughter of Israel and Margaret Anderson, of Hampshire Co. They lived practically their entire life in Hampshire and Frederick Counties and followed the pursuit of farming and orcharding.

Their late years were lived in Winchester, where Mr. Creswell died and is buried in Mt. Hebron. Mrs. Creswell is in her 89th year and the last survivor of a family of ten children. To this union were born four daughters and three sons; all married and with the exception of Evan Curtis have children, making a large number of descendants, many of whom are recorded in the Genealogy of The Spaid Family.

(23) M. Luella Creswell (17), was married at the age of fifteen on March 11, 1874, to James M. Garvin, the son of Samuel Garvin, of High View. They moved to Ohio and were engaged in farming, both are now dead. They left a family of three children and all are married. They are:

(24) Byron Garvin.

(25) Beulah Garvin.

(26) Pearl Garvin.

(27) Lillian E. Creswell (18), married Feb. 28, 1879, Anthony H. Gray, son of Spencer Gray; they lived for several years at Millbrook, W. Va., followed the vocation of farming and tanning; later moved to Martinsburg, W. Va., and was engaged in farming and orcharding until the time of his death in an automobile accident, and is interred in Norborn Cemetery. Mrs. Gray is also dead. They left one daughter, who married David McDonald and is now living in Martinsburg.

(28) Annie Gray.

(29) Sarah F. Creswell (19), married Henry N. B. Gray, a brother of Anthony, of Millbrook, W. Va., May 30, 1886. For a number of years, they were engaged in farming near Sedan, W. Va., where they both died. She is buried in Hebron Church Cemetery and he in the T. R. C. Church Cemetery. They left one son, who married Ida Pugh and live at Dillons Run, W. Va.

(30) Hunter Gray.

(31) Blanche H. Creswell (21) was married Dec. 26, 1889, to Edward Hook, a farmer of Gore, Va. For several years, they lived at Martinsburg, where Mr. Hook died Oct. 24, 1934, and lies at rest in Bethel Cemetery. Mrs. Hook is the last surviving member of her immediate family and makes her home in Martinsburg. Four children were born to this marriage, all of whom



are married. Leon married Loise Renchall; Charles married Virginia Brill; Ruth married Amos Strosnider, and Goldie married Russell Seldon. Their names with dates are:

- (32) Leon Smith Hook, Feb. 27, 1891-
- (33) Charles Lohring Hook, Dec. 8, 1893-
- (34) Ruth Virginia Hook, Sept. 14, 1901-
- (35) Goldie May Hook, Feb. 11, 1907-



(36) BENJAMIN AND ELLEN MILSLAGLE BRYANT

(36) Ellen Mislagle (10), went to Illinois shortly after 1865 to join her brother, Isaac; while there she married Benjamin Bryant, a former soldier in the Union Army. They went to Red Bud, Texas, where they operated a ranch and where they died, leaving three children:

- (37) Hunter Bryant.
- (38) Blanche Bryant, deceased.
- (39) Carson Bryant.

(40) Isaac N. Mislagle (11), went to South Fork, Ill., in early manhood and from old letters, written by him, we learn he was living there in 1858 and at Irish Grove, Ill., in 1875. He was a soldier in the Union Army during the Civil War, and after its close, married Emily Stone, of Illinois. Later they located near Denver, Col., and engaged in farming and livestock raising. Both are now deceased. Their family consisted of four daughters and one son. The youngest daughter was skilled in horsemanship and came out winner in the Cheyenne races. The son



was thrown from his horse while herding cattle and fatally injured. They are:

- (41) Rowena Milslagle.
- (42) Amanda Milslagle.
- (43) Iota Milslagle.
- (44) Nellie Milslagle.
- (45) Walter Newton Milslagle.



(40) MR. AND MRS. ISAAC N. MILSLAGLE AND FAMILY  
STANDING, LT. TO RT.: IOTA, ROWENA, AMANDA, WALTER  
AND NELLIE

## PART TWO

(46) J. Hannah Milslagle (4), married James Pennington, a farmer, of Hampshire County, and a brother of Jane Pennington, the first wife of Hannah's older brother, Samuel Milslagle. The dates of their marriage bonds were May 14th and 16th, respectively, 1825. They not only traded sisters, but it is probable they had a double wedding. James and Hannah lived for several years on the east bank of Capon River, on the Sanford



Bayliss farm near Yellow Springs. Later they migrated to Missouri, where both died, leaving no descendants.

### PART THREE

(47) Edith Ann Mislagle (5), our informant was unable to give us any details concerning this individual, except she married Benjamin McDonald and lived near Little Capon, W. Va.

### PART FOUR

(48) Julia A. Mislagle (6), was married at Sandy Ridge, Jan. 25, 1837, by the Rev. James Kerr, to Jacob Kump, born December 24, 1793 and died February 26, 1877. He was a soldier in the War of 1812, and is said to have been in the army of General Andrew Jackson in the Battle of New Orleans; he was the son of Henry Kump, a soldier in the American Revolutionary War and the grandson of Frederick Kump, who, in company with his brother, George Kump, came to Philadelphia from Amsterdam, Holland, in 1741. After marriage, Jacob and Julia Ann lived at the Kump homestead in the Mt. Airy section of Hampshire County, where they reared a family of four children and where they both died and lie at rest in Hebron Church Cemetery. All the children married except Elisha, who was a farmer and school teacher, and died in his 84th year and is interred in Shiloh Cemetery. They are:

(49) Elisha Harris Kump (Unm.), Nov. 23, 1838-July 12, 1922.

(50) Benjamin Franklin Kump (53), Jan. 5, 1841-May 13, 1915.

(51) Samuel James Kump (77), June 30, 1844-Sept. 20, 1892.

(52) Jemima Elizabeth Kump (97), Oct. 18, 1849- Mar. 26, 1926.

(53) Benjamin F. Kump (50), was married June 15, 1874, to Margaret Frances Rudolph, the daughter of Sylvester and Nancy Clutter Rudolph, of the Capon River section of Hampshire Co. She was born May 7, 1840, and died April 17, 1926. For a number of years after marriage, they resided on a farm near Mt. Airy, where they reared a family of four children. Later moving to Romney, W. Va., where they both died and

are interred. The two sons and two daughters are:

- (54) Garnett Kerr Kump (58), Dec. 9, 1875-
- (55) Herman Guy Kump (59), Oct. 31, 1877-
- (56) Volunta Volonia Kump (66), June 22, 1879-
- (57) Otelia Vera Kump (70), Aug. 7, 1881-Apr. 4, 1920.

(58) G. Kerr Kump (54), served as teacher in the public schools of Hampshire Co. for several years. After the completion of a law course at the West Virginia University, he practiced his profession at Romney until his election to the Judgeship of the 22nd Judicial Circuit of West Virginia, in which capacity he served with distinction from 1926 to 1936.

On Sept. 4, 1940, he was married to Mary Elizabeth Zimmerman, born Feb. 21, 1903, the daughter of Joshua Soule and Katherine Campbell Vance Zimmerman, of Romney. They reside in Romney, where Judge Kump continues the practice of law. No children have been reported.

(59) H. Guy Kump (55), the second son of B. F. and Frances R. Kump, was engaged in the teaching profession for several years and later held a position in the office of County Clerk at Romney. Both he and his brother were skilled tournament riders. In 1905, he was graduated from the Law School of the University of Virginia and located in Elkins, W. Va. Within a short period, he became prosecuting attorney for Randolph County and later was elected Judge of the 20th Judicial Circuit which he served from 1928 to 1932, when he resigned to become a candidate for Governor of West Virginia; was elected by a large majority and served as one of that State's most efficient Governors from 1933 to 1937.

On Oct. 9, 1907, he married Edna Scott, born April 18, 1887, the daughter of Cyrus Hall and Frances Logan Scott, of Elkins, W. Va. Their home is in that city, and Governor and Mrs. Kump are the parents of six children, with names and dates as follows: Two of the daughters were twins and the two sons are now in military service:

- (60) Capt. Cyrus Scott Kump, Oct. 26, 1908-
- (61) Frances Irim Kump, Oct. 6, 1911-
- (62) Margaret Rudolph Kump, May 13, 1913-



(63) Elizabeth Logan Kump, May 13, 1913-Jan. 6, 1937.

(64) Mary Gamble Kump, Aug. 13, 1915-

(65) Capt. Benjamin Franklin Kump II, May 19, 1918-

(66) Volunta V. Kump (56), the first daughter of Benjamin F. and Frances Rudolph Kump, was born and reared at the Kump homestead near Mt. Airy and for several years successfully taught in the public schools of Hampshire County. On Dec. 6, 1919, she became the wife of Edwin Vause Millar, born Nov. 10, 1886, the son of John Decker Millar, of Glebe, W. Va. He was an overseas veteran of World War I. After marriage, they resided in Petersburg, W. Va., where he served as road construction supervisor and where he died Jan. 11, 1937. Mrs. Millar has in her home there a chest of drawers which was used in the pioneer home of her first Milslagle ancestors at Sandy Ridge. They became the parents of three daughters, all of whom were born and reared in Petersburg. Julia Ann was graduated from Davis and Elkins College in 1943 with the A. B. degree; Nancy Jane is a candidate for the B. S. degree from Shepherds College in 1944, and Margaret is a senior at Petersburg High School. In order of birth their names with dates are:

(67) Julia Ann Millar, Nov. 27, 1920-

(68) Nancy Jane Millar, Feb. 26, 1923-

(69) Margaret Frances Millar, Aug. 26, 1926-

(70) Otelia V. Kump (57), the youngest child of the B. F. Kump family, married Oct. 3, 1903, John Philip Harness, born March 20, 1881, the son of William Welton and Katherine Shearer Harness, of Hardy County. They resided first at Moorefield, W. Va., where the two older children were born; later moving to the Kump homeplace near Mt. Airy, where the four younger children were born and where she died in 1920 and is interred in Hebron Church Cemetery. All the members of this family are now married and with the exception of Frances have no children. Four of the sons are serving in the armed forces in World War II. Keith was married in Los Angeles, California, in March, 1931, to Dorothy Matthews; joined the navy and when the attack was made on Pearl Harbor, Dec. 7, 1942; was asleep in his bunk on the battleship Oklahoma which was severely damaged and capsized; he escaped through a porthole, swam to another vessel,

which was sunk, then swam ashore and survived the attack without injury. He is now in the battle zone of the Southwest Pacific, serving as chief quartermaster on the S. S. Barnes Aircraft Carrier. Philip was married in Washington, D. C., Aug. 30, 1941, to Eleanor Carroll and is a master mechanic at Mare Island, Vallejo, Cal.; John married Ann Peterson, Sept. 3, 1935, at Silver Springs, Md., and is a sergeant in the air corps, Columbia, S. C. Henry married Oct. 5, 1941, Marcella Gross and is on the editorial staff of the Daily Mail, Charleston, W. Va. Marshall is a Lieutenant at Camp Hawse, Texas, and was married in March, 1942, to Dana Blake in Washington, D. C.

The Harness children with dates are:

- (71) Franklin Walton Keith Harness, Jan. 29, 1905-
- (72) Florence Katherine Harness (77), Feb. 2, 1907-
- (73) Philip Kump Harness, Aug. 2, 1908-
- (74) John Guy Harness, Sept. 25, 1910-
- (75) Henry Lee Harness, June 20, 1914-
- (76) Marshall Otelia Harness, Oct. 11, 1917-

(77) Frances K. Harness (72), the only daughter of John P. and Otelia K. Harness, was married at Romney, May 23, 1935, to Paul Hammann, born March 26, 1904, the son of Harry Adam and Harriett Buckleman Hammann, of Martinsburg, W. Va. They reside in that city, where Mr. Hammann operates a plumbing and heating business and are the parents of two children:

- (78) Harriett Kerr Hammann, July 6, 1935-
- (79) Edward Adam Hammann, Aug. 16, 1938-

(80) Samuel J. Kump (51), the third son of Jacob and Juliann Milslagle Kump, spent the greater part of his life in the Mt. Airy section of Hampshire Co., and successfully operated a farm. During the Civil War, he was a member of Company K, 18th Virginia Cavalry, C. S. A. He married Laura B. Hannum, born March 8, 1869, and died Feb. 14, 1920, the daughter of Robert Hannum, of Hampshire County. Upon the death of her first husband, she became the wife of William H. Heironimus; both are now deceased and interred at Shiloh. Mr. Kump is buried at Hebron Church and his children are:

- (81) Esther Kump, June 8, 1891-July 6, 1891.
- (82) Rosella Virginia Kump (84), June 26, 1889-



(83) Clement Imboden Kump (89), May 8, 1893-July 15, 1938.

(84) Rosella V. Kump (82), married Dora Marion Boyce, July 17, 1905. He was born Aug. 4, 1882, the son of James A. and Mary Miller Boyce, of Hampshire Co. They reside on a farm at Relief, Virginia, and have four sons, all of whom are married:

(85) James Wilbur Boyce, Oct. 28, 1913-

(86) Ray Edwin Boyce, Aug. 24, 1916-

(87) Garland Gordon Boyce, July 7, 1918-

(88) Maynard Matthew Boyce, May 12, 1921-

(89) Clement I. Kump (83), married for his first wife Jessie White, who bore him seven children and died in about 1931. By his second marriage to Evelyn Seldon, he had three children. He was a farmer and served as a tenant on the A. C. Oates farm near High View for many years and was living there at the time of his death. His children with dates are.

By his first marriage:

(90) Herbert Harry Kump, July 16, 1912-

(91) Melvin Ivan Kump, Jan. 12, 1914-

(92) Richard Elwood Kump, July 26, 1918-

(93) Marshall Imboden Kump, Apr. 12, 1920-

(94) Dorothy May Kump, Jan. 27, 1922-

(95) Calvin Lee Kump, May 11, 1924-

(96) Lester Vernon Kump, June 11, 1930-

By his second marriage:

(97) Catherine Kump.

(98) Hilda Kump.

(99) Glenn Kump.

Of these children, Herbert H. married Ella Virginia Loring, daughter of Frederick and Althia Oates Loring; Melvin I. married Vivian Miller and have two children: Carol and Donald; Richard E. married Dorothy Larrick, daughter of Fred. Larrick; two children: Nancy and Philip. Marshall I. married Hazel Davis, daughter of Thomas Davis; one daughter: Shirley. Dorothy M. married Ralph Hummer.

(100) Jemima E. Kump (52), only daughter of Jacob and

Juliann M. Kump, was married June 4, 1879, to Flavius Josephus Fletcher, a farmer of near Capon Springs, W. Va., born 1852 and died in 1916; both are interred at Shiloh. Three children resulted from this marriage; Edith is single and is housekeeper for her brother, Elmer, in Winchester.

(101) Elmer Stansbury Fletcher (104), May 6, 1880-

(102) Edgar Holmes Fletcher (105), July 5, 1882-

(103) Edith Viola Fletcher (Unm.), Dec. 8, 1889-

(104) Elmer S. Fletcher (101), a schoolteacher and carpenter, married Ethel E. Dunlap, daughter of Tucker and Annie Brill Dunlap, of near Capon Springs; born 1881; died April 3, 1937, and is interred at T. R. C. Church. No children.

(105) Edgar H. Fletcher (102), married Ethel Coughill, of Capon Bridge, in 1916. Now living in Sacramento, California, and is connected with the U. S. Weather Bureau in the department of Agriculture. No children.



PART FOUR

WILLS





## CHAPTER XVII.

### THE WILL OF JAMES KELSO (The Immigrant)

I, James Kelso, of the County of Hampshire and State of Virginia, do make and declare this my last will and testament in manner and form following:

In the first place, I direct that my executor hereinafter named shall pay off all my just debts and funeral expenses as soon as it can be conveniently done and in order to provide funds for that purpose I direct that he shall sell the farm which I purchased of William McKee as soon as a sale can be effected without sacrifice and out of the proceeds of sale of said farm. I direct that the following legacies shall be paid. To my son-in-law, Isaac Brill, I bequeath ten dollars. To Ellen (Eleanor) Kelso's son, Robert B. Kelso, five dollars. To my son, William Kelso, five dollars. To my daughter, Margaret Dottson, ten dollars. To my son-in-law, Robert Hook, ten dollars. To my daughter, Eliza Kelso, three hundred dollars and one cow, one sideboard, and one bed and bedding. To my daughter, Lavinia Pennington, one hundred and fifty dollars. To my son, Joseph A. Kelso, one hundred and fifty dollars.

It is also my will that in case that my McKee farm cannot be sold for a sufficient sum to pay off my debts and the legacies above named then it is my will that my daughter, Eliza Kelso, shall not be paid her legacy until after her Mother's death, when it shall be paid out of my home farm.

I bequeath to my son, James F. Kelso, my gold watch and my black horse. To my son, John Wesley Kelso, I bequeath one hundred dollars and one colt. It is also my will that my beloved wife, Anna Kelso, shall have all my personal property (except that is heretofore bequeathed), including a bond of two thousand dollars on Jonathan Jenkins to do with what she may think fit or proper, and also that she shall hold all my land except the McKee farm during her natural life, and after death and after all the above legacies shall have been paid, then it shall be equally divided between my two sons, James F. Kelso and John Wesley Kelso, and my daughter, Eliza Kelso. And, lastly, I constitute and appoint my friend, James Cather, of Frederick County, my executor to execute this my last will and testament. In testimony whereof I have herewith set my hand and

seal this 26th day of May, 1854.

Witnesseth:

James Kelso (Seal)

Robt. V. Lockhart

Ed. R. Muse

Aaron Dunlap

At a court held for Hampshire County on the 25th day of September, 1854, this last will and testament of James Kelso, deceased, was presented in court, proved by oaths of Robert V. Lockhart and Edwin R. Muse witnesseth thereto and ordered to be recorded on motion of James Cather, the executor therein named, who made oath according to law, a certificate of the probate thereof is granted him on his giving security. Whereupon he with Edward R. Muse and Robert V. Lockhart his securities who were justified on oath as to their sufficiency entered into and acknowledged borne in the penalty of \$12,000.00 conditioned as the law directs.

*Teste*

John B. White, C. H. C.

#### THE WILL OF ANNA HITE KELSO

I, Anna Kelso, of the County of Hampshire and State of Virginia, do make and declare this my last will and testament, in manner and form following:

In the first place, I direct that my Executor hereinafter named shall immediately after my decease, collect whatever debts may be outstanding and due me at that time and out of the monies arising therefrom he shall pay off all my just debts and funeral expenses, and also the following legacies, to-wit: To my son, Joseph A. Kelso, one hundred dollars. To my granddaughter, Catherine A. V. Pennington, fifty dollars. And it is my will that my daughter Eliza Kelso Brill, shall have all the personal property which she purchased at the sale of the estate of James Kelso, Decd., which said property has remained in my possession ever since she purchased it. It is also my will that my said daughter, Eliza Kelso, shall have her choice of my horses and my side saddle; also my new carpet and family Bible. It is also my will that in case the personal estate of my deceased husband, James Kelso, deceased, should not hold out, to pay



the legacy therein bequeathed, of three hundred dollars, to Eliza Kelso; then and in that case I direct that it shall be paid to her out of my estate by my said Executor.

It is also my will that whatever personal property (other than debts due me) that I may die seized of shall be equally divided between my daughter, Eliza Kelso, and my sons, James F. Kelso and John W. Kelso; and it is my wish that it may be so divided amongst themselves without any sale of the property. It is also my will that my son, John W. Kelso, shall have my colt (of this spring's foaling) before the division above directed, shall take place.

And, lastly, I constitute and appoint my friend, James Cather, of Frederick County, my Executor, to execute this my last will and testament.

In testimony whereof I hereunto set my hand and seal this 15th day of April in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and fifty-seven.

Witnesseth:

ANNA KELSO (Seal).

James Cather

B. F. Eaton

Samuel Garvin

This will was probated on the 25th day of October, 1858, at Romney, W. Va.





PART FIVE

LETTERS BY MATTHEW HARLOE





## CHAPTER XVIII.

Copies of letters written by Matthew Harloe to his wife while he was in the U. S. Navy, during the Civil War:

U. S. S. Huron

Lying at Anchor, in the James River, 25 miles from  
Richmond, Va., Oct. 12, 1864.

My dear Wife:

It is now midnight. I am watching in the engine room. We are well up the river far into the enemies' country. I have orders to keep up steam all during the night and day, so as to be ready to start on the instant. The Rebs very frequently fire on the vessels lying in the river. We can see their pickets from the deck of the ship quite plainly, also our own men. We can hear the sound of cannon at Petersburg, Va., which is said to be about eight miles south of us. Our guns are all run out, loaded and ready for use at a moment's notice. Things generally look like business. If the Rebs make any demonstrations against us, I think they will be received by a more tumultuous greeting than they have bargained for. We have a smart Captain and a sober one, a first rate crew of one hundred men and a good ship with plenty of ammunition. So I do not feel so very much alarmed as to our safety. In fact, the most of us are anxious to have a brush with the enemy, so as to exercise our guns. Besides being engineer, I have command of all the coal hands and firemen which is the biggest and best squad on the ship. I have had to dock them one hour each day, when off engine room duty with small arms.

As we came up the river, the look of desolation and destruction that met my eye was painful to behold. As you are aware, I have traversed this river before on several occasions and am familiar with the general appearance of the country, but the scenery is quite changed now from olden times: The blooming cornfields are now a barren waste. The splendid orchards and beautiful woodlands are blackened moors. The stately old colonial homes are scarcely to be recognized; save by piles of brick chimneys which can be seen all along the river after Norfolk,, standing as mournful monuments of once proud

mansions. Nor is this the only melancholy spectacle that meets the view. I have seen pieces of ground, stretching off as far as the eye could reach with the aid of a telescope, dotted with white markers, indicating graves of the fallen. Those who have been through this war tell me that this is but a mere outline of the utter ruin of the interior which must necessarily be the case; as the armies have operated mostly in the interior. I have not time now nor space to go into a minute detail of all I have thus far seen, but shall give you a more extended account some other time. I am disappointed in not having heard from you in answer to my last letter which was mailed at Old Point Comfort, Va. I suppose it will be along within a few days. I have nothing to complain about; everything is as good as I could expect. I am treated with the greatest respect by officers and men. I have a few words to say on another subject: I have had an allotment of fifty dollars per month made for you. The money can be drawn at the Navy Agents, in New York City, Maison Street, near the Post Office, which can be easily found. I have appointed William Harloe, my brother, Attorney for you. He will get the money for you the first time and arrange matters in such way that it will not be necessary to go after it each time; at least, so our paymaster tells me. I know, if it can be done, he will do it. Give brother William and his family my love. Kiss all the children for me and take as many as you please for yourself.

Affectionately, Your husband,

Matthew Harloe

U. S. S. HURON  
Off Wilmington, N. C.  
Dec. 23, 1864.

My dear Wife:

I have an opportunity for writing a few lines to you and as such a privilege does not happen every day, I cannot let the present pass unimproved. We are lying at anchor now, after a very severe gale which lasted three days and nights, during which we were out to sea. Having pulled our anchors, we were compelled to get under way. I tell you we had a rough time. The ship is very uneasy even now, but the storm has become a



great deal more moderated. The next time I write, I will have something to say that will be interesting. At present, I am not at liberty to speak. We are not capturing many prizes; nor are we likely to. Our ship is not fast enough. My health is not very good, but I am not, to say, down sick. I have frequent headaches. The victuals on board ship is not the thing for me. If the water were good, I think I could get along much better. It is all made from sea water by the process of distillation and does not have the natural taste.

I should like very much to be home with you on Christmas Day and eat dinner. By that time, I shall probably be engaged in other business; although not quite as pleasant. The navy is about to leave and I have nothing more to say at this time. Wishing all a Merry Christmas and a Happy New Year. With all the love I have to each of the children and yourself. Also to my mother, brother William and family, give my love. I should like to get a New York Herald every week, if possible. It would be a great satisfaction to know something about what is going on in the world. We know nothing here in the navy, except when we go after coal which happens about once in 20 days, when we perhaps see a New York paper. I would have a great deal to tell if I were at home, but it would not do to write it on paper under existing war conditions. The navy is a great institution, if our ship is a fair sample. The captain is a king and despot of the most unlimited kind. If he happens to be so disposed, has the power to be a perfect tyrant. I think one year in this branch of the service will be enough for me. If I can get out then, which is not likely, unless the war is over. I have not had a letter now for a long time, but hope to get one soon. Once more I say to all of you: Good-bye and may God bless all of you.

Affectionately, your husband,

Matthew Harloe.

U. S. S. HURON  
Cape Fear River, N. C.  
Jan. 19, 1865

My dear Wife:

I wrote you a few lines the other day, immediately after the

fight, which I suppose you have heard all about before this. As I promised to give you a more detailed account of the capture, I will now proceed to do so. What I write will be simply what I have seen and you can rely upon it. (Newspaper reports are often far from being reliable). On the 11th, the fleet sailed out of Beaufort Harbor and lay anchored all night off the Bar. At daylight, we were signaled to get under way. The weather was fine and each of the three divisions formed in lines preceded by their flag ship. Besides the Navy there was a very large fleet of transports filled with troops. The lines extended far beyond the reach of sight in every direction. The Admiral's ship running all through the fleet, giving signals how to proceed. Thus we continued our course all day, until 10 o'clock at night, when we anchored within about 6 miles of the fortifications. The Rebs were astonished in the morning to see such an immense gathering around them. In a very short time, the object of our visit was made known to them by a large number of bombshells which carried our compliments and we were thus formally introduced. It being our second visit, the tokens of our esteem were exchanged with tremendous rapidity. The opening of the battle was on Friday morning and was kept up (new ships taking their places in position as we made advances) until Sunday, when the whole fleet got into action, and such a terrific fire as was poured forth on the devoted Rebs was never seen in this or any other world. This was all previously arranged. At a given signal from the Admiral, the firing was increased and every ship was firing as rapidly as possible. The great frigates, with their forty-eight immense guns, poured in their broadsides with immense rapidity; the sloops with 24 guns and the monitors with their 15 inch shell and 40 other vessels of fewer guns but quite as large completed the magnificent scheme, which it would be idle for me to attempt describing. At a given signal, the firing stopped and the smoke cleared away (this was four o'clock in the evening, Sunday). When two thousand sailors were landed and charged on the first fortifications. The Rebs met them and were seemingly prepared, as they had several pieces of artillery trained on them, loaded with grape and canister; they also had breast works and rifles, while our poor Blue Jackets had no cover and nothing but cutlass and revolvers. The



consequence was that they suffered terribly, altho they still continued advancing to within pistol shot and made many a Rebel bite the dust. A man aboard our ship by the name of Barry Kane, was the first man who got through the stockade. When a Rebel officer, with his sword in one hand and a red cap in the other, jumped up from behind the trenches (which were full of Rebs) and cried out: "Now, boys, give the Yank S—s of B——s H—ll". This was his last speech, for the aforesaid Barry shot him while he was jumping. He gave one jump higher than before and dropped still, clutching his sword and holding his red cap. I saw him as he lay with many others around him. Finally, the sailors could not hold their ground and were obliged to retreat, leaving 133 of their comrades strewed along the beach in front of the forts. While the Rebs were exulting over this repulse of the Shell Backs, the Navy soldiers approached them more cautiously (there are 1300 troops here under Command of General Terry). They attacked them at three different points and drove them before them. It was now quite dark, yet the volleys of musketry were continued without intermission. The ships of the fleet were again pouring in their shells at a fearful rate on the upper fortifications. The signals of the advance of the troops showed the unconquered portions of the enemy's works and we could see the signals advance and knew our brave boys were gaining ground. The ships nearest the inner works continued to fire. We had ceased for fear of killing our own men from our position. It being necessary to fire over their heads; the bombs often exploded prematurely which would place their lives in jeopardy from our shells as well as the Rebs. I very much fear that many of our men were killed by our own fire. It being quite dark and their exact locality could not be discerned. Finally about a quarter past ten at night, Sunday, above the roar of cannon, shouts and prolonged cheers were heard. The signal is communicated as quickly as if it were telegraphed. The fortifications are ours. In an instant all hands are tipped off by the boatswain on every ship of the fleet. The signal rocket is fired from the Admiral's ship and the crew gives nine cheers. The rest of the ships catch up the sound and respond and this is reverberated on the midnight air until the sound is lost in the distance. Each ship then begins to fire rockets, burn bril-

liant lights of every hue and color, till the old ocean as far as the eye can reach is one blaze of glory, rivaling in splendor the brilliancy of the noon day sun. Thus far everything is grand, the victory is decisive and complete—an immense fortification is ours. The great mouth which feeds the rebellion is closed. Numberless trophies: Cannon, rifles and ammunition of untold quantities are in our possession, together with 1800 prisoners. This is all glorious. A splendid victory and comparatively easily purchased. Would that I could stop here, but the story must be told and no doubt you have already heard of the terrific explosion of the principal magazine of Fort Fisher which occurred on the following morning, while our men were exulting over the completeness of their victory and massed together. As by design, this event made a place of more than ordinary interest. Like a solid mountain the whole mound rose hundreds of feet into the air, darkening the sunlight, carrying up with it hundreds of our brave soldiers, who but a few hours before had torn down the traitor's flag and put our starry banner in its place, where it of right belonged. Altho this misfortune casts a shade of gloom over the splendid achievement, they are nevertheless our forts still and so will continue henceforth and forever. The fortifications are all around us as we advance up the river and are taken as we advance. The strongest being Fort Fisher and Fort Bankfroap which were first taken and much the strongest. The Rebs made a very poor resistance. I have not space to say much more on this subject, but I could write a volume about it which would be necessary were I to go into minute detail. When I come home I will give you a complete history of the affair. I will now give you a brief description of the appearance of the place after the capture. The principal works extended at least one mile on the sea coast, then forming a right angle run along a small in'et three quarters of a mile. They are all earth works of immense strength and may well be called formidable. For after three days and nights of the most terrific bombardment that ever any place in the world got, they are not in the least degree injured but as strong this day as when we first made the attack. Except almost all the guns have been dismounted. The Rebs had several on hand which can easily be put in their place. When this is done and garrisoned by our troops, aided by our



Navy, we can defy the whole combined forces of the South to retake it and escape at its back. I have not time nor space to tell you all I saw there. The immense quantity of cannon, some of the most splendid kind, one especially called the Armstrong—all made in England and this particular one presented to Jeff Davis. There are thousands of rifles, mostly percussion make and hundreds of tons of ammunition, tens of thousands of cotton bags, filled with sand to strengthen the works; any quantity of timber prepared to make additions to the place and an immense subterranean hall, filled with galvanic batteries, having wires connected, running in every direction through the works and out into the channel attached to torpedoes. Besides all this preparation for destruction, several other traps were set: Some of which have been discovered but I fear many yet remain hid. The terrible explosion on last Monday morning has taught our men a lesson which I hope they will profit by. The result is that most of the chambers and subterranean passages of which the place is full remain unexplored. There are hundreds of tons of shot and shell strewn all over the place, thousands of unexploded shells. The death wounds given by these terrible missiles are frightful in heads, legs, arms and bodies of white and black, lying all over these works will fully testify. Besides these the men who were blown up by the explosion and which are not yet half gotten out for many were buried twenty feet deep and there will probably remain. There was a large number of Rebs blown up with our men but how it happened no one can tell. The most of our men were buried before I went ashore and a large number of the enemy. The horrors of war are here fully depicted and I will not try to present the picture for it is terrible, to contemplate, much more so to behold. All the fortifications and every thing else which were in possession of the Rebs at both entrances to Cape Fear River are ours. Our ship is now ascending the Cape Fear River on our way to Wilmington. We are dragging the river for torpedoes. I hope we may get through safely. In the fight our main mast was shot away. A large shell exploded on the quarter deck, another came through our side just above the water line and close to the magazine; fortunately it did not explode or probably I would not be writing you at this time. I hope the same

Kind Providence which has thus far protected me will still continue to shield me from every danger to which I may be exposed and at last bring me to the bosom of my beloved family in safety. I will now come to a close but would again remind you that your letters are like Angel's visits—few and far between. I got a book which I suppose Billy sent me. It came this day. I have not read it yet. Give my love to mother and brother William and family and all my sisters and families. Also remember me to Wm. Dickerson, William, Henry and Sadie. You must let William's folks read this letter; that is if you can read it, for it was written in the engine room and in considerable of a hurry. It is probable after we take Wilmington that our ship will have to go north for repairs, as our mast is gone and the boilers are leaking badly. If so, it is possible I may have a chance to see you. I have several trophies of the battle ground which I will try to keep and bring home. I am well and hope you and all the children are enjoying the same blessings. My love to all of you. Direct my next letter to Wilmington, N. C. I expect to be there before your next reaches me. Why don't you send me papers occasionally? I have never gotten one yet and if it were not that other officer's wives, who send their papers which they lend me, I would be entirely ignorant of what is going on in the world. It is now three o'clock A. M., so will say good morning.

Your affectionate husband,

Matthew Harloe.

U. S. S. HURON

Wilmington, N. C.

Feb. 23, 1865.

My dear Wife:

Before receiving this letter you will have heard of the capture of Wilmington, N. C., which event took place Feb. 22, Washington's birthday. For this occasion the whole fleet was decorated with flags and when within a short distance of this city a national salute was fired by the entire fleet. Each ship firing 31 guns. I tell you it awoke the echoes about the city and although nothing but blank cartridges were used, it drove terror to many a Rebel heart to see what the Yankee ships



could do if they tried. The whole time occupied in firing this salute, did not exceed five minutes. There were 22 vessels which fired. Billy can cipher out how many shots were made in that time. Thus while the cannon were belching forth the glad tidings of another great victory; they were also proclaiming the birthday anniversary of the Father of our country. Our stay was very brief at Wilmington and we are now on our way to Hampton Roads, Va. Where we shall eventually turn up, I cannot at this moment tell. The general impression is that we will go north for repairs. There is a possibility that we may be sent up the James River or go to Philadelphia, or possibly to New York. If to the latter place, it is probable that I shall see you before long. I have not received a letter for two weeks from home. I got a weekly Herald of Feb. 11, a few days ago, also a letter from Mr. Cronck. There must be some reason for my not getting letters more regularly, as the mail seems to come quite regular. I am tired of finding fault. If you write I will get the letters. If not, why of course, there will be none to come. I wrote to my brother William, Poughkeepsie, N. Y., also to my son, Billy, as well as to yourself twice since I heard from you. The last letter was written about one week ago. My health is good and that is all I have to say. I have not touched the shore but once for forty days and that was only about two hours just after the capture of Fort Fisher. You must think the little space allotted to me on aboard the ship is right familiar to me by this time and that every little event that occurs is a relief from the monotony which we are forced to suffer. Nothing does more to relieve the dullness than letters from home. There is not an officer on the ship who does not receive two letters to my one and the most of them are from away down east.

I hope you all are well for this hope is my greatest consideration. You have not said whether you were going to move on the first of May, or otherwise. If you do move look out early for a house in some nice neighborhood. Suit yourself in this matter. I hope you have paid the interest on the lots; when you write, let me know. Direct your next letter to Hampton Roads, Va., or elsewhere, if I should countermand this instruction.

I have been recommended to the Admiral for promotion, but am perfectly indifferent as to the result. If it comes, well and good: I will not make any great effort to secure it. If we don't get sent up the James River, we will not have much more fighting to do. I have been into it so much of late that when the cannon is not roaring and the bombs bursting, it appears as if something is wrong; for then there is some excitement but now everything is dull. Ours was the second ship to arrive at Wilmington. On one night, we picked up 36 torpedoes, only two exploded and but one man was killed. No vessels were destroyed. Although the Cape Fear River was filled with obstructions: they consisted of heavy timbers framed together; the points sharpened, one end in the mud and standing at an angle, so that the points were just below the surface of the water. There were also heavy chains across the river to which torpedoes were fastened; several vessels were also sunk in the river channel to obstruct our progress, but they could not stop the Yanks any more than a box of matches. The state of affairs at Wilmington is deplorable. The Rebs burnt all the government property from the mouth of the river clean up to the city. It has been a very nice looking place and the buildings have a very modern appearance, some of the houses have marble fronts. I had fresh shad for my breakfast this morning out of Cape Fear River. The fishing season is in about its height but there are very few fishermen. In fact I saw but one net. So the shad will not suffer much here this season. If some of the Low Point fishermen were here, they could have things pretty much their own way. As an example of the money affairs of the South: One of our men went ashore and bought a straw hat. He gave one dollar, greenback, for which he got the hat and forty dollars of Confederate money in change. A pair of shoes that would fit Laura would cost \$250.00 etc., etc.

Write as soon as you get this. I have nothing more to say. My love to all.

Yours affectionately,

Matthew Harloe.



PART SIX

POEMS BY WILLIAM HARLOE





## CHAPTER XIX.

### POEMS BY WILLIAM HARLOE

The following poems along with a number of others were written by William Harloe of Poughkeepsie, New York and were published in the local papers of that city, during the period of his residence there. The writer is having them reproduced herein that they may be preserved for the satisfaction and enjoyment of others. William Harloe wrote under the pen name: Veritas—a Latin work meaning truth or truthfulness.

“Mr. Harloe’s Poem.—We would call the attention of our readers to the poem which appears on the first page of today’s paper, from the pen of our esteemed fellow citizen William Harloe. Under the assumed name of “Veritas” Mr. Harloe has contributed to our columns many excellent productions in verse, which have been widely copied by the press in general. The poem in today’s issue forms a beautiful and touching tribute of filial affection to the cherished memory of a departed mother, and will touch a responsive chord in thousands of loving hearts. (Editor’s Note—The Press & Telegraph, Poughkeepsie, New York.)”

---

#### MOTHER’S PORTRAIT

By WILLIAM HARLOE

Methinks thou’rt here! It cannot be  
That this is all that’s left of thee!  
Still on that cheek the dimples play  
As was their wont in youthful days,  
And round that mouth, until it seems  
Thyself within the picture gleams.  
And that sweet smile the brighter grows;  
The face with animation glows,  
Till life comes back, and features move  
With old fond look of Mother’s love—  
The Portrait speaks! again I hear  
That voice to memory so dear.  
Spell-bound I gaze, with wond’ring eyes,  
Yet, would not have the curtain rise

That veils the thought, and kindly gives  
The waking dream, that still she lives;  
Or that her spirit hovers near  
To those of earth she loved so dear.  
Break not the spell, in silence tread,  
Again she lives, she is not dead!  
Still on that face, O, let me look,  
And read from it, as from a book,  
The lessons learned, imprinted there,  
By Mother's love and watchful care.

Those eyes so soft, and pure, retain  
The old fond look, and seem again  
To glow with life within that frame,  
As if thy spirit lit the flame  
That look severe, but always kind,  
Brings back so plainly to my mind,  
When, truant boy, upon your knee  
You ever kindly lectured me.  
And when through time to manhood grown.  
The cares and joys of childhood flown,  
From home by duties called away—  
Thy well pleased look, upon the day  
Of my return; and how so mild  
You chid, and pouted like a child,  
If I, by chance of some delay,  
Neglected first to you to pay  
The greetings due, and to receive  
The blessing which you loved to give.

Thy day was long-four score and ten;  
Thy sons are gray, their grandsons men;  
Thou hast been blessed, in peace to see  
Thy great-grand children at thy knee.  
Thy precepts stamped on youth and age,  
Like living lines upon the page,  
To guide their steps through weal or woe,  
Smooth-out the ruggedness below  
Until on earth they close their eyes,  
And join their greetings in the skies.



## IMMORTALITY OF THE SOUL

By WILLIAM HARLOE

What is the Soul? A thing not to be weighed,  
Nor felt, nor seen.—Essence ethereal—  
Something to man incomprehensible?  
Ah, man is lost in reverie and thought;  
And yet that thought's the Soul's prerogative,  
Without which subtle power he could not  
Meditate; but would live without a plan  
Or aim; and like the brute with appetite  
Appeased, would lay him down in shady lair  
And sleep, till hunger drove him forth to seek  
For prey; or thirst, his instinct, point to where  
The limpid cooling stream flows murm'ring by.

The human creature of whatever race,  
Or caste, or kind—all that have gone before—  
All yet to come—had or will have a soul,  
The fount of thought, the spring of every act.  
The flame which warms and animates the clay,  
Goes out and leaves its tenement all cold  
And dead. The past and present tell us this,  
Yet point unerring to a future lot—  
The end's not yet: for since the world was made,  
The untutored savage and the cultured man,  
Alike have deeply yearned for future life.  
'The still small voice' within the breast of all—  
Part of our being, within our nostrils breathed:  
Spark of Divinity, of the Godhead part,  
And co-eternal with its great Creator, yet  
Denied to all save those His image have—  
Defines the Soul, and proves its deathless life.  
This soul has man within himself; and when  
The sceptic doubts, and upon nature calls  
For proof, point thou to God-like man, and say,  
"Go study him."—Seemingly nature dies;  
The trees their foliage shed, the garden shrubs  
Their flowers; the grass, no longer green,

Is dry and dead; the flowing stream is stayed,  
 And nature's self is desolate and cold;  
 So, for a season, to remain, yet life  
 Is there! and with returning Spring 'twill rise,  
 And bloom and look more beauteous than before.  
 These are God's lesser works; and yet they die  
 To live! shall man his chiefest work be less  
 Than they? Let Infidelity reply.

---

### OUR DEPARTED ONES

Endeared to us by holy ties  
 We love her sacred walls,  
 Within her courts our songs arise,—  
 No dread of death appalls.

The voice responsive when we pray—  
 The dear familiar face  
 Of youth and age, have passed away,  
 We miss them in their place.

We miss the neighbor at our side  
 That knelt with us in prayer,  
 We miss the husband and the bride  
 That used to worship there.

The son of promise, and the joy  
 Of parent's heart is gone,  
 The smiling babe, and prattling boy,  
 To join the Heavenly throng.

The voice that sounded soft and clear,  
 Responsive, or in song,  
 No more will swell the anthem here,  
 Nor roll sweet notes along.—

That mother, too, beloved by all,  
 So constant in her place,  
 Obedient e'er to duty's call,  
 Hath run her earthly race.



Kind honored fathers, too, have left  
Our little church below,  
Scarce one there is, who's not bereft,  
Nor felt the pangs of woe.—

But yet we love to gather here,  
On each returning day,  
With kindred spirits ever near,  
To sing, and praise, and pray.

Around His Alter all are pleading,  
Sacrifice of prayer,  
Approving presence, ever feeling  
Of those who worshipped there.

Veritas.

---

### THIRST, NO LONGER, O! MY SOUL!

Thought feeds the soul; and nature, thought,  
Then why uneasy be?  
No fear of want; the garner's full,  
Then wherefore feel ennui?  
Come drink the nectar from the bowl.  
Thirst, thirst, no longer, O! my soul.

Unseen companion, always near,  
I would not from thee fly;  
Directed right, you ever cheer  
And lift me to the sky;  
Be bright and hopeful all the way,  
Nor point to any sorrow,  
Make this a pleasant happy day,  
Joy will come to-morrow—  
Thirst, then, no longer, O! my soul,  
Come drink the nectar from the bowl.

Away! away! to the grand old wood,  
High on the mountain's plain,

In nature's summer-house we stood,  
And drank long draughts again;  
The golden fingers of the sun  
Are playing with the shade;  
As here and there they stoop and run,  
New beauties are displayed—  
Thirst, then, no longer, O! my soul.  
Come drink the nectar from the bowl.

The daisy wears a golden hue,  
The grass a brighter green,  
The violet dons a purple blue,  
The light and shade between.  
As fleecy shadows passing by,  
Stop to kiss his fingers,  
Then fleeing softly through the sky,  
Not one truant lingers—  
Thirst, then no longer, O! my soul,  
Come, drink from Nature's flowing bowl.

Now merging to the open plain,  
The landscape spreads and glows,  
Stretching out o'er hill and dale  
Where Hudson grandly flows;  
Bathed in a golden flood of light,  
The distant hills seem near,  
And nature's battlements all bright,  
Like citadels appear—  
Thirst, then no longer, O! my soul,  
Come drink from Nature's flowing bowl.

In peaceful beauty sits serene,  
All glowing in the light,  
Po'keepsie City, River Queen,  
The fairest in our sight.  
The Sun spreads out his parting rays  
To kiss our Queen, "goodnight,"  
Her blushing cheeks are all ablaze  
While lingering in his light—



Thirst, then, no longer, O! my soul,  
Come drink from Nature's flowing bowl.

Now to our God, all Nature's King,  
Kind Thought directs the Soul,  
When hungered or athirst to bring  
To Him, our empty bowl.

Veritas

---

### THE LIGHT OF HOLY THINGS

The morning services were done,  
And through the pictured glass, the sun  
Transferred the glowing tints  
Athwart the pews, across the aisle,  
Reproducing for the while  
Designs that Art imprints.

Throughout, impressive stillness reigns—  
The ivy flut'ring at the panes  
Anon the quiet break,  
And moves in tints of gold and blue  
Co-mingling with a crimson hue.  
The shapes the sun-beam makes.

Both Art and Nature here combined  
Expand the soul, and lift the mind  
To calm and holy thought;  
And sacredness within these walls  
The present marks, the past recalls,  
And points our Future lot.

A way-worn traveler here alone,  
The mid-day services all done,  
In contemplation stands,  
With form erect and flowing beard,  
With head thrown back, and eyes upreared,  
The vaulted arch he scans.

The sun-beam lighted up his face,  
And clothed him with a heavenly grace,  
While standing in the ray;  
And o'er his flowing tresses sheds  
A light of golden tissue threads,  
Interwoven with the gray.

He fain would pierce with mortal eye  
The vaulted roof, and reach the sky,  
But Thought had won the goal,  
Had reached the Throne, and numbly there,  
Was pouring out, in grateful prayer,  
His overflowing soul.

Father, I thank thee, who hast given,  
Thy servant this foretaste of heaven,  
So sweet to memory:  
In flood of years, again to kneel  
Within thy house, thy presence feel  
As in the days gone by—

I thank thee, Lord, for those of mine,  
Who gained their title at thy shrine,  
Whose work was early done—  
O guide and keep them who remain,  
And give them grace the crown to gain  
For sake of thy dear Son.

Now, as the light of Holy things,  
The present, past, and future brings  
To mind so vividly,  
Beneath that light O! let me live,  
And to thy work my service give  
Till thou dost make me free.

Here I would stay my time-worn barque  
And plough no more the waters dark  
Safe anchored in the bay,  
Ride out each storm, nor venture more



The treacherous wave, or stormy shore,  
Till coming of the day.

Veritas

---

### SIMEON AND ANNA PROPHECY

*By William Harloe*

What humble family is this,  
That holy sacrifices make?  
Submissive to the Jewish law  
Their first born to the Temple take.

Who is that mother? Who that son?  
That humbly at the altar stand,  
Unknown, unnoticed by the crowd;  
Art strangers from some other land?

The careless people, standing near,  
See nothing strange, or nothing new,  
The offering of two turtle doves  
Before had often met their view.

For 'twas a custom and a rule,  
The Mosaic laws record,  
That each male infant, should be made  
An offering to the Lord.

Behold! who is that aged man?  
Led by the Holy spirit on,  
The voice of aged Simeon cries—  
“Lord, now thy servant’s work is done.”

He took the child up in his arms,  
And looked upon His face;  
Blessed Him and cried, “behold!  
The Saviour of our race.”

“For since, unto my aged eyes,  
Thou dost Salvation show,

According to thy word, O Lord,  
Now let thy servant go."

E're he had blessed the holy group,  
Or spake the words of praise,  
Another witness, Anna, came,  
God's servant many days.

She too, declared the child to be  
The Saviour, Christ the Lord,  
Messiah! promised long ago  
By scripture's holy world.

March, 1876.

---

#### NIL DESPERANDUM

*By William Harloe*

Friends oft withhold the needed aid  
Until it is too late;  
To lend a helping hand afraid,  
They leave him to his fate.

He struggles on against the waves,  
And strives to gain the shore,  
No friendly hand is stretched to save,  
They reach to him no oar.

He buffets still, with manly blows,  
The waves more threatening grown;  
And through the surf he bravely goes  
Until on shore he's thrown.

His life is saved, no thanks to those  
Who stretched to him no oar;  
The QUASI friends and QUANDAM foes  
Are known to him no more.



Undying hope, that nerved his arm  
To cast the waves aside,  
Preserves him still from every harm,  
And bids him onward ride.

## LOSS OF THE METROPOLIS

*By William Harloe*

---

Toll the bell, toll,  
For each passing soul  
The requiem sing.  
Chant the sad dirge,  
While tempest and surge  
The victims bring.

O'erwhelmed by the billows, and shrouded in waves,  
The dead and the dying are tossed to their graves.  
On Currituck beach the stranded ship lies,  
And high o'er the bulwarks the mad surges rise.  
Perishing mortals are strewn on the shore,  
Their death cries are merged in the Ocean's hoarse roar.

Toll the bell, toll,  
For each passing soul  
The requiem sing.  
Chant the sad dirge,  
While tempest and surge  
More victims bring.

No surf boat was there, no life line to save,  
No chance of escape from the merciless wave,  
Till a brave hardy few, who had swum to the land,  
Out-stretched to the struggling a saving right hand.  
Humanity thanks them, God smiles on the deed,  
May they never lack friends in the hour of their need.

Toll the bell, toll,  
For each passing soul

The requiem sing.  
Chant the sad dirge,  
While tempest and surge,  
Last victims bring.

With the pitiless breakers undaunted they fight,  
From the dawn of the day till the shadows of night;  
One, brave mongst the brave—who by nature was blest  
With endurance and courage above all the rest,  
So manfully toils mid the breakers and waves,  
That by his exertions full fifty he saves—  
O, brightly thy deeds on fame's record will shine,  
And the rescued will bless thee, thou gallant O'Brien.

February, 1878.

---

### CHRISTMAS

Christmas, Christmas, still as green,  
As when the Shepherds' first was seen  
The Glory of the Beacon Star;  
Younger grown through flood of years,  
Stronger now thy light appears,  
Radiating wide and far;  
Cheering, warming, lighting all  
The happy, happy homes;  
Thy ever joyous yearly call  
Is welcome when it comes.

Sound the tabret and the lute,  
With the cymbal and the flute,  
And organ's regal melody.  
United strains of every clime  
Rolling on the tide of time,  
And joining in the harmony,  
Onward swelling ever, ever  
Upward to the skies;  
Till Christmas anthems all together  
From men and angels rise.

Dec. 24th, 1877

Veritas



## REVERENCE

Bend low thy head, and rev'rence do—  
That old man, he was once like you;  
Like you his step was firm and strong—  
How feebly now, he moves along,  
The many years of toil and care  
Have bent his form, and bleached his hair.

Like your's his heart with hope beat high,  
And all was bright beneath the sky—  
He proudly stalked in manhood's prime,  
Nor gave a thought to fleeting time—  
A blooming flower fresh and gay,  
A dry and withered stem today.

The thousand plans that fill your brain,  
Place or power, or gold or gain,  
Have had their day, and revelled there  
'Neath wrinkled brow and snowy hair,  
His eye is dim, his form is bent,  
Borrowed strength from staff is lent.

Give him the path, with patience wait  
His feeble step and tottering gait,  
The dream of life is waking now,  
Bend low thy head, my son bend low.

March 25th, 1877.

Veritas.

---

TOM MURPHY'S WAKE

*By William Harloe*

Poor Tom, he loved whiskey,  
Was lightsom and friskey,  
As pleasant as flowers in May  
Whist! spake the word aisy,  
The thought sets me crazy,  
'Twas "thremors" that kilt him one day.

His arms were extended,  
 And couldn't be bended,  
 So we jist tied them down wid a sthring.  
 Faith, it couldn't be mended,  
 For 'twas all we intinded  
 Poor Tom widin compass to bring.

Now whilst they were wakin'—  
 Mind well what I'm spakin'!  
 For the likes of it niver ye saw;  
 I heard sumthin' creakin',  
 And thin,—the sthring breakin',  
 Tom sthruck me a clip on the jaw.

Be my soul! I was flurried;  
 From the shanty I hurried,  
 And divil a-black will I go,  
 Till Tom Murphy is buried;  
 For I am sore worried  
 That my ould frind has trated me so.

But, shure I am thinkin'  
 It all kem from the dhrinkin';  
 For no better boy could ye find—  
 'Twas the "thremors" was breakin',  
 The sthring we had takin'  
 The arms of Tom Murphy to bind.

---

### CHILDHOOD DAYS

*By William Harloe*

The past to memory re-appears,  
 The smouldering fire up-burns,  
 And bursting through the heaped-up years,  
 The light of youth returns.

Some say that time will wear away  
 Remembrance of the past;  
 'Tis false! I heed not what they say,  
 The loves of youth will last.



The little maid I loved so well,  
In boyhood's early years,  
In memory's eye will ever dwell;  
She still the same appears.

I see her now, the same as when  
We played upon the green;  
To me so mild, so lovely then,  
My little fairy queen.

O! happy were our childhood hours,  
As hand in hand we strayed,  
While gathering the sweet wild flowers,  
We pretty garlands made.

And oft in wild and sportive glee,  
We chased the butterfly,  
From brake to bush, from bush to tree,  
My little Maud and I—

Till out of breath, cheeks all a-glow,  
We rested by the stile;  
Then to the silvery brook we go  
To sail our boats awhile.

Now to the full-blown hawthorne tree  
To pull the fragrant flowers,  
While little Maud looks up at me,  
Half drowned in snowy showers.

All decked with garlands now we come,  
So blooming fresh and gay,  
While loving hearts from out our home,  
Now meet us by the way—

These pleasant scenes, these happy hours,  
Sometimes come back to mind;  
A Boy again amongst the flowers,  
I cast my cares behind.

## THE BEAT

He that hath no honor,  
No pride of name,  
Lives reckless, and content,  
And knows no shame.  
"The world owes him a living,"  
Then, what cares he  
For debts or promises  
To you or me—

His race is short—soon run—  
He lives right on;  
Takes all things as they come  
From sun to sun—  
He cares for none—not he;  
Gets all he can—  
Preys on friend and fellows,  
And pays no man—

Well known at home—he moves,  
And plays his game:  
If trusted as before,  
Who is to blame?  
Some will be fools and dupes,  
You can't blame him;  
He must eat and drink to live—  
Must sink or swim.

---

## THE HONEST MAN

All honest men, with heads and hearts  
Toil every day,  
Their willing hands perform their parts;  
They always pay;  
Unhappy while they owe a debt,  
They strive to live,  
And for the value they receive  
The same they give.



Such may be often poor in purse—  
But proud and high  
They hold their heads above the crowd;  
They never die;  
Their names will live, and ever be  
Honored and blest—  
Their children's priceless legacy  
When they're at rest.

Veritas

---

### THE FARMER AND THE ROVER—A DUET

*By William Harloe*

Rover—

A Rover's life is the life for me  
A Rover bold I e'er would be.

Farmer—

The land, the land's the place for me,  
The velvet sward, the shady tree.

Rover—

The rolling wave, the boiling surf,  
Elates my soul; I spurn the turf.

Farmer—

I'd plough the land and sow the grain,  
I'd reap the crop and sow again.

Rover—

I'd plough the sea, I'd take the spoil,  
And reap the harvest of your toil.

Farmer—

I'd sleep content, my conscience clear,  
With plenty left from year to year.

Rover—

I'd stretch my conscience to my need,  
And hoist more sail and gain more speed.

Farmer—

I'd speed my trotter o'er the course,  
And bet my pile upon my horse.

Rover—

With flowing sheet and courses free,  
With foaming prow I'd cleave the sea,  
I'd ride the wave a Rover free,  
My ship my home, my farm and sea.

June, 1879.

---

### THE LITTLE BROOK

*By John Harloe*

Through the meadow soft and gentle  
Flows the placid little brook;  
With its borders trimmed with daisies  
Fresh and bright: how sweet they look!

Water cresses in the middle,  
Gently leaning with the tide;  
Some with heads above the water,  
Others trying theirs to hide.

Ever flows this scarlet streamlet,  
Winding on in many ways;  
O'er its beds of pure white pebbles,  
Glisteninng 'neath the sun's bright rays.

Oh! how sweet to sit and listen  
To the music of its song,  
As day by day, in peaceful beauty,  
It glides its silvery course along.

Calmly here I love to linger,  
Resting on the grassy sod;  
While all Nature softly murmurs  
Praises to the unseen God.



## THE PANTHER

The tired hunter flings him down  
 Upon the rustic couch,  
 To rest awhile, ere day is flown  
 That ends his fruitless search,  
 The autumn winds had spoiled the  
 trees  
 Of sear and yellow shade,  
 And whirled in windrows by the  
 breeze,  
 The couch of leaves is made.

The West is red with setting sun,  
 The shadows longer grow,  
 The orb of day his course has run,  
 And dips the plain below.  
 The little birds came down to feed,  
 While homeward fly the crows,  
 The shadows of night come on with  
 speed,  
 Inviting to repose.

Our hunter now detects a sound,  
 He dares not raise his head,  
 Some savage beast is prowling  
 'round—  
 He lies, and feigns him dead.  
 The stealthy, cautious tread draws  
 near  
 Upon the crispy leaves,  
 Its closeness now, confirms his fears,  
 Nor practiced ear deceives.

The sound has ceased—the panther's  
 breath  
 Is felt upon his cheek,  
 To breathe, to look, were certain  
 death,  
 Much less to move or speak.  
 No muscle moves—he knows his  
 foe,  
 A cunning, stealthy beast,  
 To hide her prey, then homeward go,  
 And bring her cubs to feast.

She covered him with leaves and  
 brush,  
 And snugly heaped his bed,  
 Then fast retreated through the  
 bush—  
 He gently lifts his head;  
 She's gone: but soon will come  
 again,  
 He knows her nature well;  
 And unto her forest den  
 Her hungry cubs to tell.

Now, cautious rising from his bed;  
 He makes it up with care,

And placed a log of wood instead;  
 It looked he still lay there.  
 Quickly up a friendly tree,  
 Chance grown near by the spot,  
 He calmly waits his destiny,  
 Relying on his shot.

He sits and views the plain below,  
 And listens for each sound,  
 His eyes now wander to and fro  
 And search along the ground.  
 The moon has risen bright and  
 clear,  
 The night is calm and still,  
 Dark shadows hang the forest near  
 Where sings the whipporwill.

Now from the shadowed belt of  
 wood,  
 Out on the lighted plain,  
 A dark small something came, and  
 stood,  
 And looked towards the wood  
 again.  
 Two smaller objects now are seen  
 To join the larger one,  
 Three spots upon the moon-lit green  
 Together move along,

Assassin-like, with silent tread,  
 She steals upon her prey,  
 Alone she comes, still nears his bed,  
 While cubs remain at bay,  
 Now crouching, creeping, crawling  
 on,  
 With belly on the ground,  
 So still and silent does she come  
 The ear detects no sound.

Right distance, measured with her  
 eye,  
 Her muscles tightly drawn,  
 She springs like an arrow through the  
 sky,  
 and lights his bed upon,  
 The air is thick with flying leaves—  
 She madly tears the ground,  
 The wood and brush she upward  
 heaves,  
 And strews the fragments round.

Foiled in her prey with angry lash  
 Her snake-like tail she plies,  
 Bright phosphoric fires flash  
 From out her vengeful eyes.  
 A moment thus she looked around,  
 Through all the circle peered,  
 With hungry eye she scans the  
 ground  
 Nor once her head upreared.

Upward now, she rolls her eyes  
 With angry vengeful glare,  
 Snugly perched 'twixt earth and  
       skies  
 She finds our hunter there,  
 Her glowing orbs, upon him rest,  
 Stealing nearer ever,  
 Her head close down to earth is  
       prest,  
 Her mighty sinews gather.

She's ready for the fatal spring;  
 A moment and 'tis late—  
 The aim, the flash, the rifle's ring  
 Decide the hunter's fate;  
 The aim was true, the bullet found  
 A place within her brain,  
 The panther rolls upon the ground,  
 Our hunter's free again.

Veritas

### TRUST NOT THE MAN

Trust not the man who stirs up  
       strife  
 In Council Hall, or family;  
 He'd risk again the Nation's life  
 To gratify his vanity.

Virtue reward, and punish crime,  
 In high or low degree;  
 Let truth in all your actions shine,  
 Thus elevate Humanity.

Disfranchise him who sells his vote,  
 Trust not the man who buys,  
 The practice is with danger fraught,  
 And saps our liberties.

Peace and reconciliation,  
 Most needful in this hour,  
 The watchword of the nation,  
 Surest road to power.

He that best can reconcile,  
 Draw all parts together,  
 May take the helm, and sail awhile  
 In any kind of weather.

Veritas

### TINY FLOWERS

Sweet tiny flour,  
 Offspring of the hour,  
 Beauty's opening bud,  
 Offspring of the hour,  
 Rising out of sod.

Peeping o'er the green,  
 Smiling in the sun,

Lighting up the scene,  
 Little life's begun.

Safe in Nature's bower,  
 Nestling in her arms,  
 Lovelier every hour,  
 Every day new charms.

Guard my tiny flowers,  
 Careful how you tread,  
 Wake not its sleeping hour,  
 See it in its bed.

I love its pretty face,  
 Smiling look of joy,  
 Loveliest of its race—  
 My own Baby Boy.

Veritas.

### TRIBUTE TO THE DEPARTED

Thy task is done, thy work is o'er,  
 Come, faithful servant, come  
 Enjoy thy rest; 'tis now the hour,  
 Our Father calls you home.

We give thy body to the grave,  
 Thy spirit to the skies,  
 We keep the record that you leave—  
 Exemplary and wise.

We miss thy kind and courteous  
       word,

Wise counsel and advise,  
 The gratitude, our heart has stirred,  
 Is friendship's unbought price.

Veritas

### THE YEARS GONE BY

We sat on the rock by the shore,  
 Myself and my loved Annie,  
 Where in youth we oft sat before,  
 And gazed on the moonlit sea.

Though fifty years have come and  
       gone

Since we were here before,  
 And full six hundred moons have  
       shone

On this same sea and shore.

No change in all His wondrous plan  
 Our mortal eyes can see,  
 Ourselves, alone, our lives, a span—  
 All else Eternity.

We thought, 'twas on this seat of  
       stone

Our plighted vows were given;



Fair Luna witnessed them alone,  
The sea breeze caught them up to  
Heaven.

We thought of all the years gone  
by—

Departed children dear—  
Each to the sea breeze gave a sigh,  
Each to the flowing tide a tear.

We rose to leave the rugged strand  
Each read the other's mind,  
Each sought the sympathetic hand  
With pressure old and kind.

And now we leave the hallowed  
spot,  
Endeared by memory's fondest  
ties;  
Content and happy with our lot—  
The Hope of Life beyond the  
skies.

With Hope and Truth, and Love,  
Our helpmates by the way,  
We seek a brighter shore above—  
An Everlasting day.

Veritas

### THE WANDERER'S RETURN

The hill tops are melting away from  
my sight,  
Their sky-tint is lost, in the uncer-  
tain light,  
As falling and spreading o'er moun-  
tain and plain,  
Night's mantle envelopes all nature  
again,  
Earth's sombre canopy drops from  
on high,  
And mountains and forest are dip-  
ped in the sky,  
The stillness and darkness, are reign-  
ing supreme,  
Save the murmur that floats o'er the  
rippling stream,  
And gently and softly it ever flows  
by,  
To-night, sweetly singing its low  
lullaby.

Like a jewel in jet, by the darkness  
made bright;  
Your spark in the distance is seen  
through the night,  
'Tis the glimmering light in the cot-  
tager's pane  
That marks out my home far away

on the plain,  
O, fain would I reach it, the home  
where I'd be,  
"The rest for the weary, from labor  
set free."

The path so well known in the  
morning of day  
Is left for the joys of the Broad  
Sunny Way—

Allured by its pleasure—regardless  
of time,

I wander through valleys, to the  
hill-tops climb,

In search of enjoyment all the day  
long,

And tasting each pleasure I loiter  
along,

'Till sated and wearied and sick  
of delight,

My footsteps turn homeward, but  
lo! it is night!

Dark shadows surround me, I see  
with alarm

The gathering blackness, presaging  
the storm.

No longer the music of streamlet  
is heard,

The stillness is broken; all nature  
is stirred;

The forests are moaning, they wave  
their proud heads,

The spirits of darkness are roused  
from their beds;

The beast of the forest returns to  
his den,

The wild bird flies screaming  
through valley and glen,

The voice of Jehovah peals through  
the cloud,

His lightning is lifting from night  
the dark shroud,

All nature obedient proclaims the  
alarm,

The oak of the mountain bends low  
to the storm.

The flood gates of heaven are thrown  
open wide,

In sheets and in torrents, the out-  
pouring tide

Lashes to madness the over charged  
stream,

As it plunges and dashes its spray  
on the gleam,

It leaps from the mountain with  
hoarse sullen roar,

And sweeps through the valley out-  
spreading its shore,

From its foundation the firm rock is  
hurled,  
The Oak of the mountain is broken  
and twirled  
Irresistably on, away and away,  
By the mad torrent, till lost in the  
sea.—

The tempest is over, the storm king  
has passed,  
The dark clouds are broken, and fly  
from the blast,  
The forests are weeping bright tears  
for their king,  
All nature is resting, while rivulets  
sing;  
The darkness is fleeing, pursued by  
the light,  
And morning is lifting the mantle  
of night;  
Spared through the tempest, storm  
beaten and worn,  
Repentant and grateful, I haste to  
return,  
To the Straight Path that leads to  
the home where I'd be,  
"The rest for the weary from labor  
set free."

Veritas.

Feb. 22, 1877.

#### OUR FATHER'S GIFT

Independence, guerdon of the free,  
In herent right of man,  
Life Happiness, and Liberty,  
Our Father's noble plan;  
Stamped upon the roll of fame  
In characters of fire,  
Signed by each honored name,  
The gift-to son-from sire.

To have and hold the sacred trust,  
To foster and defend,  
Cast life and fortune in the dust,  
If need to be contend  
Unto the death, with all who dare  
Our 'herent rights to seize,  
Our Flag insult, or other rear  
Defiant, in the breeze.

The trust we've kept through blood  
and tears,  
Internecine war and strife,  
Faithful for a hundred years,  
We guard the nation's life;  
No discord now, in all our land,  
But peace and harmony  
United, join each hand to hand  
In love and unity.

Of foes without, or foes within,  
We have no longer fears,  
In solid phalanx we begin  
Another hundred years;  
The mighty tread will shake the  
earth,  
Of freemen marching on;  
Our wide domain will yet give berth  
To millions now unborn.

Our plains will wave with golden  
grain,  
Our busy marts to fill,  
Our ships will stud the azure main,  
Our herds on every hill;  
Our mines our palaces will gild,  
Worked by willing hands,  
Our forests all our navies build,  
To cope with other lands.

Our Flag will spread its ample fold  
O'er nations yet to be,  
It's azure full with stars of gold,  
Bright, glorious galaxy.—  
Cease, cease, my muse, nor longer  
sing  
Of things that are to be,  
But passing note of warning bring  
To guard futurity—

The love of gold, the lust of place,  
A disregard of Honesty,  
May drive us from the path of peace,  
And quench the flame of Liberty.  
Instruct the young, convince the old,  
To reverence the Deity,  
Regard their country more than gold,  
And thus preserve their Liberty.  
Veritas

#### THE CHURCH BUILDING

Count well the cost—select the site;  
Strip off each flower and sod,  
In humble prayer, bid all unite  
To bless the house designed for  
God,  
Dig foundation broad and deep,  
Cautiously preserve the level,  
Close, edge to edge, the base-stones  
keep,  
And concrete well each interval.

Dress every Ashler, square and true,  
Starting from its bottom bed;  
From every stone the roughness hew,  
Ready now, cement to spread;  
In bonded union, every stone



Sustains and keeps the other,  
The building now is well begun,  
Cemented all together.

Now Step by Step, the massive pile  
The tired craftsmen rest a-while  
Slowly rises higher,  
To Worship and admire;  
Refreshment o'er, each in his place  
With skill performs his part,  
Fresh efforts crown with Beauty's  
grace  
The Noble work of Art.

In Strength and Beauty still it grows  
With steady measured march,  
Right level gain'd, the "Trestle"  
shows  
It ready for the Arch;  
Each Keystone set, each Arch com-  
pletes  
A United strong entirety.  
All rest, well pleased each other  
greet,  
Then onward to maturity.

The boldest workmen now repair  
To build the lofty spire;  
Onward, upward, still they dare,  
Higher yet, still higher;  
Selected craftsmen every one,  
True Master of his part,  
Raise up, and set the topmost stone  
That crowns the work of Art.

The glowing Cross is planted high;  
The Christian's emblem, and the  
sign,  
That lifts the mortal to the sky,  
To praise the Architect divine;  
The weary Pilgrims oft will stop  
To greet the sign of Victory,  
The Red Cross on the Temple's top,  
The Badge of Christian heraldry.

The Temple's built; the Cross on  
high,  
Victorious Sign, salutes the sky,  
Throw wide the doors, admit the  
throng,  
The Temple fill with joyous song,  
Lift Heavenly Anthems high, and  
swell  
The praises of Emmanuel.

Veritas.

### TURN ON THE LIGHTS

The people are watching the party in  
power,  
And patiently biding their time  
To reward all the faithful, and true  
to the hour,  
And punish the workers in crime.

In darkness dishonesty flourishes  
best,  
It flowers and blooms in the night;  
In sunshine and brightness, it low-  
ers its crest,  
And withers and droops in the  
light.

Then, "turn on the lights," illumine  
each spot,  
Dispel all the darkness and gloom,  
Uproot the foul plant, remove the  
dead-rot  
And give to Fidelity room.

Parties may promise, and cry out re-  
form,  
The people can trust neither side,  
The spirit of Freedom will ride on  
the storm,  
And misrule will sink in the tide.

Conventions may promise reform  
from within;  
We fear the resolve comes too late,  
A death-bed confession of treason  
and sin  
Will wipe all the names off the  
slate.

Claimants on party for services  
given,  
Exhibit more evil than good,  
'Twere better by far, the connec-  
tion was riven  
And outside the Rings they had  
stood.

Another great party will spring into  
life,  
The tramp of those footsteps are  
near,  
The "voice of the people" will rule in  
the strife  
That marks the Centennial year.

There are men in this land, spotless  
in name,  
Unknown to political strife,

To whom virtue and truth are dear-  
er than fame,  
And honor more sacred than life.

Choose well from this roll, who  
your servants shall be,  
Let honesty rule far and wide,  
Make your country as ever a home  
for the free,  
Where virtue and truth may  
abide.

April 22

Veritas.

### SPRING MORNING ON THE HUDSON

Night's curtain lifts, the morning  
dawns,  
The damp gray shadows fly,  
The golden stars grow pale and dim,  
Half buried in the sky.

The mists that crown the mountain's  
top  
And hover over the stream,  
Roll up in clouds, and loose them-  
selves  
In morning's opening beam.

Dew drops fall like diamond show-  
ers,  
From every leaf and spray,  
Now, gently shaken by the breeze  
That ushers in the day.

And now, the hill-tops all are gilt  
With golden rosy light;  
The shadows down the mountain  
steal,  
And vanish in their flight.

The sun dries up the tears of night  
And drinks the morning dew,  
Dispels the clouds from 'round his  
throne,  
And open up the Blue.

The shining rivers dance along  
And sparkle in the ray;  
The Noble Hudson grandly rolls  
Its waters to the bay.

All Nature's glad; the birds rejoice,  
And carol 'mongst the trees,  
The opening flower lifts its head  
And drinks the morning breeze.

Mankind rejoice, your offerings  
bring,

To Him who gives the light;  
Work while you can, improve the  
time,

'Tis day, 'twill soon be night.

Feb. 3, 1876.

Veritas.

### SAD THOUGHTS

Why wake the memories of the past,  
My soul? Sad thoughts be still;  
Sorrow had its full repast,  
Why now the bitter cup refill?

Sometimes memory mirrors up  
The likeness of our boys,  
And sorrow fills again the cup  
'That dampens all our joys.

Twelve years have passed since then,  
Yet each returning year  
Brings back these images, as when  
We laid them in their bier.

We see the playmates of the dead  
Carry out the dear remains,  
Boy-bearers all, by Pastor led—  
We hear the mournful strains.

Now still and hushed is every sound,  
And many a silent tear  
Waters of every foot of ground  
Where passed the little bier.

"I am the Resurrection and the  
Life"—

O Heavenly cheering sound,  
Armed and guarded for the strife  
Our hearts with Hope rebound.

Despair our hearts no longer hold,  
Our lives dispel the sorrowing  
chains,  
Bright light of Hope, bursts on our  
souls,  
Peace and consolation reigns.

He that gave, took home our boys  
That we might learn and know,  
The path that leads to all his joys,  
When we are called to go.

Veritas

### FATHER-LAND

Land of my fathers, my dear native  
home!



'Thy fond heart is yearning for  
thee;  
I would I could gather  
The blue blooming heather,  
And on thy green sward bend my  
knee.  
Mem'ry brings back, in bright, glow-  
ing colors,  
The play ground of youth and of  
joy;  
Oh! grant me the blessing  
Thy green sod's caressing—  
Land of my fathers, home when a  
boy.

The school house, the play ground,  
the old abbey dear,  
The studies, the sports of the day;  
My fond heart is yearning,  
Asleep I am dreaming—  
Awake I am far, far away!

Primrose and daisy, and lark of the  
sky,  
O! hawthorn, laburnam and sloe,  
Thy fragrance is filling,  
Thy music is swelling  
This fond heart till sympathies  
flow.

Years have rolled o'er me, I am fast  
growing gray,  
There is little of life for me now;  
Oh, grant me the pleasure,  
'Tis earth's greatest treasure,  
At the shrine of my childhood to  
bow.

To breathe once again the pure air  
of her skies,  
And to feast on the scenes of past  
joy;  
To saunter through rambles,  
Endeared by my gambols,  
In land of my fathers, my home  
when a boy.

Veritas

### "THE STILL SMALL VOICE"

The flame that animates and warms  
this clay,  
The will, that points, and shapes  
the way,  
The still small voice that's ever near,  
To comfort those who love and  
fear;

The spark that lights the human face  
divine,  
And bids His Image, in the creature  
shine;  
The Love and Charity, that flow  
In willing tears for others woe,  
The hope that lifts humanity on  
high,  
And points his dwelling to the sky;  
The faith, to mortals only given,  
Bring Peace on Earth and Joy in  
Heaven.

Veritas.

### CENTENNIAL SONG

Hark! Hark! What means that joy-  
ful shout,  
The merry peals, the bells ring out,  
The rattling drum, the bugle horn!  
The last year's gone.—Centennial's  
born.

Chorus:

The problem's solved—Cry out and  
sing,  
One hundred years—without a King;  
The people rule—we're free—we're  
free—  
One hundred years of Liberty.

Proclaim the news, through all the  
earth,  
The People's rule gave freedom birth;  
A hundred years has proved the  
plan,  
And guaranteed the Rights of Man.

Chorus:

The problem's solved, et.  
We are freedom all, and not one  
slave  
Within the shores our Ocean's lave;  
No blot, no stain upon our name,  
We march to greatness and to fame.

Chorus:

The problem's solved, etc.  
Unfurl the flag—lift Beacon light—  
Protect the weak—defend the right;  
Give God the praise, cry out a-  
sing,  
One Hundred years without a King.

## Chorus:

The People rule, we're free—we're  
free,  
One Hundred years of Liberty.  
The problem's solved, cry out and  
sing,  
A Hundred years without a King.  
Veritas.

## NATIONAL REFORM

By WM. HARLOE

Columbia calls her sons today,  
In tones above the storm,  
From every land, from every sea,  
To rally for Reform;  
Misrule and fraud have had their  
day,  
The Rings no longer bind,  
Wise counsels now will guard the  
way,  
Reform rides on the wind.

## Chorus:

Columbia calls her sons to-day,  
In tones above the storm,  
From every land, from every sea,  
To rally for Reform.

The sacred trust, our Nation's boast,  
Out honored father's gift,  
The sacred trust, our Nation's boast,  
We keep and hold at any cost,  
Then up the banner lift;  
Emblazoned on its starry fold,  
High up above the storm,  
In field of blue, 'midst stars of gold,  
All hail! all hail Reform.

Chorus—Columbia calls, etc.

We had no fear of foreign foes  
One hundred years ago,  
Columbia called, her sons arose  
Against the common foe;  
She lifts again her warning voice,  
In tones of wild alarm,  
"The foe's within," we have no  
choice  
But Hancock and Reform.

## Chorus:

Columbia calls her sons to-day,  
In tones above the storm,  
From every land, from every sea,

For Hancock and Reform.

(These words were set to music  
by John Harloe. )

## THE DISUNION PARTY

Why, for sake of place and power  
Will men descend so low,  
And why, forgetful of the hour,  
The seeds of discord sow?

Why draw the line, 'twixt North and  
South,  
Why on the passions call?  
Why tell the soldiers of the North  
'They are Confederates all?

In vain the widow's tears are shed,  
In vain the million slain—  
In vain the sons of fathers bled,  
In battles to be fought again.

Who are these men that dare to  
preach  
Disunion in our ears,  
And who the men that they would  
reach  
Through selfish, craven fear?

Disunion Party now are those,  
Who falsely claim to be  
The same who struck the battle  
blows  
For Nation's unity.

Without the men they would tra-  
duce,  
The Democrats of war,  
'Twould be an eagle to a goose—  
A planet to a star.

Call the battle roll again,  
Search the record of the dead,  
And say who were the men  
Who fought—the men who led?

The fight is o'er, the battle's done,  
'Twas fratricidal strife,  
Now North and South, as one,  
Sustain the Nation's life.

Then palsied be the hand that dare  
Disunion brand again uprear,  
And silent be the lips that break  
'The peace, for party sake.

Veritas.



## TO A DEPARTED FRIEND

Friend of my childhood, youth, and  
age,  
Companion of my days and  
nights,  
Forgive the record on this page  
"To memory of past delights.—

Mutual friends we've ever been,  
So faithful for the many years—  
The separation now is keen,  
Our parting almost draws the  
tears.

When at the festive board we met,  
You skillfully performed your part.  
Your absence there I most regret,  
And miss the pleasure you'd im-  
part.

For if perchance I should indulge,  
In aid of my digestion;  
You never would a word divulge,  
So great was your discretion.

When I smoked the pure Havanas,  
Of these you always had your  
share,  
When we ate the ripe Bananas,  
You did perform your part with  
care.

Many pleasant days we've had,  
Which might have longer lasted,  
Had not your health become so  
bad  
That nothing pleasant tasted.—

Now we must part to meet no  
more—  
To me I know the loss is gain—  
Although the separation's sore,  
It is a sure relief from pain.

For had I kept you in my head  
I would have gone distracted,  
So by compulsion I am led—  
To have the Tooth extracted.  
Veritas.

## THE LORD'S PRAYER

Father, Creator, Maker, God;  
Essence of Divinity!  
Suffer this poor and humble clod  
To raise his eyes to Thee.  
Thy will on earth, as Heaven be

done,  
Hallowed be Thy name;  
Oh! quickly may thy kingdom come,  
And all confess Thy fame.

Give us this day our daily bread,  
Our trespasses forgive;  
And as Thy will we help to spread,  
So may we ever live.

Guard us from evil, give us grace,  
To always do the right,  
O shine upon us with Thy face.  
And give us strength to fight.

Temptations from our path remove,  
And lead us in Thy way;  
Sustain us with a Father's love,  
Throughout the trying day—

The World is Thine, Thy will's su-  
preme,  
So may it ever be,  
Holy, holy, be Thy name,  
To all eternity.  
April 19, 1877. Veritas.

ONE HUNDRED AND TWEN-  
TY-EIGHTH PSALM

## I.

Blessed are all that fear the Lord,  
And humbly keep His ways;  
With plenty He will heap their  
board,  
And give them length of days.

## II.

Mindful of His just demands,  
It will be well with thee,  
To eat the labor of thine hands—  
Thus shalt thou happy be!

## III.

Like fruitful vine, thy wife shall  
be,  
Thy children all around,  
Like branches of the olive tree,  
Thy table shall surround.

## IV.

Contentment and prosperity  
Will follow all thy ways,  
Thy children's children thou shalt  
see  
In many peaceful days.

V.

Behold! thus shall the man be  
blessed  
Who loves and fears the Lord,

With peace on Earth and Heavenly  
rest  
His certain sure reward.  
March 27, 1877. Veritas.

The following poem was written by Matthew Harloe, a brother of William Harloe, of Poughkeepsie, N. Y. Matthew felt the poetry written by his brother was of such excellence that when his poems appeared in print in the Poughkeepsie newspapers they should be published over the writer's true name, William Harloe, instead of his pen name, "Veritas," and undertook to tell him so in the following lines, which, so far as is known was Matthew's only attempt at versifying. It was written at his home.

High View, W. Va.,  
January 24, 1876.

A surname that's spelled exactly  
like mine.

My dear Brother:

As Friday was mail day, I saddled my Tom,  
And to the Post Office we both jogged along.  
I requested the clerk to please look and see  
If any mail matter there was there for me.

My Herald I got, from our dear sister Jane;  
Other papers, also, were addressed in my name.  
These latter excited in me some surprise—  
What their contents could be I dared not surmise.

I ran over each column and local to see  
What they contained that could interest me,  
When lo! in a corner devoted to the Muse  
A stanza (The Still Small Voice), I did there peruse.

"Veritas" to it, I see, had signed his name;  
I would not have thought you and he were the same,  
Had not your son George to it chanced to sign

Another surprise I find there is yet  
in store

As the Press's columns I took over once more;  
But now I am posted—don't have to look long,  
When my eyes came to view the "Centennial Song."

"The Still Small Voice" is a gem,  
the thoughts are sublime,  
And the "Centennial Song" will well suit this time.  
As poetical thoughts are breathed through your pen,  
Please send me a copy, at least now and then;

And as up Mount Parnassus you ride,  
When so high you have climbed, at one single stride,  
To the lines that you write put your proper name;  
Then 'twould be no disgrace, and, I think, no ill fame.

While as to such matter a suggestion I make,  
Don't understand my advise you must take;  
Your judgement will direct you to say Yes or No—  
If it should or should not be signed "William Harloe."



Now I have finished my rhyme.

God bless you all—

Now mother, your wife and self,  
children great and small;

All my family at home send their

wishes the same.

And my letter is done, all but sign-  
ing my name.

Matthew Harloe.





PART SEVEN

---

HISTORY OF THE  
CHURCH OF THE HOLY COMFORTER

---

SERMON

BY REV. ROBERT FULTON CRARY

---

BIBLE CLASS DISCOURSES

BY DR. C. B. HARLOE





## CHAPTER XX.

### THE CHURCH OF THE HOLY COMFORTER Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

#### History.

As early as the year of our Lord 1854 a need was felt of extending the services of the Church to the people of Poughkeepsie living "down town," or on the west side of the city. Christ Church was then situated where the State Armory now stands, on the corner of Market and Church Streets. Saint Paul's was on Madison Square, but not in its present building. Both church buildings, therefore, were at the top of Main Street hill and far away from the dwellers near the river.



THE CHURCH OF THE HOLY COMFORTER

In December, 1858, through the efforts of certain members of Christ Church, a room known as "Shaw's Hall" was engaged and arranged for religious services. This hall was on the south side of Main Street, between Clover and Perry Streets, and there, on the evening of the First Sunday after Epiphany, being the ninth day of January, 1859, the Rev. Samuel Buel, D. D., Rector of Christ Church, said Evensong and preached. We are told that there were about fifty people in the congregation, and the result of the service was so encouraging that other services were held in the same place by Dr.

Buel on every Sunday evening until the 26th of June in the same year. So much interest was manifested in these evening services that the establishment of a new parish in that part of town seemed well worth while.

Mr. William A. Davies, then a vestryman of Christ Church, offered to build a church at his own expense, and on the 10th of May, 1859, canonical consent having been obtained, a church organization was incorporated, consisting of seven trustees and bearing the name of the Church of the Holy Comforter. The original trustees were the Rev. Samuel Buel and Messrs. Thomas L. Davies, William A. Davies, Robert E. Coxe, John W. Van Wagenen, George Cornwell and Benjamin R. Tenney.

On the 20th of May, 1859, a lot of land, 125 feet square, on Davies Place, was conveyed to the trustees by Messrs. Thomas L. and William A. Davies. On this land, Mr. William A. Davies reserved the right to erect a Church which should be "free in all generations to all who may enter it for the worship of God and for instruction in His Holy Gospel." Mr. Davies was not the first of his family to found a parish. His great-grandfather had given the land for the building of St. Michael's Church, Litchfield, Connecticut, of which his (Mr. Wm. A. Davie's) grandfather, the Rev. Thomas Davies, was the first Rector. The Rev. Thomas Davies, as a missionary of the venerable Society for the Propagation of the Gospel, had founded several prosperous parishes in Connecticut.

On the 14th of July, 1859, at five o'clock in the afternoon, the corner stone of the Church of the Holy Comforter was laid by the Bishop of New York, the Right Rev. Horatio Potter, D. D., LL. D., D. C. L., and an address was made by the Rev. George F. Seymour, D. D., then Rector of the Church of the Holy Innocents, Annandale, N. Y., and afterwards Bishop of Springfield. The corner stone is in the southwest corner of the west buttress of the tower. The building of the Church by William Harloe, of Poughkeepsie, from the design of Richard M. Upjohn and Company, the distinguished architects, was continued during the next year, services being held in Shaw's Hall from November, 1859, until the Feast of the Annunciation, March 25th, 1860.



On March 3rd, 1860, the trustees elected to the Rectorship of the Parish, the Rev. John Scarborough, curate of St. Paul's Church, Troy, N. Y., who came to live in Poughkeepsie shortly before the consecration of the Church. It was consecrated on the 25th of October, 1860, by the Right Rev. Horatio Potter, who also preached the sermon from the texts: "This is none other but the house of God and this is the Gate of Heaven," Gen. xxviii, 17, and "God is a Spirit and they that worship Him must worship Him in spirit and in truth," St. John iv, 24, the first of which was at that time painted over the chancel arch, and the second around the wall of the apse.

Regular services began on the Feast of Saint Simon and Saint Jude, and the 21st Sunday after Trinity, October 28th, 1860. In 1867, after seven years of earnest and energetic work, during which the parish grew steadily, the Rev. John Scarborough accepted a call to the Rectorship of Trinity Church, Pittsburgh, Pennsylvania, where he remained until his consecration as Bishop of New Jersey in 1875. At the time of his resignation of the Rectorship of the Church of the Holy Comforter, the Rev. Robert Fulton Crary, of Warrensburg, New York, was called to succeed him and entered upon his duties on the first Sunday in October, 1867. Under his guidance, the good work begun by the first rector was carried on, developed, extended. Many activities in the way of guilds and societies for devotion, instruction and work were established. The worship grew in outward beauty and reverence, expressive of the inward devotion of the worshippers. The number of baptisms in a year was often phenomenally large.

In August, 1907, because of an illness and of advancing years, Dr. Crary tendered his resignation to the Board of Trustees, which was reluctantly accepted. He ended his rectorship on the 1st of October, 1907, exactly forty years from the day on which he began it. The whole spirit of his work is summed up in the minutes recorded by the Trustees at a meeting held on the 28th of August, 1907:

"In accepting the resignation of the Reverend Robert Fulton Crary, D. D., as Rector of the Church of the Holy Comforter, this Board desires to record its thankful appreciation of the great

privilege which the Parish has enjoyed in having him at its head for the unusually long period of forty years, and of the untiring and unselfish devotion with which he has given his Priestly ministrations to the Parish: of his soundness in and true preaching of the Faith; of his faithful administration of the Sacraments; of his godly counsel to the sinner and the afflicted; of his fatherly care of the poor and the sick; of his practical wisdom in the direction of the temporal affairs of the Parish.

"The Board, further, desires to express to Doctor Crary the deep sense of personal loss which each of its members feels at his withdrawal from the office of their Pastor and the hope that the well deserved rest which he is about to take will entirely restore his health, so that the remainder of his life on earth may be spent in peace and happiness."

In December, 1907, the Rev. Charles Alexander Strombom, of North Grafton, Massachusetts, was elected Rector. He began his work on the fifth Sunday after Epiphany, February 9th, 1908. In the meantime the Parish was in the temporary charge of the Rev. Hobart Cooke.

The Rev. Mr. Strombom was a beloved Rector and under his care the church continued to grow and prosper. During his rectorship, the half century milestone of usefulness, and service of the Church of the Holy Comforter was reached and in 1909 its golden anniversary was appropriately celebrated. In 1913, the Parish House was erected, which served to fill a great need as a community center for the constituency of the Parish and that of the community in close proximity thereto. In 1916, Father Strombom resigned the rectorate and was succeeded that same year by Father Clarence Archibald Bull, who continued as Rector for twenty-five years; until July, 1941. At the expiration of this time, the Parish had undergone a serious decline which had its beginning in the early 1920s, with an especially heavy withdrawal of its communicants in 1926 and a continuous loss of support to the present time. From the time of the resignation of Father Bull until November 1, 1941, the Rev. Harold H. R. Thompson, Rector of St. Andrews, Poughkeepsie, was Priest-in-Charge, who was then succeeded in the



same capacity by the Rev. C. Edward Hopkin. During the time pending the election of another full Rector for this parish, the Rev. Mr. Hopkin is laboring diligently and faithfully to rejuvenate the parish and to restore to the Church of the Holy Comforter the shining place of spiritual light and influence it once so reverently held.

# CHAPTER XXI.

## THOROUGHNESS

A Sermon

By The

Rev. Robert Fulton Crary

Rector Of The

CHURCH OF THE HOLY COMFORTER

Poughkeepsie, N. Y.

Preached on the occasion of the re-opening of the Church, after its re-decoration on the Twelfth Sunday After Trinity, September 8, 1889.

Rev. Crary was rector of Holy Comforter for forty consecutive years, 1867-1907.

*"HE HATH DONE ALL THINGS WELL."*

St. Mark, vii, 37.

---

You remember hearing these words read in the Gospel for this day. They were the testimony of the multitude with regard to the Character of Christ; and speak of thoroughness in every kind of work.

Jesus is the Representative Man of the human race; and the only Copy that it is safe for us to follow in all things, and at all times; and why? Not because of His Divine Nature—which it would be impossible for us to imitate; but because, although like us in His Human Nature, "He did all things well."

There could hardly be a more appropriate Gospel for the re-opening of our Church, made still more beautiful by the generous gifts of loving and devoted Parishioners, than that which belongs to this day; for the reason, that from the formation of this Parish to the present time,—that is, for nearly thirty years,—so far, at least, as material things are concerned, every thing has been thoroughly done.

The Founder of this Parish nobly set the example at its commencement, by erecting, with permanent foundations and substantial walls, a Building correct in all its proportions, and without fault, externally and internally, in its ecclesiastical out-



lines. And now, that the skilled decorators have given it the finishing touches in color and emblematical designs, it is as nearly perfect as human hands can make it.

Nor was this Church, so perfect in its proportions, imperfect in the object for which it was erected.

It was not built for a Class. The intention in mind at the time of its incorporation was as thoroughly in harmony with the teaching of Holy Scripture—that God is no respecter of persons—as the Building itself was to be thoroughly perfect in its construction and form.

It was to be a Free Church forever. Not for the rich, and not for the poor; but for all classes and conditions of men, to meet together in the Presence of the Lord, Who is the Maker of them all.

Now this Christianlike example, set at the very commencement, has been thus far faithfully followed by all the Parishioners. Everything added to the Church, to beautify it for the Glory of God, has been from the free-will Offerings of the people. No fairs, sales, or questionable expedients, have been adopted to obtain that which the worshippers in this Church were unable or unwilling to give. And they have been contented to patiently wait for many things until they could be presented to the Lord, not simply as voluntary Offerings, but thoroughly complete; not only on the side visible to the eyes of mortals, but on all sides; that they might be perfect in the eyes of Him from whom nothing can be hidden.

Now, my brethren, this is the principle that should govern the thoughts, words, and deeds of every Christian. The command is, that whatsoever we do, we should do all to the glory of God. And the Example set before us is the Life of Him of whom it is said, that “He did all things well.” Every thought that passed through His mind was to “do His Father’s business.” Every word uttered by His lips was so full of wisdom and power, that even the most callous declared that “never man spoke like this man”—while every act was perfect and complete. To the blind, He gave perfect sight; to the deaf, perfect hearing; the sick, were fully restored to health; the sorrowing, to joy; the dead, to life.

Nothing is more severely condemned by Christ than hypocrisy—the making clean of the outside of the cup and platter; half-done work; undertakings begun, and left unfinished; promises made and not fulfilled. And nothing is more clearly demonstrated in the Gospels than the truth of the testimony of the multitude, that “He did all things well.”

Now, four things at least are necessary that any thing may be perfectly accomplished, and perfect when completed. First, the time selected for its performance; secondly, the object for which it is undertaken: thirdly, that the work be thoroughly done; and, lastly, that it be characterized by perfect order.

Christ Himself did not come until the fullness of time. And after He had come, He waited thirty years before He began His active ministry. Also, during that short ministry of three years, we often hear Him saying that His time for some stage in His work had not yet “fully come;” and as it was approaching, that “His hour was nigh at hand.”

And it has always been so in the Church. There is a fullness of time for every thing connected with her work. And times when she must wait patiently for things that are her's by right; saying, with her Lord and Master, “Mine hour is not yet come.”

The duty of the Church and her children is to learn this lesson of patience;—to go all the way that God calls, and no further.

We must pray for things that we want, and need, and not rush after them. But when the fullness of time comes for us to do them, then there must be no postponement; and they must be thoroughly done—as if they were to be our last acts; that we would certainly wish to be without blemish in the eyes of the Lord.

Then, next, comes the object of the work; which, it is needless to say, must be for the glory of God. That which is done for self—to give pleasure to our own eyes—not only is robbed of half its value, but carries the indelible stamp of earthliness upon its face. It is this that marks the difference between the Cathedral and the palace, the Church and the home. The first



were built for the glory of God, and speak of heavenly things in their form and construction, while all their decorations, and emblems, and ornaments, tell the story of Revelation, and of the Redemption of man; and, like that Revelation, given for all, and that Redemption, wrought for all, they become the spiritual home of all — free to all alike. Whereas, the palace and the house were built for individuals, according to their position in life and their means; and their form and decorations display the varied tastes, ideas, and feelings, of individuals; while they are the property of these individuals, to act in them as they please, and to be enjoyed by them, and their selected friends only.

In the third place, thoroughness of work is absolutely required for every thing that is to be consecrated to God. Man may slight the parts of his own house that are not to be seen, or that are least important; but that which is to be given to Him Whose gifts to us are always perfect externally, and internally, should be as nearly as possible without fault.

And, lastly, Order should always encompass our finished work. Remember in the feeding of the multitudes, the gathering up of the fragments. And, even in the suddenness of the Resurrection, when Christ's work had been finished, the napkin was wrapped together in a place by itself; Order is the Halo around the head of that which is beautiful and perfect in itself; the example that the Risen Lord left to be copied by his Children who would do all things in their proper time, as He did; and, because doing all, as He did, for the glory of God, will not rest in their gifts, nor from their labors, until they present faultless offerings to the Lord their God.

And now, my brethren, if we carry this same lesson from the level of material things to that higher plane of those that are spiritual, we will discover that here, also, it applies with equal force, and moves in exactly the same progression; Time, Object, Thoroughness, and Order.

In the gift of ourselves to God, and in our work upon our own individual character, to fit it to be presented unto Him, the present moment is ever the fullness of time. Here we are never called upon to wait. "Now is the accepted time; now is

the day of salvation." There should be no tarrying for a more convenient season. The determination of the will should be immediate; for "the Devil cometh immediately." And the present should be seized upon as the only fitting time; perchance, the one remaining opportunity that will be given.

But here, also, the Object follows next. We should not seek our own salvation simply for ourselves, but for the glory of God. We are to be jewels in the Crown of Jesus. He is to see in us of the travail of His Soul, and be satisfied.

First then, for His Glory who redeemed us, we give ourselves to Him; and are rewarded with the results of His precious Death and Passion, even our own salvation.

An then follows the kind of work that is to be wrought in our own life and character, which only the word Thoroughness can explain and express. The Conversion is to be a thorough turning—no part of our nature being left behind. It is to touch every side of our being, external and internal; regulate every thought of the mind; govern every word of the lips; control every act of the body; and as the work progresses and draws towards perfection, it must be characterized by Order. A spiritual place for everything, and every thing spiritual in its place. A time and place for Prayer, and Praise, and Meditation, and Self-examination, and Confession, and Work, and Sacraments.

All these privileges which belong to the Church, with her conservative and orderly ways, are to enlarge and expand our thoughts, and affections, and holiness, to "the measure of the stature of the fullness of Christ;" until everything that is narrow and selfish has been killed, and exterminated from our nature; and we seek every soul, without regard to its outward face, and its surroundings, and welcome it to our own spiritual household, that God intended, should be the home of all His people.

Perfect, dear brethren, is the material Building in which we worship, in its form and construction; in its internal arrangement and oraments;—perfect in its coloring, and decorations. And we reverently consecrate it anew this day to the Father of



all perfection to Him, who in His Human Nature, “did all things well;” and to the Holy Comforter, by whose Name it is called.

God grant that our own life and character may be as bright, beautiful, and perfect; and as fit a dwelling-place for the Holy Spirit. That at the last great day, when every man’s work shall be tried of what sort it is, our’s may stand the test, and we be found to have been faithful servants.

## CHAPTER XXII.

### BIBLE CLASS DISCOURSES

By Dr. C. B. Harloe

For several years the author of this book taught a Sunday School class in Grace Lutheran Church, Winchester, and has served as supply teacher of Bible classes of other denominations. In these miscellaneous divisions we are here including a couple of Bible class discourses.

The following is an address in exposition of the Sunday School lesson, "The Call of God to Moses," Exodus 3:10-15; 4:10-12, delivered before the Golden Rule Bible Class of Brad-dock Street Methodist Episcopal Church, South, by Dr. C. B. Harloe, July 10, 1932:

*Subject:* GOD'S CALL TO SERVICE

According to the records of ancient history, Egypt in the time of Moses had attained to a higher plane of civilization than any other country in the world. The Egyptians had developed literature, philosophy, science and art to a higher degree than any other nation at that time. They had a wise system of laws which were studied and known by Moses and embodied in the code of laws which he used in governing the children of Israel after they had become a separate nation and upon these same laws are based many of the legislative enactments of modern nations.

They had many large prosperous cities which were beautified with groves and gardens and ornamented with palaces, libraries and monuments. They had developed the hierographs, a system of writing which even in our day only profound scholars have mastered. They were skilled in arts which are now lost to us: Such as the tempering of copper, their system of embalming, the construction of the pyramids, one of the seven wonders of the ancient world, is still a matter of conjecture as to how they did it. Egypt was not only the storehouse of the world's bread supply, but also of the world's knowledge. All the great scholars of other nations came to Egypt to complete their education. At the time of Moses, Rome had not been thought of, and Greese was a den of robbers. There was



but one radiant spot on the globe and that was Egypt.

Moses spent the early years of his life in this land. He grew up as the son of Pharaoh's daughter, and was reared as a prince in the royal court of the King. He was given the best of schooling and was graduated from an Egyptian University. As a possible heir to the throne, he was trained in all matters pertaining to government, court life and royalty. In short, the scriptures tell us that "he was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians and was mighty in word and in deed."

At the age of forty, there came a crisis in his life. There came into his heart a yearning desire to help his suffering Hebrew brothers. It was a desire to be their deliverer. He felt their needs. He saw how wretchedly they were treated and how bitter their life was under the hard bondage of cruel Egyptian taskmasters. He remembered the covenant with Abraham and the promise to Jacob that his people should be a separate nation and a great people. He could not help them without allying himself with them. The time had come when he must make a decision. He must either choose wholly to go with the Egyptians in their pagan religious life and customs, or he must choose God, truth and the people of God.

In making this choice, there was to be considered on the one hand by remaining with the Egyptians—his position in the royal court of Pharaoh with its pleasures, wealth, culture, intellectual society, ease and his right to succession to the throne were assured. But he would also have to accept along with these the pagan religion and the idolatry of the country and the loss of the promise which was made to his fathers. On the other hand—if he chose to go with his own people he would have to endure hardships, association with an ignorant and uncultured race, possibly slavery, poverty, heavy burdens and incessant toil; but on this side was the power to liberate his people and to guide them to the promised land, to be the friend of God, to aid His Kingdom in all ages and to become one of the chief figures in the history of all the world. Upon a consideration of these facts and conditions Moses made his choice. He renounced his right of succession to the Egyptian throne. The scriptures tell us, "He refused to

be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter, choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season, esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt."

It was a wonderful decision and wisely made. We can enter into an appreciation of the ordeal and into sympathy with Moses in making his choice, because we all have been burdened with matters of moment to us and we all know the hazards, discomforts and vexation incident to making choices and decisions upon courses to pursue. The making of a decision in many instances is no easy matter. I recall reading from the life of General Robert E. Lee of the great crisis which came into his life at the outbreak of the War Between the States. Standing upon his porch at Arlington, overlooking the Potomac River and the nation's capital, he debated whether he should continue to hold his high rank in the Union Army with the sure prospect of becoming its commander-in-chief and later the strong possibility of the Presidency of the United States; or whether he should join his own state and people in the cause of the Confederacy which future was most hazy. The outcome of it all are but the familiar facts of history.

Moses decided to remain true to his people and to heed the desire of his own heart to librate them. His first attempt, however, had been a failure. At the age of forty he felt competent to do what forty years later at the age of eighty, he felt incompetent to undertake. When he slew the Egyptian taskmaster who was smiting one of his Hebrew brothers, he felt that would result in the inciting of an insurrection and all the Hebrews would rise against their oppressors, throw off the yoke of bondage, accept him as their leader and march away to freedom. But the hour had not struck. The people were not prepared. It took a longer period of training and the mighty acts of Divine Power must be brought into play. Egypt was not ready. The people were still under the mighty power of Rameses the Second. It was necessary to wait for his successor, a weaker and more vacillating king. Moses himself was not prepared. There was still very much more for him to learn of a different nature from that experience of forty years in Egypt.



His training must be continued through meditation in the solitude of the desert, before he could become the leader, the teacher, the statesman, the saint and the law giver of a new people beginning a new career.

As a result of Moses' slaying the Egyptians, he incurred the wrath of Pharaoh which made it necessary for him to escape from Egypt to the land of Midian, which was inhabited by people of his own race. These were descendants of the servants of Jacob's household who were left behind when he moved from there to Egypt, at the time of the seven-year famine. He was still among his own people. He married the daughter of Jethro and followed the vocation of a shepherd. During these forty years his activities are summed up in the Scriptures in this one sentence, "And Moses kept the flocks of Jethro, his father-in-law, the priest of Midian." He had much time for thought and meditation. During these forty years his character was disciplined and ripened, his faith strengthened and his knowledge of Jehovah and religion increased. Age and solitude have a refining and mellowing effect. His wanderings made him acquainted with every valley, plain and mountain, with every spring and well, and with the people of the whole region, a knowledge of great importance to him in later years, when he would be leading the children of Israel through this same country. Besides the rugged life of a shepherd, out in the open, developed him physically and gave him endurance and strength to stand the strain of the heavy burdens he was later to carry.

He had learned all he could from the schools of Egypt and now he must needs learn from the solitude of the wilderness school with God as his teacher. The value of this secluded and meditative training was recognized and practiced by David, Elijah, John the Baptist and many others, even Christ himself, often repaired to secluded places for prayer, meditation and inspiration. Everyone needs silent times spiritually as well as physically. Out of periods of enforced rest and silence, as by affliction or reverses, have come the best work of men's lives. Out of twelve years' imprisonment came John Bunyan's *Pilgrim's Progress*. After the loss of physical vision came Milton's *Paradise Lost*. Every plant must have

its period of rest, and so must the soul. The buds that burst into leaf and blossom in the spring time were formed in the autumn and gathered strength during the long winter's rest.

God's manner of calling men to His service is oftentimes strange and unusual. To the apostle Paul it was the blinding light, to Gideon it was the fleece, while to Moses it was the burning bush. At the age of eighty, long after most men have retired from active service, from out the burning bush, God called Moses to one of the most difficult tasks that man has ever undertaken—to go down into Egypt and lead forth the children of Israel from bondage to the promised land. Taking into consideration all the facts and conditions, it was a stupendous undertaking and no one realized it better than Moses. From his experience in Egypt, he knew how great the value of the services of the Hebrews was to the Egyptians and how unwilling the king would be to let them go. He knew also how ignorant and timid they were and how unwilling that even they themselves would be to being provided with different and better living conditions. There is a prevailing tendency among people to become satisfied with conditions as they are—an averseness to being disturbed—and want to leave well enough alone. Doubtless, many of the children of Israel were inclined that way. They had been in Egypt for so long a time they were to some extent contented with their lot. In fact, they often complained to Moses, giving expression to that effect while he was leading them through the wilderness on their way. When God called Moses from his quiet life as a shepherd from among the Midian hills, he would have been content to have remained there as he was and to have ended his days in that same quiet and peaceful manner. We are all more or less inclined to take the path of the least resistance and to follow the even tenor of our way.

That Moses found objections and reasons for not wanting to go is easily understood; in fact, he had a goodly number of very plausible reasons and objections. One of the easiest things in the world is to find reasons and excuses for not doing the things we do not care to do. His first reason was embodied in the question, "Who am I that I should go unto Pharaoh?" He realized that he was an old man and he thought the best part of



his life had already passed by. Among the Egyptians his status was that of a fugitive from justice. He felt that for him to go alone on such an important mission into the august presence of the mighty Egyptian monarch was nothing other than fool-hardy. His other reasons were: "As to whom he must tell the people that Jehovah was and that they would neither believe nor accept him as their deliverer." He possibly felt that they had to a considerable extent, come under the influence of the pagan religion of the Egyptians who worshipped idols and had many gods. It would be difficult for them to conceive of one God and doubtless many of them had forgotten Jehovah. He recalled also that he had offered his services as their deliverer forty years prior to this time and they had refused to accept him. "As to his lack of eloquence and slowness of speech," he felt that the successful presentation of such an unpopular cause before a ruler who was already prejudiced against it, would require great persuasive eloquence. He had heard many an eloquent address before the court of Pharaoh fall upon deaf ears and fail. Whatever accomplishments in the art of public speaking he may have had at one time while a member of the Egyptian court, he had lost through lack of use during these forty years of solitude in the desert. It was only natural for him to feel his great insufficiency.

I feel that it is unjust to accuse him of wilful evasion, offering excuses or affecting modesty. He was honest and sincere in raising these questions and wished to have all problems solved and to have a definite understanding before undertaking this mission. He was thoughtful, thorough and deliberate, and these are characteristics of great men and great leaders. However, he might be censored mildly for his seeming stupidity in not being able to comprehend the full meaning of God's repeated declaration to him, when he said, "I will be with thee." Finally, with the assurance of Divine aid, he assumed the leadership in the emancipation of his people. When Lincoln emancipated three million slaves in this country, he was supported by vast armies and the wisest counselors of the nation, but Moses stood alone with his shepherd staff which became the rod of Divine power in his hand, and without a single battle he led two million men besides women and children from a condition of abject slavery

to freedom. He organized them into a nation and gave them a code of laws which has become the basis of legislation in every land. For forty years he led them through the wilderness. It was one of the most remarkable undertakings ever assumed by man and was a most inspiring demonstration of faith. But God had called him. God was with him. Therefore, who could stand against him? The career of Moses is one of those glorious exhibitions of success and triumph which comes to a man who gives himself over in complete surrender to be used wholly and completely in service to his creator and upon which the world gazes with sublime admiration.

Moses was one hundred and twenty years old when he died. His mission in life was to rescue his people from bondage and to give them life and freedom in a new nation, which task engaged the last forty years of his life. The first forty years were spent in preparation in Egypt, the second forty years were spent in meditative solace in the desert. He spent eighty years in preparation for his life's work. You will recall that Christ spent thirty years in preparation for his three years of service. From this, we learn the importance of patience, time and thorough preparation for life's undertaking. As Moses was called to service, there is a call for each one of us to some sort of service. It may be great or it may be small, but whether great or small, may the willingness be ours to recognize it and to heed that call.

Lecture given by Dr. C. B. Harloe before the Open Door Bible Class of the Presbyterian Church, Winchester, Va., July 31, 1932. The Giving of the Manna, Exodus 16:1-5, 14, 15, 35.

*Subject:* TRUST IN JEHOVAH.

In our lesson of last Sunday, we left Moses and the Children of Israel just after they had effected a safe crossing of the Red Sea on dry ground, by the miraculous separating of its waters. They were now entirely out of Egypt. They had thrown off the shackles of the Egyptians. They were beginning their career as a new nation and were on their way to the Land of Canaan. Just as in all our endeavors to accomplish higher and better things, we find difficulties to overcome, so the children of Israel were now confronted with a stupendous difficulty. There was a desert



before them which they must cross before they could reach the promise land. There were three routes by which they might traverse it. The first was the Philistia way, or northern road, which took its course along and close to the Mediterranean Sea—this was by far the shortest and most direct route, a distance of approximately two hundred miles, which they could have covered in about two months' time. However, it was necessary for them to avoid this way, because it would lead them through the territory of the hostile and warlike tribe of the Philistians, who, in all probability, would engage them in battle. The Israelites were not skilled in the art of war and were unable to combat them. The second course was the Way of Shure, directly east; this was rejected because it traversed the worst part of the desert. Therefore, they chose the southerly course to Sinai, on which they spent forty years and endured many privations and hardships.

It is a law of life that in order to advance beyond that which we have already attained we must pay a good price for it. The child in passing from the crawling to the walking stage must expect to bruise its body and hurt its feelings many times. The achievement of recent years in learning to travel by flying thro the air has cost much precious life. The price we have to pay for things makes them more valuable to us. I do not doubt but that Jehovah could have picked up His people in Egypt and transported them to Palestine without permitting a single hardship to touch them. But it would not have been best for them. They would not have appreciated their heritage and the chances are they would not have amounted to much after getting there. As a general rule the things are valued most for which we have to pay the greatest price in toil and in sacrifice. The Israelites must need pass through this desert training school and be disciplined. This training transformed them from a nation of two and a half million slaves, weakened physically and spiritually, from more than two centuries of servitude into a people sufficiently strong and self reliant to conquer the Land of Canaan.

The purpose of Jehovah's keeping the Hebrews in the desert forty years was to develop them spiritually and to teach them to know Him and to trust Him. Their first lesson in trust

came at the end of their first three days of wilderness travel, when they found their water supply had given out. They had reached Marah, where the waters were bitter and unfit to drink. Here they were parched with thirst and nothing other than contaminated water to drink. They were on the verge of a water famine. They fell into their accustomed habit of murmuring and complaining. They felt that an even worse calamity had befallen them than that of only a few days ago, when they arrived at the Red Sea and found themselves hemmed in on one side by high mountains, on the other by the Egyptian wall, in front of them was the Red Sea and in their rear was the mighty hosts of the Egyptian army bearing down upon them. They felt that their end had come and they could see nothing but graves for themselves on the Egyptian side of the Red Sea. But just as Jehovah had delivered them there by commanding Moses to hold out his rod over the waters and separating them so the Israelites passed safely through on dry land; so Jehovah delivered them at Marah by directing Moses to cast a tree into the bitter waters and when he had done so, the waters were made sweet and their thirst was satisfied. There was no inherent properties in the wood for making bitter waters sweet. It was an act of Divine Providence to teach the Israelites trust in Jehovah.

The next instance mentioned, in their southerly course through the desert, is upon their arrival at Elim—the name means palm trees—here they found seventy palm trees and twelve springs of pure water; here they gratefully camped and rested. Had the first Marah been succeeded by a second Marah, it is quite probable that the pilgrims would have lost courage altogether and would have given up in despair their dreams of the Land of Promise; but after Marah came Elim, and at Elim sweet waters, and beneath the gracious shade of its three score and ten palm trees they refreshed their weary and fainting souls. This is typical of God's dealing with His people. As we journey along the oft-times weary and difficult pathway of life which is beset with sin and temptations and when we are fatigued and worn from trials and reverses. Jehovah has Elims prepared and ready for our tired and discouraged hearts. Among these Elims are our homes, in which we may rest and



repose, our friends who understand and encourage us, our Bible which is a lamp unto our feet and a light unto our pathway, our Sabbath Day for quiet and meditation and our houses of worship in which our souls are refreshed and edified.

Within approximately a month after the Israelites were on their way there arose another new and grave difficulty. The food supply which they had brought with them out of Egypt was exhausted and they were facing starvation in the desert which did not provide food or water. Their situation reminds us of the accounts we have read of the pioneers in the early days of our country who struggled across the western prairies with ox-drawn covered wagons before the highways and railways and airways made travel a pleasure. This was a severe test upon the courage, endurance and trust of all who undertook the long trek. The long distance between water holes and the scarcity of food on the prairies made the journey hazardous to both people and animals. Those pioneers found much in common with the Hebrews on their long journey. It is estimated there were two and one-half million of the Children of Israel with Moses in the desert. The quantity of food needed for a single day was enormous. Even if this estimate is exaggerated: If we think of the enormity of the task of providing for but one million people in a barren and uncultivated region, we are convinced that this whole enterprise of transporting an entire race of people, without highways, or even the most primitive means of transportation, over a long distance, occupying a long period of time was not based upon any human calculations; but that it was a glorious exhibition of the faith and trust of Moses in Jehovah. Could the Israelites have had the same faith and trust in Jehovah as Moses they would not have become disturbed, nor began complaining when their food supply gave out. They had not yet learned to trust Jehovah. When they felt the first pangs of hunger they began murmuring and complaining and accused Moses of bringing them out into the desert to destroy them by starvation. Longingly they recalled the days of servitude, when they sat by the Egyptian fleshpots in which they cooked their fish, garlic and onions and did eat to the full; overlooking the fact that along with this was the cruel lash

of the Egyptian taskmaster and the bearing of burdens too grievous to be borne in the fields and at the kilns. To them bondage with plenty of bread seemed preferable to freedom without food. While in Egypt they magnified the evil deeds of Pharaoh and overlooked his good ones; now they magnify his good deeds and overlook his bad ones. Such is human nature. The mind quickly glorifies the past and the things that have been. It is the law of the mind to forget the unhappy and unpleasant things of the past and to remember only the pleasant ones. So we all longingly look back upon the good old days and cherish them. Some way or other we seem to feel that they were better than the days which now are.

Man's extremity is Jehovah's opportunity for showing divine power, love and goodness. When the famished Israelites could not see from what source food would come, Jehovah provided it for them in a miraculous manner. In the evening, He caused the quails to come up in great numbers and cover the camp, which provided them with fresh meat. In the morning after the dew was gone there was manna on the ground, which served as bread. There are several interesting facts about the manna. It is said to be one of the most remarkable miracles of the Old Testament. In fact, it was a continuous miracle, repeated over and over again, nearly every day for forty years. It was the miracle of the daily raining of bread from heaven. The manna was like a coriander seed, white; it tasted like wafers made with honey; it was pulverized in a mortar, made into a cake and baked. It came with the dew and it was necessary for the Hebrews to get out early in the morning to gather it before the first warm rays of the sun shone upon it and melted it. The gathering of it required industry and work. God could as easily have placed the portion of each household in the household receptacle. but the people must do their part in gathering it. They all shared equally. There was no favoritism shown. It was the same kind of food for all. It was fare scarcely fit for a prince, yet it nourished them, sustained life and satisfied them. There was equality in the amount for each person. Each one should have one omar, or six and one-half pints, and no more. Whatever amount was gathered beyond this became contaminated, and unfit for use.



It is a lesson against hoarding. It serves as an eternal warning against the grasping spirit of greed. It is said that the hoarding of wealth is an economic evil that is afflicting us today, causing stagnation in business activities, and the general depression which now exists in our land (1929-1932). This very ancient provision against the Hebrews gathering more manna than necessary for their daily needs, is a warning against the spirit and practice of hoarding of wealth.

This bread of life was supplied unto them daily and all they need do was to provide for the day. This is the background for the petition in Our Lord's Prayer, which says, "Give unto us this day our daily bread". We, like the Israelites, need not worry for the future, but to do our daily bit and trust our Heavenly Father, that in His gracious goodness, He will supply our daily needs. Our yesterdays are passed, our tomorrows have not yet come. It is to-day only that is ours and about which we should give the most concern. A physician was once asked by a patient who had been seriously injured in an accident, "How long shall I have to lie here?" The answer was, "Only a day at a time." Only a day at a time taught the patient a valuable lesson. Strength for the day, cheer, comfort and wisdom for the day. That is all we need.

Day by day the manna fell,  
Oh! to learn this lesson well.  
Still by constant mercy fed;  
Give us, Lord, our daily bread.

It is interesting to note the strict regulations on gathering and using the food. For six days, the manna was to be gathered each morning, in quantity sufficient for each person and no more. With the exception of the sixth day, on which a double portion fell. The excess was to be gathered and prepared for the seventh, or Sabbath Day, on which no manna fell, but this excess, contrary to the deterioration which came to excess portions gathered on all other days, remained free from contamination. In all the camp of Israel, there was to be no labor on the Sabbath Day. Jehovah was zealous that His day should be kept sacred and holy, long before the fourth

commandment was written on stone, on Mount Sinai, and given to the people.

In a figurative sense, God rained down bread from Heaven for the Israelites. In a literal way He does the same for us even in our day. Every grain field gets the greater part of growth not from the soil, but from above—from the sunshine, the air and the rain.

Back of the loaf is the snowy flour,  
And back of the flour, the mill;  
Back of the mill is the wheat and the shower,  
The sun and the Father's will.

"Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above and cometh down from the Father of lights".

Many centuries have passed since the days of Moses. Much progress has been made and many worth while things have been accomplished. Yet people continue to act very much like the Israelites did. God, through Christ, our Redeemer, has graciously redeemed us from bondage. He has rescued us from many perils and continues to lead us on our way. He sweetens our Marahs, and provides for us many an Elim; but upon the first approach of trouble, we, like the Hebrews in the wilderness forget it all and long for the flesh pots of Egypt—the fancied delights of a life unrestrained by religion. One way to conquer our disappointments and troubles is to look backwards, not to the fleshpots, but to the many miracles of the past. To recall how good and merciful Divine Providence has been to us in the past. Another way, is to look forward, not to the desert ahead, but beyond it to the promised Canaan. The Bible is full of promises of joy in this life as well as the life to come, to those who are faithful and trustful. Still, a third way is to look prayerfully upward. It is related of a traveler who was wandering about in a thick fog. He could neither see a step behind him nor before. He was filled with apprehension. Suddenly, he looked upward and he could see the sky plainly, visible and full of stars. He was walking through a thick fog which extended only a few feet above his head. So in all of our vexations, reverses and troubles, we need



only to trust our Creator and look upward and we can see His goodness through them and shining down upon us.

In conclusion, I wish to remind you that as Moses led the Children of Israel out from the bondage of the Pharaohs of Egypt to the freedom of Jehovah in the Land of Promise, guiding them for forty years through the desert and feeding them upon manna, so Christ, the shepherd of us all, is the bread of life to every true and trusting believer. On our journey through this life to our Heavenly Canaan, He is our Heaven-sent manna, our leader and our deliverer.





# GENERAL INDEX

## THE HARLOE GENEALOGY

Note— All married women are indexed under their maiden names.

A	D.	H
Adams, Marion, 121	Davis, Catherine M., 218	Harloe, Alma G., 173
" Myron G., 290	" Julius C., 216	" Ann E., 98
" Myron G., Jr., 291	" Marcus H., 217	" Arthur C., 255
" Nelson H., 292	Drew, Carrie L., 158	" Lt. Col. Bartley M.,
Aspdin, Florence M., 246		76
	E	" Beulah S., 259
B	East, Annie L., 231	" Blanche, 72
Bartley, Dr. Elias H., 110	Ellis, Dorothy A., 203	" Blanche K., 90
" June, 114	Ennis, Ethel, 113	" Caroline E., 27
" Mildred, 112	Evarts, Daniel E., 145	" Caroline M., 74
" Dr. S. Potter, 111	" Daniel, E., Jr., 146	" Carrie M., 254
Baxter, Helen F., 78	" Daniel E., III, 148	" Catherine, 3
" Janet H., 79	Everiet, Charlotte, 147	" Catherine, II, 6
" Katherine, 87		" Charles, 7
" Linda Blair, 88-A	F	" Charles, II, 9
" Dr. Ralph E., 80	Fischer, Kathryn C., 132	" Dr. Charles B., 183
" William E., 77	Flagler, Christine H., 102	" Charles C., 20
" William S., 81	" Robert S., 103	" Charles E., 256
Bigelow, Nora K., 45	Flagler, Samuel P., 101	" Curtis G., 186
Boden, Frederick E., 271	Fletcher, Eileen C., 201	" Curtis G., Jr., 214
Booth, Alice C., 263	Flood, Adelaide J., 89	" Donna E., 202
Boyce, Donald A., 44	Foltz, Madolyn L., 229	" Dorothy M., 269
" Grant, 41	Forsyth, Arthur C., 242	" E. Homer, 182
" Grant, Jr., 42	" E. Gertrude, 235	" Edwin H., Jr., 206
" Marilyn C., 43	" George W., 234	Harloe, Edith V., 205
Bristol, Lillian, 277	" G. William, Jr., 236	" Edward M., 264
Burdick, Cora H., 164	" Robert W., 241	" Edwin, 268
" Dr. Harry R., 161	" Robert W., Jr., 245	" Elaine C., 215
" Helen R., 163	" Walter E., 243	" Eleanor M., 262
" Marjorie A., 162	Frederick, Lt. Col. Rob-	" Ellen, 16
Broas, Edith E., 52	ert T., 92	" Ellen E., 19
" George W., 50	" Jane A., 93	" Emily L., 176
" Leda M., 51	" Anne T., 94	" Ethel M., 213
" Washington, 48	Frisbie, Cyrus, 306	" Etta C., 181
" William H., 49	" Shirley M., 307	" Eva D., 184
Burget, John S., 62	Frosch, Helen M., 118	" George B., 75
" Warren L., 63	Funk, Barbara E., 289	" George E., 253
	" Brook G., 207	" George H., 23
C	" C. Gibson, 208	" George R., 172
Calder, Bartley H., 135	" Donald J., 288	" Geneva E., 297
" Elsie F., 124	" Eleanor L., 287	" Harriett J., 17
" Frederick C., 134	" Hugh J., 288	" Helen D., 122
" Norma C., 136	" Hugh J., Jr., 286	" Helen E., 70
" Sen William M., 123		" Howard E., 192
" William M., Jr., 125	G	" Ida M., 24
" William M., III, 133	Gallagher, Charles G.,	" Lt. Jack B., 97
Campbell, Elizabeth M.,	303	" James Renwick, 25
15	" Claire R., 304	" Jane, 4
Cavanaugh, John M., 13	" Marlene L., 305	" John, 10, 21, 59
" John, 14	Gilpin, Herbert R., 314	" John E., 11
Charles, W. W., 149	" Roger H., 315	" Dr. John P., 193
Corbitt, Mary T., 250	Goodwill, Sophia, 233	" John W., 1, 61
Cox, Anna C., 187	Grant, Bertha C., 15	" Joseph H., 265
	Gray, Charles N., 295	" June R., 270
		" Katherine, 29

Harloe, Laura C., 300

- " Laura Mae, 252
- " Laura R., 174
- " Laura Reba, 258
- " Lillian G., 302
- " Lucille F., 189
- " Mabel Garnett, 180
- " Magdalene, 73
- " Marian, 58
- " Marian L., 260
- " M. Delilah, 257
- " Mary Ann, 12
- " Mary Ann, 18
- " Mary F., 26
- " Mary J., 171
- " Matthew, 8
- " Matthew H., 177
- " Morton B., 175
- " Morton M., 251
- " Nellie L., 60

Harloe, Norma L., 299

- " Patricia F., 196
- " Dr. Ralph F., 71
- " Rodney T., 120
- " Royal N., 298
- " Ruth A., 91
- " Samuel P., 170
- " Samuel S., 261
- " Sarah E., 197
- " Sarah J., 191
- " Dr. Walter W., 179
- " Walter W., II, 198
- " Wanda N., 301
- " Dr. Weldon M., 190
- " William, 5
- " William, Jr., 22
- " William A., 119
- " William B., 100
- " William E., 169
- " William E., Jr., 185
- " William L., 28
- " William P., 199
- " William V., 117

Harrison, Agnes M., 155

Hartuagel, Emma, 66

Hermans, Caroline J., 116

Hewett, W. M., 165

Hobday, Bettie M., 275

- " Edith E., 274
- " Evelyn C., 273
- " Schenck W., 272

Hollis, Maj. Lawrence, C., 230

Holloway, Mary F., 1, 2

Horn, John C., 203-A

Hottel, William H., 210

Huckins, Lois, 86

Hues, Alice G., 59

Huff, Clarence E., 200

Humphrey, Edward R., 107

Humphrey, Barry E., 108

Humphreys, Nellie E., 37

## I

Irku, Ella C., 212

## K

Keckley, Elizabeth G., 239

" Harry B., 237

" Harrison B., 238

Keenan, Lt. Albert J., Jr., 131

Kelso, Sarah V., 178

Kennedy, Elizabeth P., 283

" Philip E., 282

" Philip E., Jr., 284

Klady, Mary C., 69

## L

Lampar, Mildred E., 240

LaMonds, Chas. E., 249

Lawson, Kathaleen, 57

Lear, Margaret M., 244

Lee, Elsie C., II, 129

" Mollie F., 128

" Katherine C., II, 127

" Lt. Com. Robt. C., 126

" Robt. C., Jr., 130

Lillis, Mary E., 204

Lindley, John H., 316

" Frank H., 317

" Frank H., Jr., 319

Lucille, Beryl, 320

## M

MacCauley, Jean, 109

Maisch, Nathalie T., 150

Masoncupp, L. A., 194

Mauger, Lorraine, 226

McNair, H. B., 95

Merrick, Craig R., 167

" F. M., Jr., 166

Merritt, Effie L., 187

Mickel, Earl E., 311

" Edson, 308

" Janet L., 309

" Judith A., 312

" Laverne H., 310

Miller, Rowena, 35

Mock, Helen L., 267

Molter, Kenneth F., 276

Moody, Lt. Com. B. E., 278

" Beverley E. Jr., 279

" Mary M., 281

" Roderick S., 280

Moore, James F., 294

" James S., 293

## N

Noble, Alma, 152

" Cora E., 142

" Ida F., 143

" William, 141

" William, Jr., 144

Norman, Leona M., 65

## P

Peck, Edith L., 195

Perrin, Gail, 85

" Hugh, 82

" James, 83

" Mark, 84

Pinckney, Catherine M., 168

Post, Carolyn H., 39, 47

" Charles G., 33

" Elmer, 34

" John B., 46

Post, John N., 40

" Marguerita H., 38

" Pierre B., 31

" William G., 32

" William H., 30

" William M., 36

## R

Rankin, Virginia H., 96

Ray, James A., 95

Rogers, Millard F., 56

Roos, Delmer H., 104

" Robert B., 106

" Katherine H., 105

Ritter, Dr. Davis W., 220

" Davis W., Jr., 227

" Joseph C., 224

" M. Franklin, 222

" Marcus O., 221

" Mary C., 223

" Oliver T., 219

" Oliver P., 232

" O. Thomas, Jr., 225

" Sarah A., 228

Ryan, John W., 313



S  
 Sayles, Virginia, 113  
 Scott, Jessie H., 153  
 Schafer, Mildred A., 266  
 Schumann, E. W. A., 55  
 Senter, Emma F., 318  
 Seymour, Elizabeth C.,  
     296  
 Simler, William, 115  
 Simpkins, Sophie A., 250  
 Slonaker, Arthur C., 247  
     " Minnie G., 248  
 Smith, Marion B., 99  
     " Marion E., 54

Smith, Margaret B., 88  
     " Theodore H., 53  
 Steinway, Constance A.,  
     67  
     " Donald W., 68  
     " Franklin B., 62  
     " Franklin D., 64  
 Stevens, Edith, 151  
 Sutphin, Maynard L.,  
     209

T  
 Travers, August, 149  
     " Nathalie W., 150

U  
 Utt, Leona E., 296  
 W  
 Weeks, Adele H., 157  
     " Barton H., 160  
     " Edgar H., 156  
     " Edgar H., Jr., 159  
     " Elizabeth, 138  
     " George E., 140  
     " Walter S., 154  
     " William H., 139  
     " William S., 137  
 Wray, Mildred E., 89

## GENERAL INDEX

### THE KELSO GENEALOGY

Note— All married women are indexed under their maiden names.

A  
 Adams, Lelia M., 48  
 Alexander, Emma S., 600  
 Allen, James, 246  
 Anderson, Alfred S., 175  
     " Alfred W., 204  
     " Alice L., 207  
     " Angie M., 179  
     " Annabelle, 273  
     " Aramintha M., 176  
     " Charles L., 206  
     " Elwood D., 208  
     " Frances L., 424  
     " George M., 271  
     " Lohr H., 180  
     " Martha M., 177  
     " Mary J., 178  
     " Mary M., 467  
     " Mary V., 205  
     " Melvin L., 272  
     " Sarah C., 514  
 Armel, Julian K., 114

B  
 Baer, Lillian E., 344  
 Bailey, George H., Jr.,  
     573  
 Barron, Lucy, 267  
 Belcher, Charles E., 440  
 Bell, Emily, 119  
 Bigler, Anna F., 290  
 Boone, Lucy I., 115  
 Bowers, Nancy C., 353  
 Brill, Caroline, 19  
     " Clyde D., 443  
     " Eliza C., 17  
     " Gary A., 599

Brill, Harriett E., 481  
     " Isaac, 15  
     " James A., 442  
 Brill, James R., 446  
     " Julius E., 590  
     " Kenneth W., 594  
     " Lillian E., 592  
     " Lois E., 445  
     " Mary A., 16  
     " Mitchell G., 591  
     " Rachall A., 18  
     " Sadie M., 593  
 Budd, Dorothy I., 81  
 Burke, Natalie L., 29  
 Burkett, Leota M., 170  
 Burton, Dr. H. W., 100  
 Bush, Mary A., 153

C  
 Cady, Mary E., 444  
 Caldwell, Addena T., 369  
 Campbell, Julia P., 256  
 Carper, Dorothy V., 69  
 Carter, Joe J., 441  
 Catron, Eugene D., 432  
     " Minatree E., 431  
     " Robert E., 433  
 Cecil, Mae, 413  
 Chappell, Addie B., 605  
 Cogswell, Latrobe, 130  
 Coleman, Marvin R., 275  
     " Ray E., 274  
 Cooper, Leonard W., 174  
     " William F., 173  
 Cragin, Charles E., 613  
 Creswell, Mary V., 219  
 Cupp, Barbara C., 460  
     " Carol K., 461

Cupp, Clarence I., 455  
     " F. Clair, 456  
     " Joan B., 462  
     " Joseph W., 463  
     " Leslie D., 465  
     " Thomas B., 464

D  
 Dahlen, Katherine M.,  
     459  
 Dally, Margaret D., 253  
 Davis, Allie, 375  
     " Alma C., 411  
     " Bessie, 410  
     " Beulah P., 408  
     " Edna L., 409  
     " Florence V., 416  
     " Harry E., 407  
     " Howard C., 415  
     " Jefferson S., 200  
     " Laura W., 412  
     " Lemuel S., 405  
     " Owen C., 406  
     " Owen C., Jr., 414  
     " William W., 417  
 Dawson, Jessie I., 95  
 Dean, William, 231  
 DeHaven, Virginia B.,  
     548  
 DeVall, Frank L., 636  
 Donoughey, Evelyn, 476  
 Dorsey, Joan E., 339  
     " Samuel I., 338  
 Dunford, Helen L., 418  
 Dunlop, Mary K., 31  
 Dyche, Berthena L., 134

## E

Eaton, Frank O., 629  
 Enos, Margaret J., 199  
   " Sarah V., 198  
   " William J., 197  
 Erickson, Dr. Jno. A.,  
   447  
 Estep, Alice V., 350

## F

Fishpaw, Genevieve E.,  
   151  
 Fleming, Ethel, 101  
 Franks, Bessie M., 201  
 Frazier, William A., 499  
   " William R., 498  
 Free, Franklin, 209  
 Freeman, Helen, 71  
 Fulton, Harry E., 641

## G

Garner, B. Carol, 493  
   " Cecil C., 492  
 Garvin, John W., 161  
   " Mahlon, 31  
   " Mary C., 41  
   " Octavian, 32  
 Giatras, Geo. P., 309  
   " Helen G., 310  
   " James G., 311  
   " Lewis G., 312  
 Giffin, Elizabeth, 48  
 Gladden, Calvin L., 542  
   " Charles D., 544  
   " Helen L., 546  
   " Pearl A., 545  
   " Retha M., 543  
   " Wade D., 541  
 Good, Catherine M., 187  
   " Leslie E., 186  
 Graham, Margaret F.,  
   380  
 Grove, Clarence R., 25  
   " Cyrus, 20  
   " I. Miller, 22  
   " Irving M., 24  
   " Irving M., Jr., 28  
   " Jeanette B., 30  
   " Luther W., 21  
   " Ruth D., 27

## H

Haines, Verna E., 157  
 Hancock, Richard, 637  
 Harloe, William E., 404  
 Heisinger, Elizabeth, 222  
 Henderson, Chio, 84  
   " Susan W., 85

Hicklin, Alice V., 436  
   " Donald K., 439  
   " Eileen R., 435  
   " John E. R., 434  
   " John E. R., Jr., 438  
   " Marilynn, 437  
 Hickox, Dean R., 458  
   " John N., 469  
   " Keith N., 457  
   " Pamela B., 468  
   " Ralph W., 455  
 Hicks, Lena P., 528  
 Hite, Anna, 3  
 Hockman, Love J., 143  
 Hodson, Philip S., 479  
 Hogan, Margaret G., 126  
 Hollebrough, Patricia J.,  
   575  
   " S. Russell, 574  
 Horvat, Anna, 148  
 House, Ruth I., 131  
 Hook, Aaron J., 70  
   " Aileen A., 152  
   " Alonzo L., 87  
   " Alpheus W., 120  
   " Annabelle J., 61  
   " Annie Lee, 164  
   " Archibald McB., 35  
   " Beverley, 106  
   " Brevitt, 159  
   " Carson M., 53  
   " Cephas G., 158  
   " Clagett F., 140  
   " Courtney G., 141  
   " Courtney, G., Jr.,  
     154  
   " Dalton, 105  
   " Deyerle K., 103  
   " Doris P., 99  
   " Dorothy B., 121  
 Hook, Dorothy B., 135  
   " E. Russell, 52  
   " Edgar Lohr, 42  
   " Edgar Lohring, 56  
   " Eldsel H., 160  
   " Elizabeth L., 73  
   " Eugene P., 60  
   " Eula M., 89  
   " Florence V., 163  
   " Frances L., 165  
   " Harry G., 49  
 Hook, Harry W., 57  
   " Hazel L., 90  
   " Helen L., 55  
   " Helen L., 145  
   " Henson P., 40  
   " Ira C., 221  
   " Isaah P., 37

Hook, Iva E., 91  
   " Jane C., 36  
   " Janet I., 147  
   " Jessie L., 97  
   " John Carroll, 122  
   " John Calvin, 128  
   " John W., 45  
   " John W., Jr., 125  
   " June M., 129  
   " Kenneth B., 94  
   " Laura V., 43  
 Hook, Lester B., 214  
   " Lester R., 211  
   " Lillie V., 215  
   " Lohring J., 51  
   " Loy H., 212  
   " Lucy McD. B., 116  
   " Lycurgus C., 39  
   " Mack B., 46  
   " Margaret E., 58  
   " Margaret R., 216  
   " Marvin, 47  
   " Mary F., 38  
   " Mary F., 59  
   " Mary J., 98  
   " Mary L., 155  
   " Maynard G., 146  
   " Maynard L., 149  
   " Maynard O., 139  
 Hook, McC. William, 144  
   " Mildred I., 142  
   " Paul G., 93  
   " Paula J., 71-A  
   " Phyllis C., 136  
   " Raymond A., 156  
   " Richard D., 64  
   " Richard F., 123  
   " Robert, 34  
   " Robert C., 44  
   " Robert McD., 92  
   " Robert W., 150  
   " Rowland F., 102  
   " Ruth B., 132  
   " Sarah V., 96  
   " Thelma M., 63  
   " Thomas M., 62  
   " Virginia L., 133  
   " Walter Beall, 124  
 Hook, Walter Bell, 220  
   " Walter B., 127  
   " Rev. Walter C., 88  
   " Walter C., Jr., 104  
   " William B., 137  
   " William R., 50  
 Hundley, Mattie C., 26  
   " Hutchinson, Mary  
     A., 242



## I

Isbel, Lt. Col. Henry W.  
568  
" Frances W., 569  
" John R., 571  
" Robert O., 570

## J

Johnson, Benjamin, 217  
" P. Jane, 581  
" Robert B., 218  
Jones, Annie E., 351  
" Benjamin, 334  
" Clara C., 328  
" Douglas B., 352  
" Donald K., 356  
" Edith R., 337  
" Evelyn M., 361  
" Forrest E., 348  
" George W., 345  
" Jacqueline L., 355  
" James H., 329  
" John W., 342  
" Kenneth K., 349  
" Laurens P., 346  
" Mary A., 333  
" Mildred T., 341  
Jones, Nancy J., 354  
" Robert L., 331  
" Robert L., Jr., 347  
" Rodger T., 332  
" Ruth B., 336  
" Taylor H., 327  
" Terry L., 359  
" Virginia L., 343  
" Wayne M., 362  
" William E., 330  
" William R., 326  
Journey, Byron W., 421  
" Erie S., 420  
" Nancy J., 427  
" Norman W., 425  
" Roberta J., 423  
" Sandra L., 428  
" William K., 422

## K

Kelso, Albertis, 396  
" Albertis L., 518  
" Alfred S., 577  
" Anna L., 10  
" Anna L., 495  
" Bettie W., 229  
" Beulah R., 553  
" Beverley K., 612  
" Blanche C., 450

Kelso, C. Burke, 584  
" C. Gilbert, 401  
" Catherine D., 640  
" Catherine J., 540  
" Charlene, 609  
" Charlotte E., 534  
" Clarence A., 602  
" Clarence S., 606  
" Cora O., 583  
Kelso, Cordelia V., 519  
" Della M., 585  
" Earl W., 482  
" Edgar A., 536  
" Edgar G., 402  
" Edward B., 531  
" Edward P., 515  
" Eleanor, 5  
" Eleanor M., 472  
" Eliza A., 12  
" Elizabeth, 232  
" Elizabeth M., 549  
" Emma F., 603  
" Evan M., 524  
" Florence R., 522  
" Floyd C., 453  
" Frances A., 489  
" Genevieve V., 228  
" George E., 315  
Kelso, George E., Jr., 319  
" Gilbert N., 451  
" Gordon H., 478  
" Grace E., 484  
" Harry, 227  
" Harry T., 523  
" Haywood F., 526  
" Haywood F., Jr., 529  
" Hazel, 471  
" Hazel V., 527  
" Hilda M., 639  
" Ida C., 398  
" Irene M., 538  
" J. Newton, 400  
" J. Vernon, 604  
" James, 1  
" James C., 475  
" James F., 13  
Kelso, Jane, 4  
" John E., 223  
" John H., 9  
" John H., 314  
" John G., 488  
" John T., 317  
" John W., 14  
" Joseph A., 11  
" Kenneth M., 578  
" Kenneth W., 486  
" Laura E., 399  
" Lemuel S., 521

Kelso, Lenora B., 535  
" Leone G., 554  
" Leonard I., 579  
" Lillian B., 582  
" Linda L., 491  
" Luella B., 520  
Kelso, Mahlon L., 516  
" Margaret, 7  
" Margaret A., 225  
" Margaret C., 454  
" Margaret L., 556  
" Martha M., 587  
" Mary A., 320  
" Mary L., 496  
" Mary (Polly), 8  
" Mary V., 224  
" Mary V., 490  
" Melvin E., 483  
" Nancy A., 607  
" Nancy L., 611  
" Olive W., 403  
" Patricia A., 610  
" Paul W., 497  
" Richard F., 477  
Kelso, Robert E., 551  
" Roberta, 397  
" Sarah A., 550  
" Sarah F., 586  
" Sarah V., 395  
" Scott, 230  
" Sylvia H., 530  
" Thomas S., 318  
" Viola V., 555  
" Violet W., 539  
" W. Garner, 452  
" W. Garner, Jr., 474  
" Walter E., 588  
" Weldon W., 487  
" Wilbur C., 517  
" William, 6  
" William E., 580  
" William H., 533  
Kelso, William W., 485  
Kennedy, Margaret, 392  
" Maria E., 473  
Kernan, Cecelia, 108  
" Donald, 107  
Keyton, Daniel W., 547  
Kiffer, Minnie, 313  
Klawunder, Clifford W.,  
504  
" George F., 500  
" Harold F., 502  
" Mary L., 506  
" Mildred E., 503  
" Walter G., 501  
Kline, Frances L., 505  
Knight, Helen M.,  
209-A

## L

Lafollette, Allen L., 635  
 " Beverley L., 627  
 " Brondelle E., 181  
 " Catherine F., 620  
 " Douglas R., 626  
 " Edgar L., 614  
 " Granville G., 625  
 " Harry L., 615  
 " Harry L., Jr., 624  
 " Janice E., 634  
 " John L., 619  
 " Martha A., 138  
 " Philip E., 632  
 " Ray O., 616  
 " Raymond B., 182  
 " Rubie M., 623  
 " Ruth C., 617  
 " Virginia M., 621  
 " Walter M., 618  
 Lockhart, Minnie M., 638  
 Lovett, Lucille J., 358  
 Lowther, Annabelle H., 262  
 " Estelle, 258  
 " Harry A., 263  
 " Henry C., 257  
 " John V., 259  
 " Marjorie G., 265  
 " Penrose J., 261  
 " Thomas G., 264  
 " Virginia E., 260  
 Lynch, Dr. Boyce G., 295

## M

Malone, Dorothy C., 378  
 Martin, Amby A., 563  
 " Dana C., 564  
 " Eula A., 567  
 " Gladys C., 565  
 " H. Lewilda, 566  
 Meyer, Fern, 269  
 " Harry, 268  
 Miller, Jean E., 112  
 " Lillian A., 537  
 " Mary C., 113  
 " Perry D., 111  
 " Pauline V., 631  
 Milslagle, Elizabeth, 394  
 Minter, Nannie V., 23  
 Moore, Bessie, 237  
 " Earl R., 387  
 " Edmund H., 239  
 " Edmund H., Jr., 250  
 " Edmund H., III, 254  
 " Edythe M., 244  
 " Geraldine, 373  
 " James B., 235

Moore, John J., 238  
 " Joseph R., 251  
 " Kathryn D., 240  
 " Lillian V., 243  
 " Lillie V., 236  
 " Dr. Margaret R., 252  
 " Mary A., 245  
 " Thomas W., 255  
 Muckelroy, Alfred M., 596  
 " Edmund F., 595  
 " Joe E., 597

## Mc

McCann, Lorraine, 608  
 McDonald, Sarah E., 86  
 McGann, Philip C., 562  
 " Philip J., 561  
 McKeehen, Beatrice, 507  
 McVickers, Nancy, 2

## N

Nicklin, Bettie L., 300  
 " Harry F., 298  
 " Virginia L., 299  
 Nicodemus, Sarah C., 363  
 " Susan E., 525  
 Norman, Lt. Col. Lawrence, 572

## O

Oates, Eva B., 54  
 " Naomi E., 360  
 Orndorff, Beulah F., 119  
 " Mattilee N., 72

## P

Park, Beulah J., 426  
 Pease, Frances V., 76  
 " John W., 75  
 Pennington, Addena N., 372  
 " Albert L., 325  
 " Albert W., 368  
 " Alene H., 376  
 " Anna V., 322  
 " Arthur M., 390  
 " Benjamin D., 366  
 " Benjamin D., Jr., 385  
 " Charles E., 365  
 " Earl W., 377  
 " Eileen A., 383  
 " Ethel P., 386  
 " Florence R., 324  
 " Francis M., 323  
 " Harriett A., 374  
 " Dr. Harry C., 370

Pennington, Harry E., 364

" Helen L., 382  
 " Lois A., 391  
 " Mary C., 371  
 " Raymond S., 367  
 " Raymond S., Jr., 389  
 " Rita J., 384  
 " Virginia C., 381  
 " William E., 379  
 " William P., 321

Perry, Ruth E., 74  
 Philbrick, Frank R., 266

Pugh, Eliza, 33

## R

Ricc, Sarah M., 552  
 Richard, Robert C., 628  
 Rickert, Josephine V., 249  
 Riley, Nancy J., 222  
 Rock, Elva, 494  
 Ross, Anna H., 276  
 " Loretta M., 210  
 Rowe, Elizabeth, 296  
 Rumsburg, Velma E., 633  
 Ruppert, James H., 560  
 Rush, Marjorie E., 470

## S

Sale, Horace J., 110  
 " Karl H., 109  
 Samuels, Amanda, 576  
 Schaffenaker, Elson J., 184  
 " Frances M., 185  
 " John F., 183  
 Schultz, Anna, 388  
 Shadwell, Dr. Franklin W., 429  
 " Franklin W., Jr., 430  
 Sherman, Kathleen, 213  
 Simpson, Bertie M., 201  
 Sine, Alfred T., 589  
 Slonaker, Mary D., 532  
 Smalts, Luella B., 162  
 Smith, Emily E., 513  
 " Ethel M., 419  
 " Rev. Henry B., 189  
 " Jacklin, 166  
 " Martha L., 190  
 " Sarah F., 192  
 " Virginia E., 193  
 " Walter B., 191



Spaid, Elia M., 480	Tillotson, Daniel F., 280	Warren, Norma B., 511
" H. Minerva, 514	Triplett, Amaryllis Y., 67	" Olive K., 512-A
" Mardie E., 213	" Brenda J., 68	Wartham, Charles L., 241
" Rebecca, 162	" Edgar G., 65	Webster, Dale L., 559
Spruill, Dudley, 301	U	" James J., 558
Stahl, Clara M., 306	Ulrope, Daniel, 247	" James W., 557
" Florence M., 303	" Virginia A., 248	Whitacre, Effie E., 622
" Harry, 307	U	Willison, Ada M., 285
" Helen F., 305	V	" Arthur P. G., 288
" John H., 302	Vaught, Kenneth, 479	" Edith M., 287
" John K., 304	W	" Edward B., 284
Stahl, Scott K., 308	Walker, James A., 448	" Harry A., 292
Stevenson, Margaret A., 449	Warden, Frances V., 79	" Harry R., 283
Stowell, Mary H., 316	" Dr. Jacob G., 80	" Joseph E., 293
Stroshine, Brunella B., 598	" James V., 186	" Mary L., 294
Strother, Princess L., 357	" Martha F., 188	" Richard, 282
Sturgeon, H. Gent, 277	" Natalie A., 83	" Richard A., 291
" Jean L., 279	" William B., 82	" Richard H., 286
" Marvin G., 278	" William H., 77	" Robert R., 297
T	" Dr. William P., 78	" Ruth E., 289
Thompson, Julia, 335	Warren, Evelyn M., 510	Wotring, James A., 166
" Margaret L., 340	" Harold L., 509	" John M., 168
Tigrett, Mary F., 196	" Marie L., 512	" John M., Jr., 171
" Robert D., 194	" Norma C., 508	" Lohring L., 167
" Robert D., Jr., 195		" Minnie, 169
		" Robert B., 172

## GENERAL INDEX ALLIED FAMILIES

### THE SAMUEL PINCKNEY FAMILY

Note— All married women are indexed under their maiden names.

B	Hart, Estelle, 17	Munger, Mary J., 2
Bonds, Mary W., 3	" Jacob, 12	O
C	" John P., 18	Outler, Helen, 47
Crawford, Edna M., 32	" Lincoln S., 20	" Jason C., 45
" Helen F., 33	" Mary R., 19	" Jason C., Jr., 46
" Lewis E., 31	" Walter E., 21	P
" Lewis E., Jr., 34	Houghtaling, Louis A., 23	Pinckney, Adalaide R. 52
D	" Stephen, 22	" Almira, 10
Dunwoody, Ethel M., 26	Hubbard, Hazel, 57	" Catherine M., 4
" Percy, 25	" Robert, 56	" Gertrude A., 8
" Raymond, 29	K	" Hilda J., 55
" Robert L., 28	Kniffin, Lillian, 51	" Iris, 54
" Robert T., 24	Kock, Earnest, 58	" John D., 7
" Walter H., 27	L	" Mary J., 6
H	LeMonde, Cornelia, 48	" May E., 53
Halley, Mary, 30	M	" Rebecca F., 5
Harloe, Matthew, 11	Maxwell, Charlotte, 60	" Samuel L., 50
	" Hilda, 61	" Samuel, L., Jr., 9
	" Matlin, 59	" William, 49

R  
Riddle, George, 37  
" George H., 38

S  
Sawson, Cornelius, 41  
" Robert, 42  
Simmons, Blanche, 39

Stewart, George, 35  
" Linda H., 36

T  
Taylor, Agnes, 44

V  
Vanderlyn, Nellie, 40

W  
Welden, Abraham, 12  
" Catherine J., 13  
" Frances R., 14  
" Sarah J., 16  
" Virginia A., 15

## GENERAL INDEX

### THE JACOB MILSLAGLE FAMILY

Note— All married women are indexed under their maiden names.

A  
Anderson, Nancy E., 22

B  
Boyce, Dora M., 84  
" Garland, G., 87  
" James W., 85  
" Maynard M., 88  
" Ray E., 86  
Brill, Virginia, 31  
Bryant, Benjamin, 36  
" Blanche, 38  
" Carson 39  
" Hunter, 37

C  
Cougill, Ethel, 105  
Creswell, Abraham, 14  
" Blanche H., 21  
" Edgar H., 20  
" Evan P., 15  
" John N., 16  
" Lillian E., 18  
" Mary L., 17  
" Sarah F., 19

D  
Dunlap, Ethel E., 104

F  
Fletcher, Edgar H., 102  
" Edith V., 103  
" Elmer S., 101  
" Flavius J., 100

G  
Garvin, Beulah, 25  
" Bryan, 24  
" James, 23  
" Pearl, 26  
Glaize, Joanna, 7  
Gray, Annie, 28  
" Anthony H., 27  
" Henry N., 29  
" Hunter, 30

H  
Hammann, Edward A., 79  
" Harriett K., 78  
" Paul, 77  
Hannum, Laura B., 80  
Harness, Frances K., 72  
" Henry L., 75  
" John G., 74  
" John P., 70  
" Keith, 71  
" Philip K., 73  
" Marshall O., 76  
Hook, Charles L., 33  
" Edward, 31  
" Goldie M., 35  
" Leon S., 32  
" Ruth V., 34

K  
Kelso, Joseph A., 13  
Kump, Benjamin F., 50  
" Benjamin F., II 65  
" Calvin L., 95  
" Catherine, 97  
" Clements I., 83  
" Cyrus S., 60  
" Dorothy M., 94  
" Elisha H., 49  
" Elizabeth L., 63  
" Esther, 81  
" Frances I., 61  
" G. Kerr, 54  
Kump, Glenn, 99  
" H. Guy, 55  
" Herbert H., 90  
" Hilda, 98  
" Jacob, 48  
" Jemima E., 52  
" Lester V., 96  
" Margaret R., 62  
" Marshall I., 93  
" Mary G., 64  
" Melvin I., 91  
" Otelia V., 57  
" Richard E., 92

Kump, Rosella V., 82  
" Samuel J., 51  
" Volunta V., 56

M  
McDonald, Benjamin, 47  
Millar, Edwin V., 66  
" Julia A., 67  
" Margaret F., 69  
" Nancy J., 68  
Mislagle, Amanda, 42  
" Edith A., 5  
" Elias, 2  
" Elizabeth, 8  
" Ellen, 10  
" Frances S., 9  
" Iota, 43  
" Isaac N., 11  
" J. Hannah, 4  
" Jacob, 1  
" John, 12  
" Julia, 6  
" Nellie, 44  
" Newton, 45  
" Rowena, 41  
" Samuel, 3

P  
Pennington, James, 46  
" Jane, 7

R  
Renchall, Louise, 31  
Rudolph, Frances, 53

S  
Scott, Edna, 59  
Seldon, Evelyn, 89  
" Russell, 31  
Stone, Emily, 40  
Strosnider, Amos, 31

W  
White, Jessie, 89

Z  
Zimmerman, Mary E., 58



## GENERAL INDEX

## MISCELLANEOUS

	<i>Page</i>
Will of James Kelso (The Immigrant) .....	273
Will of Anna Hite Kelso .....	274
Letters of Matthew Harloe .....	277-288
Poems of William Harloe .....	289
Mother's Portrait .....	291
Immortality Of The Soul .....	293
Our Departed Ones .....	294
Thirst No Longer, Oh! My Soul .....	295
The Light of Holy Things .....	297
Simeon And Anna Prophecy .....	299
Nil Desperandum .....	300
Loss Of The Metropolis .....	301
Christmas .....	302
Reverence .....	303
Tom Murphy's Wake .....	303
Childhood Days .....	304
The Beat .....	306
The Honest Man .....	306
The Farmer And The Rover .....	307
The Little Brook .....	308
The Panther .....	309
Trust Not The Man .....	310
Tiny Flowers .....	310
A Tribute To The Departed .....	310
The Years Gone By .....	310
The Wanderer's Return .....	311
Our Father's Gift .....	312
The Church Building .....	312
Turn On The Lights .....	313
Spring Morning On The Hudson .....	314
Sad Thoughts .....	314
Father-Land .....	314
The Still Small Voice .....	315
The Centennial Song .....	315
National Reform .....	316
The Disunion Party .....	316
To A Departed Friend .....	317

	<i>Page</i>
The Lord's Prayer .....	317
One Hundred And Twenty-Eighth Psalm.....	317
Poem of Matthew Harloe .....	318
History Of The Church Of The Holy Comforter (Strombaum) .....	323
Sermon by Rev. Robert F. Crary (Thoroughness)	328
Bible Class Discourse (God's Call To Service) by Dr. C. B. Harloe .....	334
Bible Class Discourse (Trust In Jehovah) by Dr. C. B. Harloe .....	340
Index—Harloe Genealogy .....	349
Index—Kelso Genealogy .....	351





## ADDENDA

## ADDENDA



## ADDENDA

## ADDENDA



## ADDENDA

## ADDENDA





